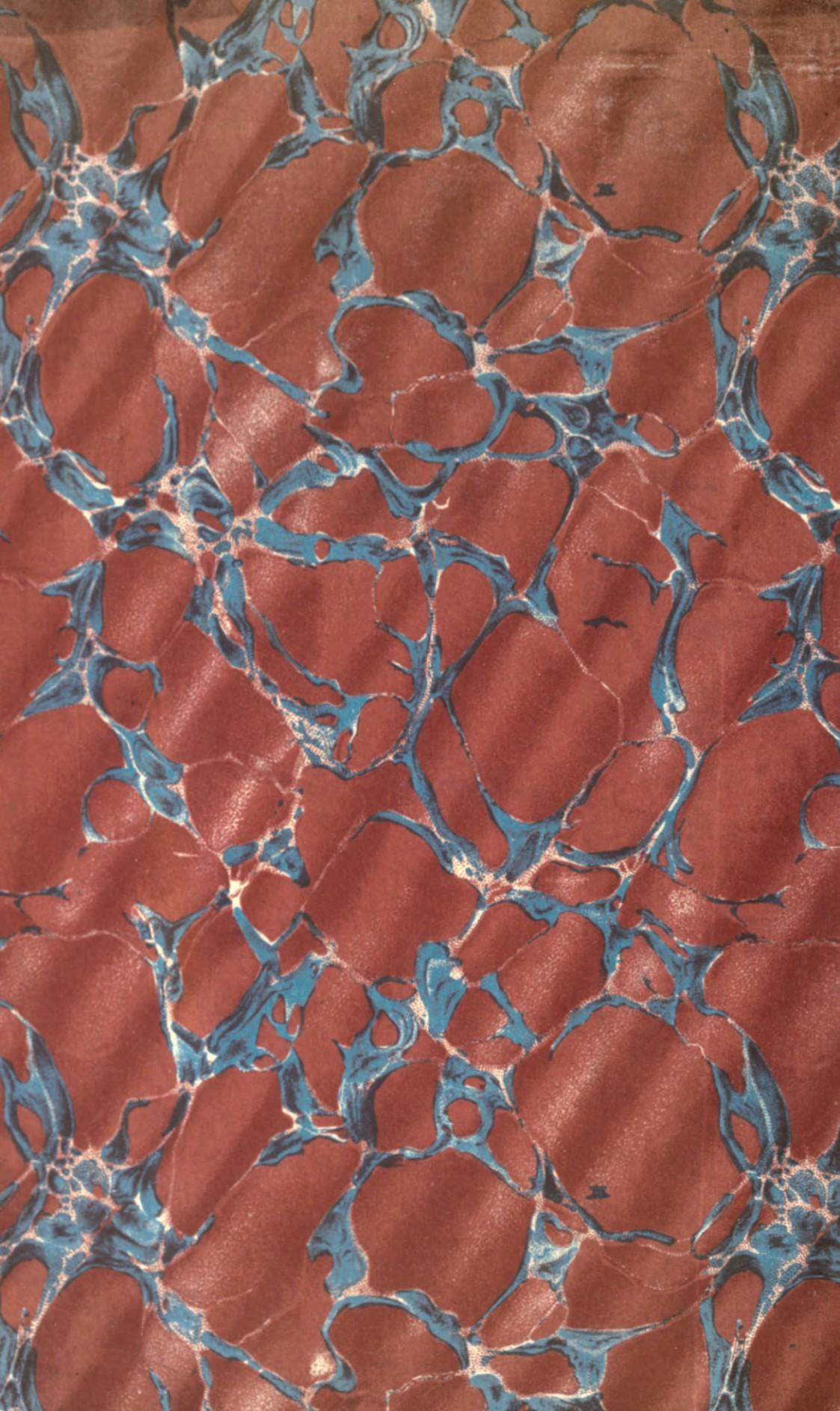


REGIS COLLEGE LIBRARY



3 1761 05846291 2



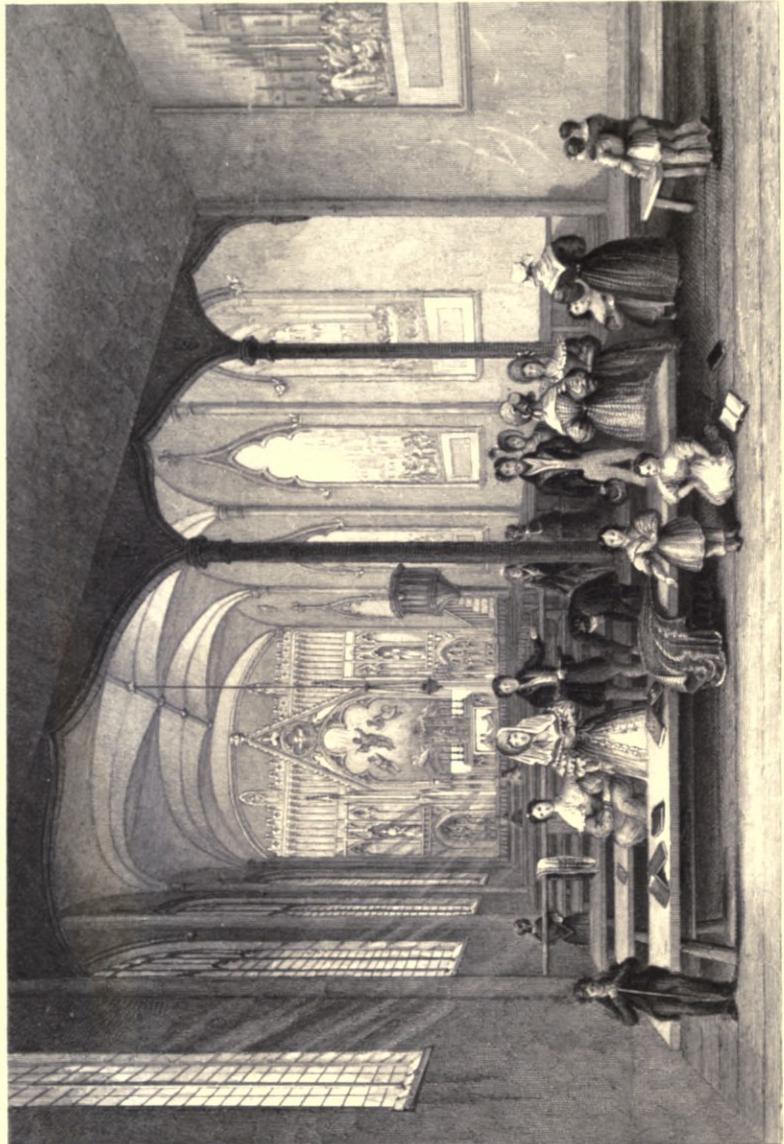




013386986

A-BR
2-1-7
M 65-7
2

✓



AT THE END

OF THE DAY

BY STEPHEN LEE

HISTORICAL Sketches for the Proprietors of Rushmore Magazine
In the Author's Private Library, New York.

12342

THE
HISTORY AND SURVEY
OF THE
ANTIQUITIES OF WINCHESTER,
BY THE LATE
RIGHT REV. JOHN MILNER, D.D., F.S.A.,
LOND. AND CATH. ACAD., ROM. BISHOP OF CASTABALA, AND VIC. APOS. OF THE MIDLAND DISTRICT.
WITH SUPPLEMENTARY NOTES.
ALSO A
BIOGRAPHICAL MEMOIR,
BY THE
REV. F. C. HUSENBETH.

In Two Volumes.

"Guintoniam titulis claram gazisque repleteam
Noverunt veterum tempora prisca patrum.
Sed jam sacra fames auri jam coecus habendi
Urbibus egregiis parcere nescit amor."

Alex. Necham Poeta. Sæc 12.

THIRD EDITION.

VOL. II.

WINCHESTER:

PUBLISHED FOR JAMES ROBBINS, COLLEGE STREET, BY D. E. GILMOUD,
HIGH STREET.

LONDON: ORR AND CO, PATERNOSTER ROW; AND KEATING AND BROWN,
DUKE STREET, GROSVENOR SQUARE, AND ST. MARTIN-LE-GRAND.

12,534

COLL: CHRISTI REGIS LIB.
BIB. MAJOR
TORONTO

DA
690
W67
M55
1830z

v. 2

Winchester : D. E. Gilmour, Public Library, High street.

CONTENTS.

P A R T I.

CHAP. XIII.

Proclamation of James I at Winchester.—The Castle bestowed in Fee Farm upon the Tichborne Family.—The Law Term held at Winchester.—Trials and Executions there on Account of Sir Walter Raleigh's pretended Plot.—Succession of Bishops, Bilson, Montague, Andrews, Neile, and Curle.—The Cathedral repaired and embellished soon after the accession of Charles I.—At the breaking out of the Civil War, Winchester seized upon by the Parliament's Army.—Taken, fortified, and garrisoned by the King's Forces.—Battle of Cheriton.—Winchester re-taken by Sir William Waller, but the Castle holds out.—His Ravages in the Cathedral.—The Castle itself is reduced by Oliver Cromwell.—Both Castles, with their Fortifications, razed.—The Common Prayer Book of the Church of England, with the Offices of Bishop, Dean, and Prebendary, suppressed.—Presbyterianism, with the Directory, established in the Cathedral and other Churches, and enforced by Persecution.—King Charles I is brought prisoner to Winchester, on his Way to his Trial.—His Reception here.—State of this Place during the Usurpation.—Fate of the Conspirators connected with Winchester at the Restoration.—The Church of England and Episcopacy re-established.—Bishops Duppa and Morley.—The Navigation again opened—Effects of the Dutch War, and of the Plague in this City—King Charles's Partiality to Winchester.—He begins to build a magnificent Palace in place of the ancient Castle.—Effects and Prospects arising from this Measure.—Result of the unexpected Death of the King.—Accession of James II notified to the Mayor.—Partizans of the Duke of Monmouth here and in the Neighbourhood.—Execution of Mrs. Alice, vulgarly called Lady, Lisle.—The Charter of Winchester inspected and confirmed.—Result of James's Attempt to establish Liberty of Conscience.—Bishop of Winchester, Peter Mews. p. 1

CHAP. XIV.

Winchester sinks into Obscurity at the Revolution.—In Queen Anne's reign the Cathedral is embellished.—Sir Jonathan Trelawney succeeds to this Bishoprick.—Improvements in the City.—Dr. Trimmel and Dr. Willis successively promoted to this See by George I.—The King's palace turned into a Prison of War in the Reign of George II.—Encampment of Hessians near this City.—Conclusion of the Succession of the Bishops of Winchester, Bishop Hoadley, Bishop Thomas, and Bishop North.—The Navigation of the River Itchen thrown open to the Public in the Reign of George III.—The City new paved—Various public Buildings erected.—Different Depredations on Monuments of Antiquity.—Civil, social, and natural Advantages of Winchester p. 43

PART II.

CHAP. I.

Antiquity of Winchester Cathedral.—Foundation of it by King Lucius.—Its Situation, Architecture, Dimensions, and Title.—First Destruction of the Cathedral, and second Building of it in the Time of Constantine.—Its fate at the Saxon Conquest.—Re-built with great Magnificence by the two first Christian Kings of the West Saxons.—Again re-built, enriched with Crypts, and dedicated by St. Ethelwold.—Occasion of its being re-built, for the fourth time, after the Norman Conquest.—The Style and Order in which this Work was carried on.—Description of the Parts of it which still remain.—The Saxon Work, at the East End, replaced with early Gothic, by Bishop Godfrey de Lucy.—His Workmanship ascertained.—Errors of former Writers—Edington undertakes to repair the West End in the improved Gothic Style.—His Work pointed out.—Errors of Bishop Lowth.—The genuine History of Wykeham's Works in the Cathedral.—Description of the Works of Bishop Fox and Prior Silkstead, at the East End of the Church, in the 16th Century.

p. 55

CHAP. II.

General Observations upon the Entrance into Winchester Cathedral.—Survey of the South Side of it,---Wykeham's Chantry and Tomb,—Ditto of Edington.—Survey of the South Transept, with its Chapels, Monuments, and adjoining Offices.—The Steps in the Nave leading to the Choir.—Monuments of Walkelin, Giffard, and Hoadley.—Situation, Names, and Uses, of the ancient Pulpitum.—Description of the Choir, comparison of it with that of Salisbury.—Dates of the Stall-work, Pulpit, &c.—Inside of the great Tower, Ornaments, and Legends on the Ceiling of it.—Advance towards the Sanctuary.---Criticism on the Altar Piece.—Description of the modern Canopy, and of the ancient Altar, with its Ornaments.—Ditto of the Altar Screen.—Account of the Figures painted in the Choir Windows, and of the Ornaments on the Ceiling.—The Partition Walls, with the Mortuary Chests and other Monuments and Graves in the Choir.—Fox's Study, the Capitular Chapel, and Gardiner's Chantry.—De Lucy's Church.—Beaufort's Chantry.—Ditto of Waynflete.—Cloberry's Monument and Epitaph.—Langton's Chapel.—The Lady Chapel, with the Paintings in it.—The Angel Guardian Chapel, with its Monuments.—The supposed Grave and Relics of St. Swithun.—The Holy Hole.—Monuments of Hardicanute, Ethelmar, &c.—Descent into the North Transept, Chapels, Monuments, and Paintings therein.—North Aisle of the Nave, Monuments of Morley, Boles, &c.—The ancient Font.—Erroneous Explanations of the Carvings upon it.—Their genuine Meaning ascertained.—Reflections upon quitting the Cathedral.

p. 71

CHAP. III.

Occasion of the Modern Monuments being unnoticed in the first Survey of the Cathedral. Monument of the Bishop of Gloucester's Father.—Of the two Stanleys'.—Description of the splendid Monument of the Bishop of Winchester's Lady.—Of Dean Cheyne's Mural Monument.—Grave-stones of Bishop and Dean Trimnel, and the Relatives of Dr. Sturges.—Mural Monuments of John Penton, Esq. Dr. Harris, &c.—The beautiful Statue of Bishop Willis described.—Tablets of Dean Naylor, Dr. Pyle, the Earl of Banbury, and Dr. Balguy.—Funeral Stone of Bishop Thomas.—Dr. Warton's Monument described.—Those of Sir Isaac Townsend, Dr. Nicholls, the Grand-daughter of Lord Chandos, and Dr. Turner.—Injuries done to the Architecture of De Lucy.—Various Grave-stones in the East Part of the Church.—Monuments in the North Aisle, of the Rivers' Family, the Morley Family, Dr. Comb, Dr. Woodrooff, and Sir Villiers Chernock.—Striking Defect in the latter.—Elegant Monument of Mrs. Montague and her Husband.—Those of Mrs. Littlehales, the Clerk Family, Mrs. Pool, and Mr. Hurst.—Common Defect of modern Monuments in ancient Cathedrals.—General Idea of the Architecture of an ancient Cathedral.—Bad Taste of modern Sculptors.

p. 113

CONTENTS.

V

CHAP. IV.

The original Grave of St. Swithun.—Site of St. Grimbold's Monastery, called the New Minster.—Site of the Conqueror's Palace.—Ruins of the Charnel-house and its Chapel in the Church-Yard.—The Cloisters of the Priory.—The Uses for which they were intended.—Remains of the Chapter-house.—Remarkable Scenes that have taken place in it.—The Prior's Quarters.—The Lavatory and Refectory.—Account of the Conventual Fare.—Coronation Feast held in this Refectory.—Other Offices of the Priory.—Hospitality exercised in it.—The End and Nature of a Monastic Life.—The Advantages to Society of this Institute.—Distinguished Personages who have been Members of St. Swithun's Priory.—A Catalogue and brief Account of the Priors.—The South Gate of the Inclosure.—The adjoining Parish Church of St. Swithun.—King's Gate.—The Nuns' Hospital.

p. 129

CHAP. V.

Antiquity and Situation of the ancient Grammar School of Winchester.—Foundation of the present College by Wykeham.—Mysterious Number of its several Members.—General Sketch of its History.—Description of the College.—The first Tower and Court.—The middle Tower and second Court.—Outside View of the Chapel and Hall.—Inside View of the Chapel.—Its Beauties and Defects.—Ancient Epitaphs on the Pavement.—The Cloisters of the College.—The Chantry in its Area, now the Library.—The Refectory.—The School-room, with its Decorations.—Illustrious Members of the College.—List of its Wardens.—The Song of Dulce Domum.

p. 153

CHAP. VI.

Derivation of the Name Wolvesey.—Its first Foundation as a Royal Palace.—Conferred upon the Diocesan Bishop.—Re-built as a Castle.—History of it down to its Demolition in the Grand Rebellion.—Description of it from a Survey of its Ruins.—La Carité.—St. Elizabeth's College.—Foundation and Statutes of the same.—Account of its Dissolution by Henry VIII.—Convent of the Carmelite Friars.—Its Foundation and Destruction.

p. 171

CHAP. VII.

General Description of the Hospital of St. Cross.—Nature of its first foundation by Bishop de Blois.—Reformed by Wykeham.—Additional Foundation made to it by Cardinal Beaufort.—Present State of this Charity.—History of its most remarkable Masters.—Survey of the present Fabric.—Outward Court.—Inward Court.—The Church remarkable for the different Styles of its Architecture, and particularly for the first regular Essay of the Pointed Order.—Absurd Systems concerning the Origin of this Order.—The real History of its beginning, Progress, and Perfection.—Alterations in this Church of a later Date.—Remaining Curiosities contained in it.—Account of the Intrenchments and other remarkable Things on St. Catherine's-Hill.—The Convent of the Augustine Friars.—Certain Circumstances in their History.—South Gate of the City.

p. 179

CHAP. VIII.

Fabulous History of the Foundation of the Castle.—Built by William I.—Events that took place there in his Reign.—Remarkable Siege of it in King Stephen's Reign.—Repaired and enlarged by that Prince.—Given up to Bishop Lucy, and reclaimed by Richard I.—Used as a Court of Justice by Henry III.—Besieged and taken by the French Dauphin.—Prisoners confined in it by Edward I.—Becomes a Scene of Cruelties under the Tyranny of Queen Isabella.—Repaired by Wykeham.—The Residence of succeeding Princes.—Alienated by James I.—Garrisoned for King Charles I.—Taken and dismantled by Cromwell.—Bestowed upon Waller.—Bought by Charles II.—Erection of the King's House.—The latter turned into a Prison of War.—Contagion that raged in it.—Lent to the French Emigrant Clergy.—Becomes a Barrack.—Description of several Parts of the ancient Castle.—Genuine Account of the Round Table.—Dimensions, &c.,

CONTENTS.

of the King's House.—Ancient parish Church and Cemetery of St. James.—Ditto of St. Anastatia.—The Obelisk. p. 193

CHAP. IX.

West Gate, with the adjoining Fortifications of the City.—Ancient Streets and Churches in the Upper Part of Winchester.—The ancient Jews' Synagogue.—The Hall of the Guild of Merchants.—Antiquities there kept.—Defects in the modern Building, and the Inscription there.—Ancient Streets and Churches in the Middle part of Winchester.—The City Cross.—Former Church of St. Mary Calendar.—Collegiate Church of St. Maurice.—Antiquities in the Lower Part of Winchester.—The Franciscan Friars.—The Collegiate Chapel and Carnary of the Holy Trinity.—The Benedictine Abbey of St. Mary.—History of the Foundation of that Female Convent.—Its various Fortune.—Re-founded by Henry VIII.—Finally dissolved by him.—St. John's House.—Its first Foundation as an Hospital by St. Brinstan.—Its second Establishment by John Devenish.—Its Dissolution by Henry VIII.—Its third Charitable Institution by Richard Lamb, Esq.—The present Assembly Room, &c.—Convent of the Dominicans.—The East Gate. p. 209

CHAP. X.

Derivation of the word **SOKE**.—Extent.—Streets in the nearer Part.—St. Giles's Hill.—The famous ancient Fair held upon it.—View from thence of Magdalen Hill.—Remarkable Events which have there taken place.—Hospital of St. Mary Magdalen.—The Founder of it discovered.—The Series of its History.—Its late Destruction.—Brief Account of other Antiquities, to which the Roads, visible from St. Giles's Hill, conduct.—Hempage Woods.—Tichborne House.—Marwell.—Portchester.—Letley Abbey.—Beaulieu Abbey.—Stoneham.—Merden Castle.—Romsey Abbey.—Silchester, &c.—Survey of the remaining Part of the Soke.—Bub's Cross.—Waley-street.—Winnal.—Bourne Gate.—North Wall of the City.—Ancient Form of it. p. 227

CHAP. XI.

North Gate.—Reflections on the Destruction of the City Fortifications.—Ancient Churches in this Quarter.—History of the Foundation of the New Minster.—Royal Personages there interred.—Nature of its first Institute.—Reformed by St. Ethelwold and King Edgar.—Imprudent conduct of one of its Abbots, and fatal Consequences of the same.—Simony of another Abbot and of his Son.—Inconveniences experienced at New Minster.—Removal of the Abbey to Hyde.—Account of the burning of it in the Civil War of King Stephen's reign.—Re-built and attains to great Eminence under Henry II.—Remaining History of the Abbey down to its Dissolution.—Behaviour of Salcot, its last Abbot.—Men of Note whom this Abbey has produced.—List of its Abbots.—Disposal of its Property by Henry VIII.—The Erection of a Bridewell on the Site of the Church.—Antiques discovered on digging for its Foundations.—Ruins of the Abbey existing at present. p. 237

CHAP. XII.

Description of St. Peter's Chapel. p. 251

SUPPLEMENT.

Municipal Government reformed.—Wards.—Population.—New Police.—New Poor Law.—City lighted with Gas.—Mechanics' Institute.—Railway.—Antiquarian Discoveries.—Public Library and Reading Rooms.—Conclusion. p. 267

POSTSCRIPT 275

APPENDIX 298

PART I.

THE HISTORY, ECCLESIASTICAL AND CIVIL,

OF

WINCHESTER.

CHAP. XIII.

Proclamation of James I, at Winchester.—The Castle bestowed in Fee Farm upon the Tichborne Family.—The Law Term held at Winchester.—Trials and Executions there on account of Sir Walter Raleigh's pretended plot.—Succession of Bishops Bilson, Montague, Andrews, Neile, and Curle.—The Cathedral repaired and embellished soon after the Accession of Charles I.—At the breaking out of the Civil War, Winchester seized upon by the Parliament's Army.—Taken, fortified, and garrisoned by the King's Forces.—Battle of Cheriton.—Winchester re-taken by Sir William Waller, but the Castle holds out.—His ravages in the Cathedral.—The Castle itself is reduced by Oliver Cromwell.—Both Castles, with other fortifications, razed.—The Common Prayer Book of the Church of England, with the offices of Bishop, Dean, and Prebendary, suppressed.—Presbyterianism, with the Directory, established in the Cathedral and other Churches, and enforced by Persecution.—King Charles I is brought Prisoner to Winchester, on his way to his Trial.—His Reception here.—State of this Place, during the Usurpation—Fate of the Conspirators, who were connected with Winchester

at the Restoration.—The Church of England and Episcopacy re-established.—Bishops Duppa and Morley.—The Navigation again opened.—Effects of the Dutch War, and of the Plague in this City—King Charles's partiality to Winchester.—He begins to build a magnificent Palace in place of the ancient Castle.—Effects and Prospects arising from this Measure.—Result of the unexpected Death of the King.—Accession of James II notified to the Mayor.—Partisans of the Duke of Monmouth here and in the Neighbourhood.—Execution of Mrs. Alice, vulgarly called Lady Lisle.—The Charter of Winchester inspected and confirmed.—Result of James's attempt to establish Liberty of Conscience.—Bishop of Winchester, Peter Mews.

A.D. 1603. THE infinite pains taken by Henry VIII to prevent the accession of the House of Stewart to the English throne, were now defeated, and the fatal consequences of such an event, predicted by his flattering politicians, were proved to be false. The king of Scotland was unquestionably the lawful heir to the crown of England, and his succeeding to it became the very means of restoring this country to its native strength, and of rendering Great Britain the arbiter of Europe. Still, however, as there were some prejudices against the accession of a foreigner, and as the crown had not always descended in regular succession, the council did not immediately upon the notice of Elizabeth's death, proclaim him king, but spent several hours in deliberating together, and in feeling each other's pulses, on this most important subject.* Hence it happened, that the intelligence concerning the queen's decease was made known throughout the country, and carried to James himself;† before that concerning the proclamation of her successor. In these circumstances the high-sheriff of Hampshire took a bold and decided part, which proved his attachment to the House of Stewart. Instead of waiting for the orders of the council in London—the result of whose deliberations could not, with any certainty, be known—the instant he heard that Elizabeth was no more, he hurried over to Winchester, from his seat in its neighbourhood, and there proclaimed James I, king of England.‡ This was Sir Benjamin Tichborne, of a family more ancient in this county than the conquest,|| who had been knighted by Elizabeth, in her late progress to Basing.§ This loyal and spirited conduct of the high-sheriff appeared so

* Sir Robert Cary's Account, &c.—Nichols's Progresses.

† Ibid.

‡ Baronetage by Kimber and Johnson; Pedigree of the Tichborne family.

|| Family MSS., Trussell.

§ In 1601, at which time nine other gentlemen were also dubbed knights.—Nic. Prog.

meritorious in the eyes of the new sovereign, who was remarkably A. D.
liberal in his favours at his first entrance into England, that he ^{1603.}
made a grant to him and to his heirs for ever, in fee farm, of the
royal castle in this city, with a yearly pension of £100, during his
own life and the life of his eldest son, Sir Richard Tichborne,
whom he also knighted.* It was probably owing to this attachment
of the high-sheriff to the king's person and government, and
the great interest which he was said to possess in the county, that
when the rife ness of the plague in London rendered it impossible
to hold the courts of justice there, his majesty removed them to
this city. He had previously sent orders to the warden, fellows,
and students of the college, to quit their respective apartments and
offices for a certain time, in order to make room for the judges and
other public officers, who were appointed to lodge there; and he
had provided the episcopal palace of Wolvesey, for holding certain
courts therein.† By the middle of the month of November, in
this first year of James's reign, Winchester was crowded, not only
with great crown officers, but also with the peers of the realm,
and their several attendants. For now matters of the utmost
importance were to be discussed, which equally required the at-
tendance of the latter as of the former. This was no other than
the trial of the pretended conspirators, for what was called Sir
Walter Raleigh's conspiracy; in which certain noblemen, who of
course were to be tried by their peers, were implicated, no less than
persons of almost every other quality and description.‡ That several
persons, from different causes, were discontented at the acces-
sion of the Scottish king—especially as this had happened without
his being tied down to any conditions—is certain; and that some of
these might have given vent to their uneasiness in murmurs, is very
probable; but that such a conspiracy as the one, which was the sub-
ject of the state trials at Winchester, ever existed—for example,
that Sir Walter Raleigh, the sworn enemy of Spain, was in its in-
terest; that Lord Grey, the puritan, was labouring to introduce the
Catholic religion; and that all the Protestant noblemen and gentle-

* Baronetage.—It may seem extraordinary that Elizabeth should lavish her favours on known Catholic recusants, as the marquis of Winchester, Sir Henry Tichborne, Lord Montague, the Earl of Southampton, &c. were; yet so the case stood. She knew how to relax the laws in favour of those who pleased her. For example, Cowdry-house was a kind of privileged place for priests, where scores of them were sometimes assembled; and, in the act 5th of Eliz. against acknowledging the pope's supremacy, there was an express exemption in favour of peers. Thus what was high-treason in a commoner, was lawful in a lord.—MSS.

† MSS.

‡ "This conspiracy was such a mixture of persons, Protestants, Papists, and Atheists, that no one knew what to make of it; but it was generally accounted a trick of state, to weaken a party."—Echard. See also Osborn and Tiudal ap. Rapin, &c.

A.D. men in question had placed themselves under the tutelage of Wil-
¹⁶⁰³ liam Watson, a proscribed priest, who was trembling for his life,* and had chosen him to be lord chancellor of England;† will only be believed by those who can credit the Gowry conspiracy, and others of the same complexion, which were invented for political purposes, in those unsettled and unprincipled times. There seems to be no doubt but that Secretary Cecil, the worthy son of Cecil, Lord Burleigh, who had signalised his polities in the four preceding reigns, was now, having betrayed the councils of his late mistress to the reigning king,‡ desirous of still more ingratiating himself in his favour, by sacrificing his former friends.|| The throwing of two priests into the plot was well calculated to inflame the minds of the vulgar; and the reason why Watson in particular was pitched upon to be the victim, was, that having been a forward busy man in the former reign, he had been at the court of James,§ from whom he seems to have extorted certain promises in favour of the Catholic religion, which it was for the interest of the latter should be now forgotten.¶ Be that as it may, the lawyers having now worked up the conspiracy to a proper consistency, from such

* Burnet and Rapin complain of James's partiality to Papists. It is difficult to say how much farther these writers wished him to extend his persecution. Between the years 1604 and 1618, he signed the death-warrants of 25 priests or laymen, unaccused of any crime except religion, besides banishing more than 100 priests. It is true that he was put upon these measures by the parliament; who, in a commun address to him, in 1623, assured him that to execute the penal laws will advance the glory of God.—Rushworth's Collect.

† Speed, State Trials.

‡ Tindal.

|| Guthrie, &c. Cecil, supported by Cobham and Raleigh, had been the head of the party which opposed the earl of Essex, whom the king was accustomed to call his martyr.

§ Dodd's Ch. Hist. vol. II. It is not unlikely that Clark accompanied him.

¶ It has been the constant belief of Catholics, and also of many respectable Protestant writers, as of Higgon, Osborn, (perhaps of James himself, who used to call November 5, *Cecil's holiday*) that this master of deceit and perfidy, the secretary of state, secretly excited and directed that most infernal conspiracy called the Gunpowder Plot, in order effectually to root out of this nation the remains of its ancient faith. As a Wykehamist, who had been particularly distinguished for his talents in the college of this city, and who afterwards belonged to New College, viz. F. Garnet, the Jesuit, was implicated in this unhappy business, it may not be improper to mention here a few circumstances of it, which are not generally known. James having been born of Catholic parents, baptized in the ancient religion, supported, as his mother had been, by the whole strength of that party, and having moreover given them the strongest assurances of his protection whenever he should be called to the English throne; it is certain they were strangely disappointed when that event took place, at finding new penal laws inflicted against them; and it was plain to many, particularly to Cecil, who had his agents amongst them, that a few individuals, who were of the Catholic party, though not of the Catholic religion, (for these neglected all its essential rites, and practised those of the Established religion) were ripe for an insurrection, when an opportunity for this purpose should present itself. In these circumstances, Catesby, Percy, Fawkes, Tresham, and five other desperate wretches, for the whole number of the plotters was barely nine, borrowing the plan of the earls of Murray and Morton, the founders of Protestantism in Scotland, (who actually blew up with gunpowder King James's father, Henry Darnley, in his house at Edinburgh,) resolved to take measures for destroying in a moment their sovereign and the whole parliament, in the same horrible manner. Their consciences, however, are not so seared

speeches or papers, breathing a spirit of discontent, as it was in A. D. their power to procure ; and the prisoners being brought down from London, under a strong guard, and lodged in the castle of this city. The commoners were first brought upon their trial, November 15, 16, 17. These were Sir Walter Raleigh, the Hon. George Brooke, a clergyman, brother to Lord Cobham, Sir Griffin Markham, Sir Edward Parham, and Antony Copley, and Bartholomew Brooksby, Esqrs. and with them the aforesaid William Watson and William Clark, priests.* They were all brought in guilty, and sentenced to suffer the death of traitors, except Sir Edward Parham ; though the only thing which looked like a direct proof throughout the whole trials,† was the forged confession of one of

as to feel no remorse at the prospect of the infernal crime which they are meditating. Accordingly one of their number, Catesby, knowing the inviolable nature of the seal of confession, communicates the plot, under that seal, to a Jesuit of his acquaintance, F. Greenaway, alias Tesmond, who, so far from removing his scruples, exerts his utmost efforts to induce him to lay it aside ; but being unable to effect it, he then prevails upon him to consult, under the same seal of confession, the above-mentioned F. Garnet, of whose learning and abilities all who knew him had the highest opinion. Garnet is still more anxious and urgent that such an infernal crime should not take place, and extorts, as he imagines, a promise, that it shall not be committed, unless the pope give his consent to it, which consent he well knows will never be obtained. The conspirators, however, persevere in their resolution, and give notice to Sir Everard Digby and their other friends in the country, to be ready with their arms ; for that now important measures for the Catholic interest are in agitation, which will stand in need of their assistance to complete. Thus far, except that the Jesuits endeavour to prevent the plot instead of encouraging it, things go on according to Cecil's wishes. But now he aims at casting his net over persons of greater respectability in the Catholic body, for their conduct as well as for their situation than the already-named poor and desperate youths. Accordingly, *ten days* before the one fixed upon for the diabolical attempt, (that for which the parliament was summoned, viz. Nov. 5,) Lord Monteagle, a young Catholic peer, son of Lord Morley, receives the well-known anonymous letter, which affects obscurity, and yet is significantly plain, admonishing him not to attend parliament on that day. Had the letter come from a real conspirator, he would have thought a few hours, or even a few minutes previous notice sufficient to have saved his friend, without running the incalculable risks to which the existence of a paper of that sort exposed him and his project. But the fact is, Cecil has yet a greater part of his game to play, for which a certain space of time is requisite. Had Monteagle concealed the paper, as it was hoped he would, there is no doubt but all the other twenty Catholic peers, who then sat in parliament, would successively have received similar advertisements. Untowardly, however, for the success of this deep-laid villainy, the aforesaid young lord, immediately as he receives the letter, carries it to the secretary himself, who is therupon obliged to disclose his plot, before it is half matured. However, to draw some advantage from this very event, by flattering the king on his weak side,—a conceit of his own sagacity—Cecil affects not to understand the letter, but presents it to his master, who soon smells out the gunpowder and the exact place where it is deposited. Finally, some of the conspirators are seized ; upon which the rest fly to arms, and call on Sir Everard Digby and their other friends for assistance, by whose aid an army of eighty men is raised. These are soon destroyed, either in battle, or on the scaffold ; and amongst the latter is executed the aforesaid Wykehamist, F. Henry Garnet, now superior of the Jesuits, for not revealing the conscientious secret entrusted to him, though he laboured to prevent the mischief contained in it ; and F. Oldeorne, of the same society, for harbouring his friend, F. Garnet. Only Tresham, the acquaintance of Cecil, whose appearance in open court would probably have developed the whole mystery, is not brought to his trial, but is timely taken off by poison ; as his physician, Dr. Butler, testifies, dying Nov. 20, in the same year 1605.—Osbern, Higgins, Echard, Wood, Dodd, &c. See in the Geut. Mag. for Jan. 1788, an account of Cecil's instructions for forging plots against Catholics, from a manuscript in his own hand-writing. * Baker, Tindal.

† Watson alleged, that the treason with which he and the other prisoners were charged,

A.D. the accused, namely, Lord Cobham,* with whom, therefore, Sir ^{1603.} Walter Raleigh in vain requested to be confronted.† A few days after this, the trial of the two noblemen, Lord Cobham and Lord Grey de Wilton, commenced in the County hall; which was fitted up for the purpose, with a cloth of estate, as it was called, or canopy for the lord high steward, Chancellor Egerton, to sit under, and with proper seats on each side of the hall for the peers.‡ These two were also pronounced guilty of treason, and condemned to suffer death. Notwithstanding the pretended deep guilt of the prisoners, only three of them suffered, namely, the three churchmen, William Watson and William Clark, whose character alone was sufficient to condemn them; and the Hon. George Brooke, who considering himself as particularly injured in having been dispossessed of his mastership of St. Cross, near this city, to make place for a Scotsman,|| had probably given particular offence, by the manner of his complaining of it. The two former were hanged, bowled, and quartered in this city, November 29. They did not confess the conspiracy, because they were not conscious of any; nor did they complain of the peculiar hardship of their fate.§ Watson, however, having been an active partisan in certain disputes, which had been agitated amongst the Catholics themselves, and having written several very unjustifiable things against his superior, the archpriest, and the Jesuits, at the place of execution publicly asked pardon for the injury he had done them.¶ On the 5th of December, the Hon. George Brooke was brought out of his confinement, and beheaded on the castle green. The king, who was all this time at Wilton,** being informed of these particulars, now played a part which proved that, though he thought there was guilt somewhere or other amongst the prisoners, yet he was far from being satisfied with the evidence brought against them upon their trials. He

was stated to have happened previously to James being crowned king of England. But his taking advantage of such a plea, which he supposed to be a good one, by no means argues his confessing the indictment, as many historians pretend.

* Echard.

† Rapin.

‡ Speed, Baker.

|| Dodd, Wood's Athen. According to the latter, the late queen had designed this rich benefit, which became vacant a little before her death, for Brooke; but the king bestowed it upon his countryman, James Hudson; who being a layman, and therefore incapable of holding it, the same was given to Sir Thomas Lake's brother. From this account we may clearly infer—that former writers do not notice it—that George Brooke was a clergyman.

§ This was particularly the case with Watson, who had distinguished himself by his publications against all kinds of plots and insurrections on account of religion; and above all, against the Spanish pretensions and interest, &c.—Collier, Ecc. Hist. part II, p. 668. Dodd, vol. II, p. 379.

¶ Dodd, p. 380.

** Speed, Echard, Rapin, &c. The Anonymous Historian, who is seldom right, in the three following lines asserts three palpable falsehoods:—"The king, with his whole court, retired to this city, (during the plague) and occupied the castle. During his residence therein, the conspiracy was discovered."

therefore publicly signs three several warrants for the execution, on A.D. the following Friday, December 8, at the hour of ten in the morning, of the Lords Cobham and Grey, and of Sir Griffin Markham ; which warrants are accordingly sent to the high-sheriff, Sir Benjamin Tichborne.* But this is only a feint ; for on the very day named for the performance of this tragedy, he privately despatches to this city one Gibbs, a Scotsman, in whom he can confide, with a reprieve in his pocket, which is not to be made known, even to the high-sheriff himself, until the very time of the execution ; when being delivered to him, together with his majesty's instructions, he proceeds in conformity with the latter. Accordingly Sir Griffin Markham is first brought out of the castle upon the scaffold erected in front of it ; where, having prepared himself for the fatal axe, which he is in momentary expectation of feeling, but without having made the least acknowledgment of the crimes alleged against him, he is suddenly withdrawn from the scaffold, under pretence of confronting him once more with the other two prisoners. Instead of this, however, he is conveyed to a separate cell, and Lord Grey de Wilton is next brought up to the block ; who, having made his prayer, but without the desired confession of guilt, is, under a similar pretext, whilst waiting for the last blow, ordered back again to the castle. Finally, the same farce is played upon Lord Cobham ; who, when he has nothing but instant death before his eyes, equally disappoints those who expect some light to be thrown by him upon the late mysterious plot. In a word, the three prisoners are now produced all together upon the boards, and there informed that his majesty has granted them a free pardon ; which of course they receive with gratitude, and the surrounding multitude hear with joy : all but Cecil and his confederates, who had forged the pretended plot,† and had endeavoured to gain it credit by the death of so many respectable men.

Whilst these transactions were carrying on, the eyes of the whole kingdom were directed towards Winchester ; where the conflux of great personages, and the expenditure that this must have occasioned, exhibited some faint image of its former consequence. It appears, also, that the king himself was sometimes at Winchester, in his different progresses into the west of England, as he generally called at Tichborne House on his way thither. We do not discover, however, that he conferred any permanent privilege or advantage upon the city. Indeed we have unquestionable evidence that it continued to decline, in its trade, commerce, and its ex-

* Speed's Hist., Baker's Chron.

† Speed, Baker, Guthrie, Echard, Dodd.

A.D. terior appearance, during the present, as it had done in the preceding reign.* The remnant of its manufacture was cut off;† its navigable canal, communicating with the sea, was choaked up;‡ and its few remaining churches were so much neglected, that the best of them had not a roof upon it, to keep out the weather.||

Dr. Bilson continued bishop of this see during a considerable part of this reign, but without supporting the character which he had acquired in the reign of Elizabeth. This was in consequence of the part which he took in promoting the scandalous divorce of the countess of Essex from her husband, in order to pave the way for a marriage between her and the great royal favourite, Robert Carr, Viscount Rochester and earl of Somerset; the whole course of which presents a complicated scene of adultery, murder, and other wickedness, absolutely unparalleled.§ This prelate dying in 1616, was buried in Westminster abbey;¶ when Dr. James Montague, descended from the earls of Salisbury of that name, was translated to Winchester from the see of Bath and Wells. Dr. Montague had a great share in the king's esteem, and was chosen to be the editor of his writings.** Being a rigid Gomarist or Calvinist, in the disputes which were then so much agitated concerning grace, predestination, &c., he was thought to have influenced his royal disciple in the active part which he took in defence of that system;†† sending his divines to the synod of Dort, who subscribed to its acts, in the names of the churches of England and Scotland.‡‡ Bishop Montague died at Greenwich, in 1618, and was buried in his former cathedral of Bath, which he had repaired

* From Trussel, who wrote his manuscript history of our city at this time, and dedicated it to the marquis of Winchester.

+ This writer ascribes the poverty of the city in part to the general disuse of mens' caps at this time: an article of dress that had been long on the decline. It appears that the decline of the town of Stafford, about the same time, was ascribed to the like cause: the decline of the capping manufacture.—Nichols's Progresses.

† Trussel's MSS.

‡ This circumstance Trussel particularly relates of the parish church of St. Mary Calendar, in High-street, intimating that the chief blame of this neglect lay with the bishop. n.B. At this time there were no fewer than thirty parish churches remaining in the city and suburbs.

§ Winwood, Collier, Echard, Rapin. The archbishop of Canterbury and the bishop of London declined sitting upon this business. Hence Bilson was at the head of the commission for pronouncing upon it. His son, being soon after knighted by the king, who then favoured the divorce, was nicknamed by the people, Sir Nullity Bilson.—Rapin. Soon afterwards the king's eyes were opened, and the favourite was disgraced and condemned to death, which many of his companions actually suffered.

¶ Godwin. ** Collier, part II, p. 717. †† Collier, p. 716.

‡‡ There were four divines to represent England, and one to represent Scotland. The acts of the synod were presented to the king, the archbishops, and other prelates of England, and approved by them.—Gerard Brand's Hist. Ref. Pays Bas, vol. II, 12mo. The king was so earnest in this affair, as to cause Winwood to write to Holland, that Vorstius, the head of the Arminians, must either be banished or burnt. He says also of himself, that "being Defender of the Faith, his duty is to drive this cursed heresy to hell."—Idem, vol. I, p. 416.

at a great expense.* His death made place in this see for Lancelot A. D. Andrews, who had already been successively bishop of Chichester, ^{1618.}
and of Ely. He also, unfortunately for himself, had been, whilst bishop of Ely, one of the commissioners who declared in favour of the divorce between the earl and countess of Essex. But now that he was bishop of Winchester, he was employed in a still more important and extraordinary commission, in point of theology and canon law. His metropolitan, Abbot, archbishop of Canterbury, in the year 1621, had, by a most unlucky accident, in shooting at a deer, killed a man in Bramzill park, in this county.† Hence it was apprehended that he had contracted an irregularity, which implied the loss of all ecclesiastical jurisdiction and authority whatsoever, especially as the accident had happened to the archbishop whilst intent on the uncanonical exercise of the chase.‡ In these circumstances Bishop Andrews was particularly serviceable to his unfortunate metropolitan ;|| he being one of the prelates who received a special license from the king to re-invest him, *ad cautelam*, as the term is, with all his former spiritual and ecclesiastical authority, in case he should have forfeited them : which license was executed accordingly.§ Bishop Andrews died in 1626, at the age of 71, and 1626. was buried in the church of St. Mary Overy, where a copious epitaph celebrates his birth, education, promotions, learning, orthodoxy, and virtues ; amongst which is numbered his celibacy, as entitling him to a particular future reward.¶ In the course of James's reign our city was distinguished by a charitable foundation, that of the Blue Coat Hospital, of which we shall afterwards have occasion to make more particular mention.**

Few places, if any in the kingdom, partook more than Winchester of the various fortunes and changes of the eventful reign of Charles I, who was proclaimed king on the death of his father James, March 27, 1625. To a city, now chiefly distinguished by its rank in the hierarchy, the early part of the present reign, which

* Godwin, Collier.

† Collier, part II, p. 720.

‡ Ibid, p. 721.

|| Baker's Chron.

§ Collier, Ibid, also Collect. Record, No. 108. Collier, in speaking of this instrument, granted by the king for over-ruling and dispensing with the canons, and for reviving the archbishop's character, thus exclaims : " This is a wonderful relief from the crown ! and supposes a patriarchal at least, if not a papal, authority vested in the king !" It is, however, to be remembered that James acts precisely in conformity with the advice which Andrews and the other bishops, whom he had consulted on this case, had given him ; and that, in the very terms of the instrument itself of dispensation, he grounds his claim to exercise this power, on his supreme ecclesiastical authority, which could not be denied without incurring the penalties of high-treason.—Collier, p. 721, Rec. No. 108.

¶ The epitaph concludes as follows : " Annorum pariter et publicae famae satur, sed bonorum omnium passim cum luctu denatus, cœlebs hinc migravit ad aureolam caelestem. —Stow's Survey of London. N.B. The *aureola* here mentioned, according to divines, is the distinct reward of virginity, in addition to the general crown of the predestinate."

** See our Survey.

A.D. was devoted to the support and exaltation of the Established Church,
 1626 appeared singularly bright and auspicious. To Bishop Andrews succeeded as bishop of this see, in 1627, Dr. Richard Neile, being his fifth translation. From this circumstance we may judge, that, though of humble birth,* he had been a favourite of the late king, as he also was of the reigning sovereign. The fact is, after all that James had said and done in behalf of the fanatical and pernicious doctrines of the Gomarists, or rigid Calvinists,† he himself, together with most of the prelates and clergy of the Established Church, embraced the more mild and benign system of Arminianism.‡ Amongst these, Bishop Neile was particularly distinguished,|| and thereby incurred the hatred of the more rigid sectaries, as well as by the severity with which he treated them; one of these, in the diocese of Litchfield, he condemned as an obstinate heretic, and delivered up to be burnt.§ He perfectly agreed with Laud and King Charles on the propriety of restoring to the divine service, and to the churches themselves, some part of that majesty and splendour, of which an avaricious impiety had long deprived them; but being, in the year 1631, once more translated, namely, to the archbishopric of York, he left the execution of this plan, in our city, to his successor. This was Dr. Walter Curle, who had been successively bishop of Rochester and of Bath. He, together with Dr. John Young, who was then dean of Winchester, entering perfectly into the views of the king and metropolitan, many improvements, chiefly respecting the cathedral, were set on foot, and carried on with great spirit. In the first place, several nuisances and encroachments were removed. The south-west end of the cathedral had been blocked up with houses and gardens; in consequence of which, there was no way northward into the Close without going through the church itself, which was considered as an indecency. These obstructions were removed in the very first year of Curle's accession to the see; and a passage, called the slype, was opened where the houses had stood. The church doors were kept shut, except during divine service, and two curious anagrams, recording

* He was the son of a tallow-chandler in London.—*Fasti Oxon.*

+ These taught and defined in the Synod of Dort the absolute certainty and security of divine grace, the sinfulness of moral virtues and good works in pagans and heretics, the predetermined wickedness and torments of the greater part of mankind, &c.

‡ Mosheim's Ch. Hist. by MacLaine, vol. IV, p. 500; Collier, Ch. Hist. Abbot, archbishop of Canterbury; and Davenant, bishop of Salisbury, who had been one of the English deputies at Dort, retained the old rigid doctrine.

|| Richardson, *De Præs.*

§ Edward Wightman, of Burton-upon-Trent, burnt at Litchfield, for various heresies, in March, 1613.—“The following month Bartholomew Legget was pronounced an incorrigible heretic by King, bishop of London, and delivered over to the secular magistrate. Upon which a writ *De Heretico Comburendo*, being directed to the sheriffs in London, he was burnt in Smithfield.”—Collier, Ecc. Hist. part II, p. 707; Baker's Chron.

these circumstances, were engraved at the entrances of the said A. D. passage.* The inside likewise of the venerable pile began also, for the first time in the space of a century, to receive certain decorations and improvements, which were executed with the liberality, if not with the taste, of a Fox or a Wykeham.† The vicar-general was aiding and assisting in these alterations. By his orders, the same regulations were made for this cathedral, as had been introduced into that of Canterbury;‡ namely, new ornaments of plate and hangings were provided for the altar, which were placed in the altar situation, that is to say, against the eastern screen; the altar was also now railed in, and the prebendaries were obliged, by oath, to bow towards it at their going in and coming out of the choir. In addition to surplices, four copes were also provided, which were ordered to be used on all Sundays and holidays.|| The use of pictures and images in churches was also countenanced, if not introduced, by many of the clergy, and by the king himself, as it had been by both of his immediate predecessors;§ and the defacers of them were severely censured and punished.¶ Finally, Bishop Curle was so rigorous in exacting a compliance with these or similar statutes, throughout his whole diocese, that he obliged all churchwardens to take an oath, that they would denounce to him, or to his officers, such clergymen as were wanting in the observance of them.** Whilst these repairs and decorations were carrying on, the king, with his queen, Henrietta Maria, daughter of the great Henry IV of France, came to Winchester; on which occasion the arms of the royal pair, in stained glass, were put up in the hall of the deanery, where they are still to be seen.††

1637.

These measures being misrepresented and aggravated—as is usual with that bold and powerful sect, who, under pretence of reforming, are bent upon the destruction of the Established, Church—furnished one of the chief pretexts for taking up arms against the

* See our Survey, part II.

† See a more particular account of these ornaments in our Survey.

‡ Collier, part II, p. 762.

|| Ibid.

§ With respect to Elizabeth, see p. 279, note. James I actually placed pictures and statues in his chapel of Edinburgh, alleging, that those who objected to the figures of the apostles and patriarchs, would suffer those of lions, dragons, and devils, in churches. He frequently said, that these things were the books of the unlearned.—Grey's Examination of Neal's Hist. of the Puritans, vol. II; Collier's Hist., &c. Laud placed a crucifix on the altar, according to ancient usage, at the coronation of Charles I.—Collier, p. 736. Bishop Montague, in his book called *Appello Cesarem*, held that images were of use to instruct the ignorant, which book was licensed in due form, and approved of by several bishops, as well as by the king.—Ibid, pp. 729, 734, &c.

¶ The recorder of Salisbury, a puritan, in 1632, was fined 500*l.* for breaking a very indifferent painting, representing the Almighty creating the world, in the window of St. Edmund's church in that city.—Collier, Rapin.

** Ibidem.

†† The memory of this visit is preserved by many other monuments. It probably took place, not during the civil war, as the Anonymous Historian pretends, but in 1637, when we find the king keeping his court at his neighbouring hunting seat of Lyndhurst.

A. D. sovereign. Oliver Cromwell, at the head of a committee of parliament, in 1628, stating what were called the religious grievances of the nation, had particularly complained of the former bishop of Winchester, Neile, for countenancing persons who preached popery.* The oath imposed upon church-wardens by Bishop Curle, afforded a still more serious and plausible subject of complaint to the famous Long Parliament, a little before their unhappy rupture with the king.[†] In this parliament, which first met in November, 1640, the representatives of Winchester were Sir William Pole, knt. and John Lisle, esq.,[‡] the latter of whom, unfortunately, bore too distinguished a part in the turbulent scenes which afterwards followed.

There is no doubt but Winchester, in general, was well affected to the king's cause; and there is more than conjecture that the college, with many of the clergy here, contributed, as the universities had done, whatever plate they could spare,^{||} to his assistance.[§] Nevertheless, this city very soon fell into the hands of his enemies. For Sir William Waller, who was a parliamentary general, having, within a few days after the royal standard was erected at Nottingham, taken Portsmouth—the most important place in the kingdom after London—from General Goring, who held it for the king,[¶] he proceeded to reduce the most considerable places near it. These were Chichester, Farnham, and Winchester, all which he was master of in December, 1642.^{**} The possession of this city, with its castle, gave him the command of a considerable extent of country to the west; which circumstance he improved very much to the service of his masters. For, General Wilmot having about this time made a conquest of Marlborough with an army of royalists, Lord Grandison, who was employed to convey the booty and prisoners to Oxford, where the king was, mistook his orders, and separated himself, with a detachment of 500 cavalry, too far from the main body;^{††} Waller, taking advantage of this error, sends out a body of horse, ten times that number, which cut them off, and obliged them to seek refuge in Winchester itself, where they were all made prisoners; being the first loss of that kind which the king had sustained. Lord Grandison, himself, however, with two or three of his principal officers, made their escape from this city, and rejoined the king at his head-quarters at Ox-

* Tindal ap. Rapin, vol. II, p. 278.

† Rapin.

[‡] City Records.

|| MSS.

[§] Clarendon's Hist. of the Rebellion, book vi.

[¶] At the beginning of September. Ib.—The standard was erected August 25.— Ib. b. v.

^{**} Rapin.

^{††} Clarendon's Hist. b. vi.

ford.* Soon after this, Sir William Waller was declared, by the A. D. parliament, general of Hampshire;† and Winchester, with the whole county, except Basing house, continued for about a twelve-month under the controul of the rebels, but without any garrison, that we are able to discover, being placed in the city or castle. At the latter end of the year 1643, the king being master of the im- 1643. portant city of Bristol, and of the greater part of the west, many of the Hampshire and Sussex gentlemen began to take measures, in conjunction with the king, for shaking off the parliamentary yoke, and for establishing the royal authority in those counties. As Winchester was looked upon as a military post of the utmost importance for the success of this project,‡ its castle, chiefly through the means of its owner, Sir Richard Tichborne, was seized upon, and garrisoned by a party of royalists, under the command of Sir William, afterwards Lord Ogle.|| To this same important situation,§ the army which the king had destined to secure to him these counties, drew together about Christmas,¶ under the command of Hopton, Baron Stratton. It consisted partly of regiments newly raised in the west by Hopton and Sir John Berkley, and partly of two veteran regiments of foot and one troop of horse, which had lately been brought over from Ireland : forming an army of 3,000 foot, and 1,500 horse. These were afterwards reinforced with 1,000 men from the garrison of Oxford.** As it was the intention of the king's generals to render the city, into which so many respectable persons, about this time, withdrew for safety,†† no less than the castle, safe from insult, fortifications were thrown up round it, particularly on the western‡‡ and eastern sides.||| There seems to be no doubt but that Lord Hopton would have effectually secured this city for the king, and gradually have reduced the whole country to his obedience, if he had been allowed leisure and a sufficient supply of troops for this purpose ; but by attempting too

* Clarendon's Hist. b. vi.

† Rapin, vol. II, p. 467.

† Clarendon, b. viii.

‡ Baronetage, Clarendon, b. viii.

§ So Clarendon repeatedly describes it to be.

¶ Clarendon.

** Clarendon.

†† Amongst these were Bishop Curle and Dr. Peter Heylin, the learned author whose History of the Reformation has been frequently quoted above. He was rector of Alresford, in this neighbourhood, and was particularly obnoxious to the Presbyterians, for having set forth his church according to the late injunctions. Another distinguished refugee was the famous controversialist, Chillingworth : a man of unsteady principles in religion, having frequently changed his system ; but of talents to make the most of any cause which he took in hand. Having accompanied Lord Hopton to Arundel castle, he died there.—Wood, Clarendon, Richardson.

‡‡ These are still discernible in what is called Orum's Arbour, and the adjoining fields.

||| These, in the modern style of fortification, were very perfect a few years ago, upon St. Giles' Hill.

A. D. much, he lost all. It is true he gave to Sir William Waller, whose
 1643. head-quarters were at Farnham, several severe checks ;* and, by a bold and rapid movement, took Arundel castle after a siege of three days ; but being under the necessity of extending his small army too much, in order to cover his new conquest in Sussex, as well as his head-quarters in our city, he gave the enemy's general, who had newly returned from London to Farnham with powerful reinforcements, an advantage, which he knew well how to improve. The out-post of the royal army was at Alton, an advantageous position, had Colonel Boles, who commanded there, been sufficiently strong, and more upon the watch. He appears to have had only his own regiment of infantry, to the number of 1,300† with two troops of horse ; and he was lying within the distance of eight miles from an enemy, who consisted of five or six thousand men. In addition to the superiority of numbers, Waller took advantage of the darkness of the night ; and marching from Farnham, surrounded the town of Alton by day-light, before it was possible for Boles to give notice of his danger to Lord Hopton, at Winchester, whither the cavalry retreated at full speed. In these extremities, the colonel did everything that was possible for a brave man to do in his situation, endeavouring to hold out with his infantry, until, as he hoped, assistance from his friends should arrive ; or, at all events, being resolved to sell his life to the rebels as dear as possible. In the end, he retreated into the town church with about 80 men, disdaining to receive quarter, which his enemies repeatedly offered him ; on the contrary, he killed many of them with his own hand, and at last, being oppressed by numbers, fell himself, with sixty of his men round him, after an action which altogether lasted six or seven hours. This unfortunate event was of the greatest consequence in deciding the fate of our city. Waller's army was greatly encouraged, whilst that of Lord Hopton was much dispirited. The king himself was so affected at the particular loss of Colonel Boles, that when the news of it was communicated to him, he exclaimed :—“*Bring me a mourning scarf, for I have lost one of the best commanders in the kingdom.*”‡ Shortly after, Waller
 1644. having retaken Arundel castle, and he, as well as Hopton, being desirous of a general action, such took place upon Cheriton down, not far from Alresford, and within seven miles of this city. The king's army consisted of about 5,000 foot, and 3,000 horse.

* Clarendon.

† The noble author last quoted, makes this regiment consist only of 500 men ; but in this, and other particulars relating to Colonel Boles, we prefer the account contained in his epitaph, on a plate of brass in Winchester cathedral, drawn up by one of his family.

‡ Epitaph.

Waller, supported by Sir William Balfour, exceeded in horse; A.D. but in foot both armies were about equal; with this only advantage, that the parliamentary horse and foot were much better armed—no man wanting any weapon, offensive or defensive, that was proper for him. Sir Arthur Haslerig's regiment of cuirassiers, called the *lobsters*, was so formidable, that the king's naked and unarmed troops—amongst which few were better armed than with swords—could not bear the impression. The king's horse never behaved themselves so ill as that day; for the main body of them, after they had sustained one fierce charge, wheeled about to an unreasonable distance, and left their principal officers to shift for themselves, many of whom were killed.* Of these fell that day, John, Lord Stewart, brother to the duke of Richmond, general of the horse, a young man of extraordinary hope, and whose courage was so signal in this action, that too much could not be expected from him, if he had outlived it. Another was Sir John Smith, brother to the Lord Carrington, and commissary-general of horse. He had been trained up from his youth in the war of Flanders, being of an ancient Roman Catholic family,† and had long the reputation of being one of the best officers of horse. As soon as the first troubles appeared in Scotland, he betook himself to the service of his own prince, and from the beginning of the war to his own end, performed many signal actions of courage.‡ The foot behaved very gallantly, and had not only the better of the other foot, but bore two or three charges from the horse with notable courage, and without being broken, whilst those horse which stood upon the

* This whole narration is given in the words of Lord Clarendon, b. viii. Certain particulars in it, however, are transposed, and the whole is abridged.

† The king, who in the preceding part of his reign had been forced by the clamours of the Puritans actually to send ten Catholic priests or laymen to the gallows, for the exercise of their religion, when his disputes became more violent with the parliament, was deterred by similar utteries from employing any persons of that religion in his service. Amongst other pretended Popish plots, one was stated to be for blowing up the river Thames. According to another, there was a Popish army training under ground. In consequence of these clamours, even the marquis of Winchester's house was, by the king's command, stripped of all its arms. At length, Sir Arthur Ashton, in order to convince his majesty that the other party was willing to employ the Catholics, if they chose to serve them, actually procured a commission for himself in the parliamentary forces, which he produced to Charles. The scruples of the king then ceasing, the Catholic nobility and gentry exerted themselves, almost to the ruin of their families and fortunes, in the cause of honour and loyalty. Many of them were amongst the best of the royal officers and generals, particularly the above-mentioned Sir John Smith, Sir Arthur Aston, Sir Marmaduke Langdale, Sir Henry Gage, Colonel Howard, Sir John Weld, Major-General Webb, Lord Viscount Dunbar, Lord Powis, Lord Arundel of Wardour, the earl of Carnarvon, the marquises of Winchester and Worcester, &c. The whole number of noblemen and gentlemen of that religion, who lost their lives in the king's service, on this occasion, was 194, being two-fifths of the sum total of the royalists of the said description so killed.—See Dodd's Ch. Hist. vol. III.; Grey's Exam. of vols. II. and III. of Neal's Hist.; Lord Castlemain's List; Memoirs of Miss. Pr. vol. II.

‡ One of these exploits was his recovering the king's standard, when it had been seized and carried away by the enemy at the battle of Edgehill.—Clarendon, Tindal.

A. D. field, should have assisted them, could they have been persuaded
^{1644.} to stand. When the evening drew near, for the approach whereof
 neither party was sorry, the Lord Hopton thought it necessary to leave the field; and drawing off his men, and carrying with him many of his wounded, retired, with all his cannon and ammunition—of which he lost none—that night to Reading; the enemy being scattered, he had no mind to pursue. Waller himself made haste to Winchester, where he thought, upon this success, to have been immediately admitted into the castle, which was his own inheritance;* but he found that too well defended, and so returned with taking revenge upon the city, by plundering it with all the insolence and rapine imaginable.

From this account of the noble historian, it appears that the plan of keeping up a royal army at Winchester for overawing this and the neighbouring county of Sussex, was totally defeated by the event of the battle of Cheriton, which took place March 29, 1644; as Lord Hopton, instead of returning to our city, retreated by way of Reading, to join the main army at Oxford. Hence there was no question of defending the new works cast up round our city, which now lay at the mercy of the enemy; and Sir William Ogle was satisfied with keeping possession of the castle for the king. The wanton violence of the soldiery, at their triumphant entrance into Winchester, heightened by their religious prejudices, was chiefly displayed against our venerable cathedral. Here “the monuments of the dead were defaced; the bones of kings and bishops thrown about the church; the two famous brazen statues of the kings, Charles and James, erected at the entrance into the choir, pulled down; the communion plate, books, hangings, and cushions, seized upon and made away with; and the church vestments put on by the heathenish soldiers, who rode in that posture in derision about the streets, some scornfully singing pieces of the common prayer, whilst others tooted upon broken pieces of the organs. The stories of the Old and New Testament, curiously beautified with colours, and cut out in carved work, were utterly destroyed; and of the brass, torn from the violated monuments, might have been built a house, as strong as the brazen towers in old romances.”†

* This is a mistake of Clarendon, as we may gather from what has been said above, p. 3, and from what will hereafter occur. The inheritance of the castle certainly belonged to Sir Richard Tichborne, who had married Waller's sister, and who, together with his son, afterwards Sir Henry Tichborne, was ranged in battle against his brother-in-law on Cheriton down. Waller himself had married, for his second wife, the daughter of the marquis of Winchester, and was M.P. for Andover.—MISS. Baronetage, Wood, Dodd, vol. III, p. 452.

† Ryves's *Mercurius Rusticus*, and Foulis's plots of pretended Saints.

The ordinances of parliament would have authorised still more A.D. hostile measures against the Church of England, but Waller had not leisure at present to attend to these things, being ordered, in conjunction with the earl of Essex, to besiege Oxford. Thus was the fate of the city for some time suspended: even the former service of the church seems to have gone on for some time longer, as prebendaries continued to be installed in the cathedral, on each vacancy, until late in the summer of 1645.* At length, after the fatal battle of Naseby, the king's affairs becoming everywhere desperate and most places in the west having been brought under the power of the parliament, by general Sir Thomas Fairfax, the famous Oliver Cromwell was sent by him from Devizes, Sept. 26, with an army, consisting of four regiments of foot and three of horse, to reduce this city and castle, as likewise Basing house.† This exploit he executed with his wonted rapidity and success. He appeared before our city on the 28th of the said month, and immediately summoned it to surrender, sending a message for this purpose to the mayor; who returned a civil answer, but at the same time signified that the command of the city, as well as of the castle, was vested in Lord Ogle.‡ It is probable that a few shots were fired into the city in order to intimidate the inhabitants, from a distant eminence, which still preserves the name of Oliver's Battery; but it is certain that his chief efforts were directed against the castle, which alone was in a situation to defend itself. He accordingly thundered upon it, from a much nearer battery, during the space of a week, when it was surrendered to him,|| upon terms much more favourable to the garrison's safety and property than to the governor's honour: some of the king's friends making no scruple to call its capitulation a deed of treachery.¶ Oliver was exact in observing the terms agreed upon; for one of the royal officers making it appear that he had been plundered by a party of six soldiers belonging to the victorious army, the former ordered one of these, chosen by lot, instantly to be hung up, and he sent the other five to Sir Thomas Glenham, the king's commander at Oxford, to be dealt with as he should think proper, who instantly discharged them.||

* Viz. Laurence Hinton, rector of Chilbolton, installed Dec. 14, 1644; Thomas Gawan, rector of Exton, installed June 17, 1645; and Nic. Preston, installed July 23, 1645.—Gale's List.

† Clarendon; Guthrie's Gen. Hist. of Eng. b. III; Rapin.

‡ City Records, viz. Oct. 5; Guthrie.

|| Guthrie tells us it was "very well garrisoned." Lord Carendon says, "it surrendered upon easy conditions;" but Wood expressly asserts that it was treacherously given up.—Athen. Oxon., Heylin. § Ibid. ¶ Guthrie.

A.D. We may say that, if any name is deserving of execration in this
 1645. city, it is the name of Cromwell. King Henry's vicar-general of
 this name had destroyed the religious antiquities of Winches-
 ter; and the Cromwell of whom we are speaking, now laid its
 military antiquities in the dust. No sooner was he master of the
 castle, than, in conformity with the general practice of the rebels,
 he began to demolish it, by blowing it up with gunpowder,* that
 it might never more serve as a hold, or a retreat, to royalists. The
 castle thus dismantled, but, in all appearance, still affording a good
 lodging-house, was bestowed by parliament upon Sir William
 1646. Waller, in reward for his services†—the real proprietor of it, Sir
 Richard Tichborne, who had remained in it during the siege, hav-
 ing suffered the sequestration of all his estates, both real and per-
 sonal; as was the case with most of the other Catholics of distinc-
 tion.‡ The same demolitions were carried on at the fortifications
 of the city, particularly those about West-gate, where what was
 called the Norman tower, with the other turrets, was demolished.
 In like manner, the bishop's castle of Wolvesey, which had risen
 much about the same time as the royal castle, now fell with
 it; being reduced to that heap of majestic ruins which it still
 remains. Several churches and other public buildings are said to
 have been leveled on this occasion. The venerable city being thus
 miserably dismantled and defaced, Cromwell left to inferior agents
 the execution of the parliament's several ordinances relating to
 church affairs, and hastened to Basing, which he had it also in
 command to subdue. But this was not so easy a business as the
 reduction of Winchester. That house, which was the largest
 belonging to any subject in England,|| had already stood two
 sieges, in one of which it had been relieved in a most gallant man-
 ner by Sir John Gage.§ It had a brave garrison and a resolute
 commander, namely, the marquis of Winchester himself; who,
 amidst all the bad news of places daily falling into the hands of the
 enemy, constantly declared, that if the king had not another foot
 of ground in England, he should still have Basing.¶ It was

* Warton says, that Cromwell brought up his cannon close to the castle, and fired upon it incessantly, until it was leveled with the ground. It is not likely that the prudent Oliver would have been so prodigal of his ammunition; and the very appearance of the ruins, like those of Corfe castle, and so many other castles then demolished, proves that it was destroyed by mining.

+ Viz. Jan. 1646.—Athen. Oxon. N.B. This fact, which is positively attested by the accurate Wood, clearly confutes the assertion of Lord Carendon, which is adopted by Rapin. The parliament never would have passed an act to bestow upon Waller *his own inheritance*, nor would they insult him by pretending to *reward him* with what was already his own.

‡ Baronetage; Dodd's C. Hist.; Memoirs Miss. Pr.
 || Nichols's Progresses of Queen Elizabeth. § See Carendon, b. viii.
 ¶ Tindal ap. Rapin.

accordingly defended, this third time, with the same valour, but A.D. not with the same success, as in the two former sieges. In short, ¹⁶⁴⁶ the marquis and his friends, most of whom agreed with him in religion as well as politics, did all that brave men could do. They rejected the imperious summons of the besiegers,* and defended themselves to the last extremity: standing a storm, in which they were all put to the sword, except the marquis himself and a few of his principal officers, who were sent by Cromwell up to London, to wait the pleasure of parliament.† *Loyalty house* itself, as it was called,‡ was then burnt to the ground.

Winchester being now completely in the power of parliament, a second reformation in religion was here set on foot, and carried on by much the same means as had been employed in effecting the former. The established worship had been cried down by popular orators as gross and superstitious; and the people were made to believe that the religious system which was now offered them, was more pure and worthy of the Deity. Many violent speeches had been made in parliament, and many libels circulated throughout the nation, against the conduct of the bishops and clergy.|| Their conduct had been mis-represented and calumniated, real faults aggravated, and individual failings charged upon the whole body.§ They had been deprived of their voices in parliament, and in the convocation; and, in short, the religion of the nation had been changed, not only without the concurrence of the clergy, but in direct opposition to them, and by mere lay authority. In the first place, by virtue of an ordinance which had passed in 1643,¶ all crosses, crucifixes, representations of saints and angels, copes, surplices, hangings, candlesticks, basins, organs, &c. were carried out of the cathedral and other churches. The railings and altars were also everywhere destroyed; the raised chancels leveled; and a variety of other depredations committed: particularly in the cathedral, which is even said to have been turned into a stable for Cromwell's cavalry, during the short time that he remained in our city.** In the second place, the Common Prayer Book was put down by virtue of an ordinance passed in the preceding year, and a new mode of worship, called the Directory, was substituted in its place, to be observed in all churches, chapels, and private families.††

* Carendon.

† Idem, Peerage, Guthrie, Memoirs of Miss. Pr.

‡ The marquis himself wrote, with a diamond, upon every window in the house, *Aimez Loyauté, or Love Loyalty*: hence the same became the motto of the family arms, and the house itself was called Loyalty.—Peerage, Tindal ap. Rapin.

|| Collier, part II, p. 820.

§ Hist of Churches of Eng. and Scot. by a (Dissenting) Clergyman, vol. III, p. 123, &c.

¶ Ibid, Collier, p. 730.

** Local Tradition.

†† Collier, part II, p. 835.

A.D. Thirdly, the offices of deans, chapters, archdeacons, &c., were suppressed; which measure was followed, about the time we are speaking of, with the abolition of the style and character of archbishops and bishops.* There was now no longer a diocese of Winchester, composed of such a number of parishes; but the same local district was divided into certain presbyteries and classes.† Finally, not content with a complete triumph over their adversaries, and with the legal establishment of their own form of worship, the dissenting ministers of the time called upon their friends in parliament to persecute, with unrelenting severity, all those who differed from them in religious opinions. This they called doing the work of God; professing themselves abhorvers of those who adopted milder principles, and appointing a general fast on Christmas-day, and another fast every month, to expiate the crying sin, as they represented it, of religious toleration.‡ Accordingly, to read the Common Prayer Book in any church, or private family, subjected the offender, by authority of the said parliament, to a penalty of 5*l.* for the first act, 10*l.* for the second, and of three years' imprisonment for the third.|| There was also a long catalogue of heresies drawn up; the maintaining of which was punished, in some cases with imprisonment, in others with death.§ Such were the laws now enacted by those, who had made the persecutions they themselves had suffered, one of the chief pretexts for overturning the establishment, both in Church and State! After all, however, the chief weight of actual punishment fell upon the Quakers, who were whipped;¶ and upon the Catholics, who were hanged and quartered.**

The foregoing account of the laws and religion of the times was necessary, to give a just idea of the change which took place in our city on its reduction by the arms of Cromwell. With respect to Bishop Curle,—who, by the actual laws, was now no more than a private clergyman,—he had remained in the castle during the late siege;†† and, being included in the capitulation, was permitted to retire unmolested. His hereditary property, however, as well as his revenues, being sequestered, he had no other resource for his subsistence, than the bounty of his sister, who had a house at Soverton, in this county; where this loyal and upright prelate died

* Viz. in Oct. 1646; Collier, p. 848.

† Hist. of Ch. of Eng. and Scot. vol. III, p. 214.

‡ Ibid. pp. 160, 204, 235.

|| Ibid. p. 158; Collier, p. 388.

§ Hist. of Churches, pp. 270, 271.

¶ Journal of George Fox, by Penn.

* Twenty-one priests were put to death between July 1641 and June 1654, and several others were condemned to the same fate.

†† Richardson, *De Præsul*; Wood.

in 1650.* It is true, that the clergy in general were at liberty to A. D. continue in the ministry; but it was on the conditions of their ¹⁶⁴⁶ subscribing the solemn league and covenant, and of adopting the directory and the other parts of the Presbyterian worship and discipline: conditions which, of course, many complied with; but the clergy of this city, or at least those of the cathedral, distinguished themselves by their firm adherence to their own religion; and had the honor of being particularly censured as delinquents, by a parliament, which had usurped powers that certainly did not belong to it.† Amongst the displaced prebendaries, he that was most in favour with Bishop Curle—being the tutor of his children —became a Catholic;‡ as did many other distinguished clergymen of the Church of England about the same time,||—and wrote several tracts of controversy and devotion.§ Another of the prebendaries was Dr. William Lewis, who had been provost of Oriel college. Nothing could have proved more untoward to the views of our Winchester patriots had he conformed to the covenant and directory; happily, however, he proved an unshaken loyalist and churchman, which furnished a pretext for dispossessing him of the rich mastership of St. Cross: a sinecure, which our member of parliament, John Lisle, esq., thought he could manage as well as any clergyman in the kingdom. He accordingly procured it for himself,¶ and enjoyed it until called up to the mock House of Lords which Cromwell had created, when the benefice was bestowed on John Cooke, the Parliament's solicitor-general, who drew up the indictment against the king at his trial.** We have omitted to mention, amongst other measures which took place on the change of religion in this city, the sale of the church lands belonging to the bishopric and to the dean and chapter. The Presbyterian ministers had made vigorous efforts to obtain all such property for their own use and benefit, and had descanted largely on the heinous guilt of sacrilege, in the same manner as Archbishop Cranmer and some of

* Wood.

† Hist of Ch. vol. III, p. 206.

‡ Viz. Dr. Tho. Gawen, rector of Exton, &c.—Athen. Oxon.; Dodd's Ch. Hist. vol. III.

|| Amongst these were Dr. Godfrey Goodman, bishop of Gloucester; T. Vane, D.D. chaplain to Charles I; Stephen Gough, D.D. brother to major-general Gough, the regicide; H. Cressy, canon of Windsor, dean of Laughlin, and chaplain to Lord Faulkland—this last became a Benedictine monk, and wrote the learned Church History of Britain, so often quoted in the early part of this work—H. Ireson, LL.D. of All-Souls; R. Read, LL.D. of New college; R. Milesent, D.D. Archdeacon of Norwich, and prebendary of Chichester; R. Crashaw, M. A. the celebrated poet; J. Massey, D.D. dean of C. C.; P. Manby, D.D. dean of Derry; Sir Toby Mathews, son of Archbishop Mathews, &c. Another of our prebendaries, Theodore Price, D.D. and master of St. Cross, had also, in the early part of this reign, viz. in 1631, died in the Catholic communion.

§ Dodd.

¶ Wood, History of Independency.

** Ibid, History of King-killers.

A. D. his fellow bishops had done, when the monasteries and other ecclesiastical property had been bestowed on the courtiers, in the preceding century; but the Long Parliament proved as deaf to their representations on this subject, as the duke of Somerset had been to those of the prelates. Accordingly, the estates in question were disposed of for the use of the ruling powers: the sale of them beginning in 1646, and continuing in 1651.* As to what concerns our famous college, notwithstanding its known attachment and services to the cause of royalty, and the many memorials of the religion of past ages which it still exhibits, it escaped, to a miracle, the destructive violence both of military barbarians and fanatic sectaries. This preservation is attributed to a conscientious sentiment of a son of Wykeham, an officer in the rebel army; who, recollecting the oath he had taken at his matriculation, interested himself so warmly in behalf of the college, as to protect it from all violence.† The same officer is represented as having saved from injury the beautiful tomb and statue of Bishop Wykeham in the cathedral.

Towards the close of the year 1648, those state hypocrites, who had professed all along to have taken up arms against their king, for the purpose of protecting him from Papists and malignants, being now prepared to throw off the mask, brought him to the scaffold, with the mock forms of justice,—an action then unprecedented in history,‡ and which filled all Europe with astonishment and horror,—Winchester had the satisfaction, on the 21st of December, a little more than a month before the catastrophe alluded to took place, of receiving its sovereign; but in a very different situation from that in which she had received so many of his predecessors. In fact, he was a prisoner under a strong guard of horse, which had conducted him from the gloomy castle of Hurst, by the circuitous route of Lyndhurst, Ringwood, and Romsey, to this city, in order to sleep here on the first night of his journey to Windsor.|| “At his entrance therein, the mayor and aldermen of the city did, notwithstanding the times, receive the king with dutiful respect, and the clergy did the like. During his short stay there, the gentry and others of inferior rank, flocked thither in great numbers, to welcome his majesty.”§ Such a reception of a captive

* See an account of the sale of these lands in Gale's History, p. 16.

† This tradition is carefully kept up in the college, but the officer's name is not known. It was probably Colonel Nathaniel Fiennes, brother to Lord Say and Sele, who was educated at Winchester college, and admitted to a fellowship at New college, in quality of founder's kin. The influence which he had in the rebel army is well known.—Wood's Athen. Oxon.

‡ Agesilaus, king of Lacedemon, was the only instance then known of a similar proceeding against a crowned head; but the Spartan kings were in fact only dependent magistrates.

|| Wood's Fasti Oxon.

§ Ibid.

king does more honor to Winchester, than all its holiday addresses A.D. to successful monarchs put together. About the same time came 1647. on, in our city, the trial of the mysterious plot of Ralph, Osbern, and Doucet, for an attempt to free the king from Carisbrooke castle, in the Isle of Wight. The views of these conspirators, however, were very different: the two latter meant fairly by the royal prisoner, who, in conformity with their plan, had actually sawed an iron-bar assunder in a window, which is still shewn amongst the ruins of that fortress; the intention of Ralph was avowedly to have pistoled the king. In so intricate a case, which was still more perplexed by the artifices of Sergeant Wild, who tried this cause, and by Ralph's counsel, the jury brought in a bill of *ignoramus*.* It did not fare so well with Captain Burleigh, a brave but indiscreet inhabitant of the said Island; who, being tried by the same judge and jury,† for a separate attempt to give freedom to his sovereign, was found guilty of high-treason, and was accordingly hanged and quartered in this city.‡

Whilst the government now afloat was tossed to and fro, like a ship without a rudder, until it unavoidably sunk into a more severe despotism under Cromwell, than had ever been experienced under its lawful sovereign, the Presbyterian ministers growled for more absolute power, and for persecuting laws,|| until they had lost their tithes, with the exclusive right to the pulpit, and a general toleration was established.§ The greatest proof of the happiness of Winchester during this time is, that it affords few materials for history. It was no longer a city, its bishopric being abolished, and its castles and other fortifications destroyed; as a country town, however, it continued upon a respectable footing. Its magistrates even, who were the same that governed it during the monarchy, were particularly favoured; as they were most of them named commissioners of the county of Hants, for executing the several acts of parliament which now took place,¶ in conjunction 1657. with their representative, John Lisle, esq., the Lord Richard Cromwell, Richard Major, John Dunch, and others of the protector's relations and intimate friends. This was not the case with most other cities. The college also continued in perfect peace and security,

* Clarendon's Hist. of Rebel. b. xi.

+ Ibid

‡ Baker's Chron.

|| "Days of fasting, on account of the sin of tolerating sectaries, were frequent, and the Presbyterians mourned frequently, because the parliament would not grant them authority to extirpate all such as would not conform to their mode of church discipline."—History of Churches, vol. III, p. 234.

§ Hist of Churches, vol. III, pp. 320, 332, 334; Collier.

¶ Viz. the aldermen, Edward Riggs, Thomas Muspratt, John Champion, Edward Hooker, and William Harwood.—See act of 1657 for an assessment.

A. D. though certain Presbyterians were appointed its visitors.* For 1657. this distinction, which we may presume was more or less beneficial to the inhabitants at large, and for the peace of the college, they were undoubtedly indebted to their powerful friends, who happened to be connected with the actual government. These seem to have been, besides those just mentioned, Lieutenant-colonel William Gough, one of the regicides, major-general of the county; Sir William Waller, who was now in possession of the castle of this city; William Fiennes, Lord Say and Sele; and his brother Colonel Nathaniel Fiennes, who has been already named; Nicholas Love, esq., another of the regicides, and one of the six clerks in chancery, who was a native of Winchester, being son of Dr. Nicholas Love, some time prebendary of the cathedral, and warden of the college; Colonel Desborough, who was also one of the king's judges; and John Cooke, solicitor-general, who acted in that capacity, at the said trial, and who, as we have related, was appointed to the mastership of St. Cross, on the promotion of Lisle to be one of the commissioners of the great seal.

1658. Upon the death of Oliver, the most absolute power in this kingdom, and, at that time in Europe, devolved upon one, who might be called, in some sense, a Winchester man, his home and chief property being at Marden, within four miles of this city.† This was

* Hist. of Churches, vol. III, p. 342

† One of the ancient episcopal manors, the ruins of which may still be traced at the upper end of the village of Hursley. This estate fell to Richard Cromwell by his marriage with Dorothy, daughter of Richard Major, alderman of Southampton. The following pedigree of this remarkable family, copied from a mural monument of beautiful marble, in the church of Hursley, where they lie buried, not having been before published, we presume will be acceptable to many readers:—"This monument was erected to the memory of Mrs. Elizabeth Cromwell, spinster, (by Mr. Richard Cromwell and Thomas Cromwell, her executors.) She died the eighth day of April, 1731, in the 82d year of her age, and lies interred near this place. She was the daughter of Richard Cromwell, esq., by Dorothy his wife, who was the daughter of Richard Major, esq., and the following account of her family, (all of whom, except Mrs. Ann Gibson, lie in this chancel,) is given according to her desire:—Mrs. Ann Gibson, the sixth daughter, died 7th December, 1727, in the 69th year of her age, and lies interred with Dr. Thomas Gibson, her husband, (physician-general of the army,) in the church-yard belonging to St. George's chappel, in London.—Richard Cromwell, esq., father of the said Elizabeth Cromwell, died 12th July, 1712, in the 80th year of his age.—Oliver Cromwell, esq., son of the said Richard Cromwell, died 11th of May, 1705, in the 49th year of his age.—Mrs. Dorothy Mortimer, a 7th daughter, wife of John Mortimer, esq., died 14th May, 1691, in the 21st year of her age, but left no issue.—Mrs. Dorothy Cromwell, wife of the said Richard Cromwell, died 5th January, 1675, in the 49th year of her age.—Mrs. Ann Major, mother of the said Mrs. Dorothy Cromwell, died 13th June, 1662.—Richard Major, esq., husband of the said Mrs. Ann Major, died 25th April, 1663.—Mrs. Dorothy Cromwell, a fifth daughter, died 13th December, 1650, in the 2nd year of her age.—A fourth daughter died 27th May, 1655, in the 1st year of her age.—Mrs. Mary Cromwell, a third daughter, died 24th September, 1654, in the 2d year of her age.—A son of the said Richard and Dorothy Cromwell died 13th December, 1652, in the 1st year of his age.—Mrs. Ann Cromwell, a second daughter, died 14th March, 1651, in the 1st year of her age.—Mr. John Kingswell, father of the said Mrs. Ann Major, died 5th March, 1639.

the most noble Lord Richard, as he had been called, son of the A. D. deceased, who was now proclaimed lord protector of England, ^{1658.} Scotland, and Ireland; in which capacity he received from all the different corporations, &c. more lofty and flattering addresses, with solemn promises of spending their lives in his defence, than ever had been presented to the most illustrious of our lawful sovereigns.* Richard, however, was of a very different character from his father. He could neither preach nor pray, nor even fight; but he was a boon companion, and almost a royalist, having been accustomed, in his convivial hours, to drink the health of his father's landlord, namely Charles II, whilst the former was protector.† With these dispositions, it is no wonder that he should, after a few months' trial of it, have abdicated his father's ill-gotten authority, and even his own academical honours,‡ with the utmost cheerfulness; and have preferred his rural pleasures, amidst the secure and peaceful lawns of Hursley, to the bolts and trap-doors of Hampton-court and Whitehall.|| The only thing to be surprised at is, that men of reflection, and even royalists, should appear to despise him for making such a choice:§ so inconsistent and unfeeling are mankind. Thus, they have attached honour to the name of a lion, a cruel animal that devours them; and ignominy to that of a dog, their ever faithful and watchful sentinel.

The happy event of England's recovering its ancient constitution, by means of the Restoration, was greatly owing to a citizen of Winchester, whose house and monument we have still amongst us.¶ This was Sir John Clobery, colonel of a regiment in General Monk's army, and one of the agents sent up to London by that

* Wood's *Athen. Oxon.* These addresses were long preserved in a large chest at Hursley, on which the deposed protector used often to repose, when in company with his jovial companions and to boast, that he was sitting on the lives and fortunes of most of the men in England.

† *Athen. Oxon.*

‡ He was elected chancellor of the University of Oxford, in 1657. Amongst the many ridiculous, as well as tragical scenes, which the present revolution exhibited, one of the most singular was that which took place at the said university, in 1649; when a whole batch of the illiterate and blood-stained ruffians of the parliamentary army insisted upon adding literary to their military honours. Accordingly, Joyce, the tailor; Hewson, the shoe-maker; Roe, the throwster; Harrison, the butcher; and Okey, the drayman, with others of the same description, were severally elected bachelors of law, masters of arts, &c., whilst Cromwell himself, as of superior knowledge, as well as dignity, became LL.D. - See *Fasti Oxon.*

|| These were some of the precautions which Oliver thought himself obliged to take for his personal security.

§ Clarendon, *Hist. Rebell.* b. xvi.

¶ Almost all the spacious mansion called Clobery house, in Parchment-street, has, within these late years, been taken down, in order to erect the new County Hospital on the site of it. An old Saxon door-way, however, and some other parts of it, still remain. His elegant epitaph and inelegant monument—the former of which records the share that he had in the Restoration—are entire in the cathedral, and will be noticed in our Survey. Near him lie his only son and two of his daughters.

A. D. army to treat with the committee of general safety.* His chief merit, however, was in modelling the army itself; and it is admitted that, if General Monk knew better how to treat with the canting politicians of that period,† Sir John Clobery could better engage the affections of the soldiers,‡ and thereby direct their motions to the grand point, which he and the general had in view. It has been remarked, that the services of Clobery, in this grand undertaking, have not been rated by historians according to their merits;|| the reason probably is, that they were not properly recompensed by the sovereign himself.

1666. Now come we to speak of the fortune of the persons connected with this city, who had borne a distinguished part in the late usurpation. The ex-protector, Richard Cromwell, at first thought it necessary to retire into France, whence he afterwards passed into Switzerland; but being satisfied, by the act of indemnity and other assurances, that he might live in perfect security in his own country, he returned thither, and resided chiefly upon his estate at Hursley, where, as we have already stated, he was buried, having died at Cheshunt, in 1712.§ Sir William Waller having, fortunately for himself, quarrelled with his masters in the parliament, and having been, more than once, committed to prison, by them, or by Cromwell, retrieved his character with the royalists; and if he did not gain anything at the Restoration, yet we are positively assured, that he was no loser by that event.¶ This implies, that Winchester castle, though the undoubted property of Sir Henry Tichborne, was not taken from him. Indeed, it was the mistaken and fatal policy of Charles II, to bestow favours upon his enemies by way of bribing them to be loyal; and to neglect his friends, trusting that their consciences would not permit them to be otherwise. On the other hand, the Catholics, with the penal laws in force, and sometimes executed against them,** were in the situation of the crane in the fable; which, having withdrawn a bone that was

* Guthrie's Hist. of England, vol. III.

† The following extract from Monk's letter to the Parliament, is a specimen of the style, which even politicians and warriors adopted in public business:—"You are the people who have filled the world with wonders; but nothing is impossible to faith. We see God's hour is come, and the time of his people's deliverance, even the set time, is at hand. He cometh skipping over the mountains of sin and unworthiness. We beseech you not to heal the wounds of the daughter of God's people slightly, &c."—Hist. of Churches, vol III, p. 359.

‡ Guthrie, Hist. vol. III.

|| Ibid.

§ Fasti Oxon, History of King-killers. Tindal.

¶ Athen. Oxon.

** Twelve priests were actually put to death for the mere exercise of their religion in this reign—Charles not daring to save them, though inwardly of the same persuasion, as appeared upon his death-bed—besides ten other Catholic priests or laymen, sacrificed in that most infamous state trick, called Oates's Plot.

choking him, out of the throat of the wolf, and asked for a reward, A. D. was answered : "It is reward enough that I did not bite your neck ^{1660.} asunder." It is true, indeed, that this Sir Henry was made lieutenant of the New Forest ;* but it is also true, that he and his descendants continued to keep up their just claim to the castle of Winchester, and that the justice of this claim was admitted by the sovereign.† Love, Gough, and Lisle, fled to the continent, and there remained till their death.‡ Lisle had rendered himself particularly obnoxious to the royalists, as having, amongst his other offices, been president of what was called the high-court of justice ; and, in that quality, condemned to death a great number of their most gallant friends, as Sir Henry Slingsby, Dr. Hewet, Colonel Ashton, Colonel Penruddock, &c.|| He provoked them still more by affecting the robes and dignity of chancellor of England ; insomuch, that three violent Irishmen of their party, who were witnesses to this impudent imposture, at Lausanne, in Switzerland, which was the general haunt of that party, actually assassinated him, as he was going in state to church, accompanied by the magistrates : an action which was much more worthy of the king's enemies than of his friends. One of them shot him, and the other two trampled upon his body with their horses' feet ; after which they all three rode away unmolested into one of the neighbouring states.§ His widow, Mrs. Ann Lisle, vulgarly called, from his mock title, Lady Lisle, continued to reside in Winchester, or its neighbourhood, until the next reign, when we shall again have occasion to mention her. The only person connected with this city, who actually suffered the penalties of high-treason on this occasion, was the master of St. Cross, John Cooke, solicitor at the king's trial, and chief-justice of Ireland. He pleaded that he had not contrived the king's death, but had only acted in the way of his profession ; but this plea was overruled, and he was adjudged to suffer the penalties of high-treason. Not one of the regicides died with more enthusiastic firmness, or presumptuous confidence, than he did. So far from lamenting the share which he had taken in the late king's death, and in destroying the peace of three kingdoms, with the rapine, slaughter, and other human miseries, which had thereby been occasioned, he repeatedly boasted, in his last speech, that he had "done nothing amiss," that he "desired never to repent of anything he had done," that he "died to bear

* Baronetage.

† Wood, Hist. of King-killers.

‡ Wood. Bevil Higgins denies that they had horses, but says, they re-embarked in the boat which had brought them from the other side of the lake of Geneva.

† MSS.

|| Wood, &c.

A. D. witness to the cause of God, and that such a sight as his death ^{1660.} was the most glorious in the world, next to that of Christ upon the Cross.”* In the full confidence of joining Brook, Ireton, Hampden and Pickering, who, he says, had suffered active martyrdom from the same cause;† he was impatient for the arrival of the sheriff, who was to conduct him to the scaffold, exclaiming, in scriptural language: “what stayeth the wheels of this chariot? why do they drive so slowly?”‡ Together with him died, though not with equal firmness, Hugh Peters, the most frantic and blood-thirsty of all the late enthusiastic preachers. They were executed October 16, 1660, within the paling at Charing-cross, and in sight of Whitehall, where Charles had been beheaded; after which Cooke’s head was erected on a pole over the north-east end of Westminster hall.||

Upon the restoration of monarchy to Britain, Winchester recovered its dignity as a bishopric; of which it had been deprived ten years, ever since the death of Bishop Curle. The person chosen by his majesty to fill this high station, was his ancient tutor, Dr. Brian Duppa, then 70 years of age; who had been successively bishop of Chichester, and of Salisbury; but who had withdrawn himself, and lived in the greatest obscurity, at Richmond, in Surrey, during the late troubles. He was confirmed bishop of Winchester, October 14, 1660§. The cathedral chapter was also restored in this same year: Dr. Alexander Hide being appointed dean, through the interest of his kinsman, Lord Chancellor Hide, afterwards earl of Clarendon,¶ who also procured for him the bishopric of Salisbury; and the vacant stalls being filled up with five new prebendaries. Finally, Dr. Lewis recovered his mastership of ^{1662.} St. Cross.** It was not, however, until August 24, 1662, that the Church of England can be considered as having been absolutely restored: the Presbyterian and other dissenting ministers, whose ordination, as well as doctrine, were rejected by that church,†† being so long left in possession of their livings. But on that day, by virtue of the act of uniformity passed in the same year, all the clergy in general were required, under pain of deprivation, to read the Book of Common Prayer to their congregations; and, after reading the same, solemnly to “declare their unfeigned assent and consent to all and everything contained in, and prescribed in and by, the said

* Dying Speeches of State Prisoners, p. 242.

† Cooke’s Letter to a Friend; ibid, p. 247

‡ Ibid, p. 241; Grey’s Exam. vol. IV.

|| Hist. of King-killers.

§ Richardson, De Praesul. ¶ Athen. Oxon.

** Gale’s List.

†† By the tenor of the act of uniformity, no orders were admitted, but such as had been conferred by a bishop.

book." Previous to this, another solemn declaration was required A.D. of them, by the authority of the same parliament, as it was of all ¹⁶⁶² magistrates, officers, vestrymen, &c. stating the "unlawfulness of taking up arms against the king, upon any pretence whatsoever, and that there lay no obligation of keeping the oath called the solemn league and covenant."^{*} The clergy of the Established Church having thus got the entire possession of the churches, began to repair the devastations which their adversaries had committed in them, and to restore them to their former state and appearance. In our city of Winchester, the cathedral was naturally an object of the first consideration. The remains of the ancient kings, bishops, and other personages, respectable for their sanctity or their dignity, which had been sacrilegiously invaded and scattered about by the fanatics, were carefully gathered together, and placed in two of the mortuary chests over the presbytery.[†] The windows and other defaced parts of the building were repaired. The statues of the two late monarchs, James and Charles, were replaced in their niches; the chancel again raised, and enclosed with a rich well-carved balustrade; the altar-table restored to its former situation against the eastern screen, over which was suspended a large canopy, exhibiting the emblematic pelican, with other ornaments in rich and bold carving.

Brian Dupper died before the act of uniformity took effect, and was succeeded in the same year, viz. 1662, by Dr. George Morley, translated hither from Worcester. "He was a man," says a writer of the same high-church principles with himself, "of thorough-tried royalty: not of the number of the temporisers, who had learned to shift their principles, so as to be ready to receive any revolution or turn of affairs that might happen, and always to stand fair for promotion."[‡] He had been one of the late king's commissioners at the famous treaty of Uxbridge; and, after suffering exile with his present sovereign, had assisted, by his commands, at the conferences held with the dissenters at the Savoy. Nor was he less distinguished for his learning, munificence, and austerity of life: eating but once in the twenty-four hours, and rising every morning, in the coldest weather, without a fire, at five o'clock.^{||} Amongst his other public works, he ornamented this city with

* 13 Car. II. † See the inscriptions on the same. ‡ Wood, Athen. Oxon.

|| Wood, Athen. Oxon. This author says, that "he assisted the gallant Arthur, Lord Capel, as *his confessor*, before his execution, in 1648." Burnet says, (Hist. of his own Times, vol. I, p. 178) that he was accustomed to receive the private confessions of the duchess of York, whose chaplain he was, and who "was by him carefully principled in the doctrine of the Protestant faith, yet died in the faith of the Roman church."—Wood, ibid.

A. D. an episcopal palace, in place of the demolished castle of Wolvesey ; he repaired Farnham castle at a very great expense; and bought Chelsea house as a town residence for the bishops of Winchester, instead of the house in Southwark, which had been sold and portioned out into small dwellings in the rebellion.* Finally, he built and endowed the widow's college on the north side of the cathedral church-yard, for the support of clergymen's widows, though he himself continued unmarried all his life ; which accounts for his emulating the deeds of his predecessors in ancient times, and being enabled to execute such great public works. He
1684. died at Farnham castle, in 1684, aged 87, and was interred in the cathedral of this city, opposite to the chantry of Edington.†

1662. Nor were the civil and commercial interests of Winchester less benefited by the Restoration than those of the church. For now that great and important work, which had been so long and so earnestly called for by the friends of the city,‡ the restoration of its navigation, was taken up and warmly pursued. Accordingly, an

* During the latter part of his episcopacy, this prelate had a steward or seneschal, whose history is too remarkable to be here omitted. This was F. Peter Walsh, an Irish Franciscan friar. There being great disputes in Ireland concerning a form of allegiance to be presented to the crown, called *The Remonstrance*, Walsh, with his colleague, F. Redmond Caron, was the most active in the kingdom in its defence, pretending to be actuated by the purest zeal for the interests of his countrymen. At length, upon the duke of Ormond's resignation of the government of Ireland, it was clearly discovered that Walsh had been his tool in raising divisions amongst the people. He was accordingly rewarded by the ministry with a pension of 100*l.* per ann., and recommended to Morley, or perhaps forced upon him, as his seneschal.

+ Richardson, Wood.—To finish the ecclesiastical transactions of this reign, it is proper to mention that, about the year 1668, the Quakers made their first appearance in this city, where some of George Fox's head disciples and companions seem to have established themselves. He complains much, in his Journal, of certain schismatical friends in these parts, who, moved by a different spirit from his own, had "run into ranterism," as he calls it. Two of these, a man and a woman, after prophecying a second destruction of London by fire, came, by way of saving themselves, to Southampton ; and there, having abandoned themselves to a scandalous course of life, boasted of the same at the market-cross in Winchester. Being committed to the gaol of this city, the man stabbed the keeper, and some time afterwards hanged himself ; and the woman attempted to cut a child's throat. The father of Quakerism shows himself anxious that these ranters should not be considered as his children ; whilst it is self-evident, that their running into ranterism, was the immediate consequence of the enthusiastic principle which he had set up, namely, that each person is to be guided by a private spirit of his own. The conduct of George Fox himself, though less flagitious, was as extravagant and ranting as that of his schismatical disciples. He was accustomed to go into the steeple-houses, viz. the parish churches, and call out to the preacher : "come down thou deceiver." He wrote several letters to the grand Turk and to the king, in one of which he tells "Friend Charles," that if he permits such abominations as the setting up of May-poles, the whole nation will be overthrown like Sodom and Gomorrah. In a word, he foretold, with prophetic assurance, that the whole world was on the point of being converted to Quakerism ; which prediction is also repeated by the celebrated Barclay, in his Apology for the Quakers.—Amongst the disciples of Fox, "Wm. Sympson was moved of the Lord to go several times, for three years, naked and barefooted, before the professors, (the Presbyterians) in markets, courts, and towns, as a sign to them. R. Huntingdon was moved of the Lord to go in a white sheet into Carlisle steeple-house, to show them that the surplice was coming in."—See the Journal, &c. of George Fox, written by William Penn, folio.

‡ Trussell's MSS.

act of parliament was procured*, investing a company of public- A. D.
spirited individuals† with the powers necessary to carry on the ^{1663.}
work; but, at the same time, obliging them to complete it by No-
vember 1, 1671; and restricting them from requiring for the car-
riage of any goods, to and from the sea at Southampton, more than
half the price required for land-carriage‡.

But the benefit of this and other improvements, which were
then in agitation, were retarded by two of the greatest calamities 1664.
to which mankind is subject—war and pestilence. The former of
these, which broke out in 1664, against the United States, pro-
mised some advantage, by the expenditure of public money for
the support of the numerous Dutch prisoners taken by the duke 1665.
of York, in his engagement with Admiral Opdam, and kept here,
in 1665; but, upon the whole, the war was certainly detrimental
to the rising trade and commerce of Winchester; and the very cir-
cumstance of the prisoners being confined here, proved the de-
struction of one of our remaining establishments and venerable
monuments of antiquity. This was the hospital of St. Mary Mag-
dalene, upon the hill of that name; which, being judged proper for
a prison of war, the poor inhabitants were ordered by government
to evacuate it, and to provide lodgings for themselves in the city.||
The consequence was, that the building was so much defaced and
injured by the prisoners, who burnt whatever wood and timber
belonging to it they could lay their hands upon, that the brethren
could never afterwards reside in their house, which has dwindled
away ever since, until little more than a mere memorial of it is
standing at present§.

But the plague proved much more destructive to this city, as
well as to the nation in general, than the war; and, like the war, was
derived from Holland.¶ This dreadful calamity broke out in Lon-
don, in May, 1665, where it produced such ravages on the human
species, that its inhabitants still shudder at the name of it. At
first these western counties were thought to be the most free from
danger; accordingly, the king came hither to avoid it, though, for

* Act 16 and 17 Car. II.

† Their names were Sir Humphrey Bennet, knight; Wm. Swann and Nic. Oudart,
esqrs.; Robert Holmes, John Lloyd, John Lawson, and Wm. Holmes, gents. By the
same act, they were authorised to open the navigation of the Test river to Romsey and
Stockbridge; the stream running from Bishop's Waltham into the sea, &c.

‡ Act 16 and 17 Car. II.

|| We borrow these particulars from the late Mr. Wavel's account of Magdalene hos-
pital, in the Anonymous History of Winchester, it being the only part of that work which
he is admitted by his friends to have written. It is to be observed, that Mr. Wavel was
master of this hospital, and therefore may be supposed to have been well acquainted with
the recent facts relating to it.

¶ It is said to have been imported from thence in a bale of cotton.

§ 1800.

A. D. his greater security, he proceeded on to Salisbury. Very soon ^{1666.} afterward, however, viz. early in the year 1666,* the destroying angel bent his course this way, and seems nowhere to have dealt his vengeance more fatally, in proportion to the number of its inhabitants, than in this our city. The dead were here, no less than in London, carried out by cart-loads at a time, and buried on the eastern downs; as the turfy mounds there still indicate. Almost all trade and mutual intercourse were now at an end, nor was it without great difficulty, that the necessaries of life were procured; and the third great calamity, famine, was averted, by inducing the country people to bring their provisions to a weekly market, which was held, with all the jealous precaution possible, upon a rising ground beyond the west gate, where the obelisk is now erected. The custom was, for the buyers and sellers to keep at a considerable distance from each other whilst they made their bargains; which done, the commodities were left by the country people upon a large flat stone—now forming the basis of the obelisk—and fetched away by the inhabitants; who, in return, threw the money agreed upon into a vessel of water provided for that purpose.†

Charles, who had been a great traveller in foreign dominions, was very fond of surveying his own. The western progress was his favourite journey; and Winchester, of all others, the spot to which he gave the preference as a fixed place of residence. This choice, in a prince of his acknowledged taste and discernment, who was well acquainted with every part of this kingdom, and with a considerable part of the continent, is not a little to the credit of this renowned seat of his ancestors. The king had paid frequent visits to our city, accompanied by his brother James, during the

* Warton, Description, &c. p. 34, says, that the plague broke out here in 1668; the Anonymous Hist of Winchester, vol. II, p. 131, says towards the end of 1668. It is easy to prove the chronological error of both these authors, in this particular, from their own statements, particularly from the latter work, where it is expressly said, the plague was in Winchester, "if not in 1665, at least in March, 1666"—Vol. II, p. 207. But this fact, viz. that the plague raged here in 1666, is demonstratively proved from public records, particularly from MS. Col.

† Most of the circumstances here related are derived from the traditional accounts of the inhabitants. Upon the ceasing of the contagion, the surviving inhabitants, in a spirit of benevolence and charity, highly to their credit, formed themselves into a society for the relief of the distressed orphans and widows of the deceased, which society has been continued ever since, for similar purposes of charity, under the title of the Natives' Society. In 1759, they erected the obelisk, which has been mentioned above, and which will be further noticed in our Survey. When this society had subsisted about fifty years, a jealousy arising—similar to that which took place in the church of Jerusalem, between the native Jewish Christians and the Heileenists—concerning an alleged partiality in the distributions of the collections, another charitable institution was formed, under the title of the Aliens' Society, whose chief object is to apprentice poor children of the town, of whomsoever born. They likewise hold their annual meetings, and boast of having upon their list a great number of persons, who, by their means, have risen to opulence and consequence, and who have proved valuable members of society.

course of his reign,* on which occasions he took up his residence A.D. in the deanery :† at length, in 1682, he came to the resolution of making Winchester his ordinary residence, when public business did not require his presence in London ;‡ and, for this purpose, of building himself a palace on the spot where the former royal castle had stood. He began by securing to himself the ground on which the edifice was to be erected. This was then claimed by the mayor and corporation, but upon what ground does not distinctly appear. It is true, the mayor had sometimes, in former ages, as we have mentioned,|| been appointed warden, or constable, of the

* *Magna Britannia, or New Survey of Great Britain*, in six volumes, 1720, vol II.

† He is said to have added the new brick building, at the south end of the great hall, for the accommodation of Mrs. E. Gwynn.

‡ Towards the latter end of his reign, Charles became more and more disgusted with the residence of his capital and its neighbourhood; as that was the chief scene of those party violences which embittered his life, and forced him to send his best friends to prison and to the scaffold, in order to gratify his worst enemies. This was particularly the case in 1678, 1679, and 1680, whilst the nation was under the delirium of Oates's sham plot. By means of this, such men as Shaftesbury, Sidney, Armstrong, Waller, &c., who had been nurtured in the grand rebellion, and who, four years after, concerted a real plot for destroying the king and government, affected the purest loyalty, and the most ardent zeal for their preservation; whilst, on the other hand, such staunch and tried royalists as Sir Henry Tichborne, the Lords Arundel, Powis, and Stafford, who had risked their lives and fortunes in the king's defence against those very men, were imprisoned, and the last of them executed for pretended treason. Never was a fiction so extravagantly absurd as this plot, taken with all its circumstances, solemnly sworn to; never were witnesses, so infamous in their characters, or so manifestly perjured, by their contradictory evidence, admitted into a court of justice, as were Oates, Bedloe, Prance, &c.; never were such allurements, and such violences made use of to pervert the course of evidence, and to force witnesses into perjury, in any cause, as were put in practice in this, by that infamous Achitophel, the earl of Shaftesbury. With respect to the sufferer connected with this city, Sir Henry Tichborne, the proprietor of the castle, it seems that he was constituted, by the gang of informers, a sort of commissary-general of their two famous armies in disguise—one consisting of 30,000 pilgrims, who were to land from St. Jago's in Spain; the other of 40,000 invisible papists, then ready to act in and about London. It happened, however, in this, as in an immense number of other particulars, that the testimony of Bedloe, which particularly affected Sir Henry, was contradictory to itself. On Coleman's trial, he swore that "Sir Henry told him that he had brought a commission from the pope and the Jesuits for the said gentleman, as well as for the Catholic lords, but that he did not know the title of it, not having seen it." On the trial of Laughtorne, he swore that "Sir Henry had actually shewn him those commissions, signed by the general of the Jesuits, and sealed with their seal." Whether it was owing to this inconsistency in the intended evidence, which had incidentally appeared, that the managers of the plot did not venture to bring Sir Henry to his trial; or, that the king himself contrived to keep off the trials of the Catholic prisoners of condition, until the public prejudice had been glutted with the blood of Jesuits and other persons of inferior rank; and until the infamy of the *Saviour of the Nation*, as Oates was termed, with the other traffickers in blood, became known: certain it is, that the aforesaid gentleman, who was a rare example of private innocence and piety, as well as of public loyalty and virtue, remained unmolested in the Tower, with the Catholic lords, except the earl of Stafford, until the beginning of 1684; when the real enemies of the king and government, having become manifest, by the discovery of the assassination plot, the court ventured to discharge them upon their bail; all except Lord Petre, who had been delivered from his imprisonment by death, a month before. About a year after his enlargement, Sir Henry was constituted, by James II, lieutenant of the ordnance, and died about the time of the revolution.—Mystery of the death of Sir E. B. Godfrey unfolded, and Observator, by Sir R. L'Estrange; Echard, Dodd, Dalrymple, Baronetage, &c.

|| See p. 205, vol. I.

A. D. castle; it was also, strictly speaking, incumbent on the magistrates to ^{1682.} keep this, and the other fortifications of the city, in repair :* hence might arise certain rights or privileges with respect to the premises, but certainly no just claim to the property of them. What seems probable is, that Sir William Waller, son to the general of that name, who died in poverty and obscurity near London, having sold the county hall, then situated within the walls of the castle, to certain feoffees, in trust for the use of the county of Hants,† disposed of the rest of the castle to the mayor and corporation. But then we have seen, that Sir William Waller the elder, had no just title to the premises, they having been bestowed upon him in the late rebellion, as a reward for the share which he had borne in it, to the prejudice of the right heirs of it, the Tichbornes. However, be the matter as it may, certain it is, that a deed of conveyance passed between the city and the crown, bearing date March 17, 1682, by the tenor of which, Richard Harris, esq., recorder of the city, William Craddock, Edmund Fyfield, and William Taylor, aldermen, with three other citizens, authorised for this purpose, sell to his majesty and his heirs, in consideration of the sum of five shillings, "the said castle as it stands, defaced and erased, with the walls, stones, and other loose materials belonging to it ; as likewise, the castle green and ditch, containing, by estimation, eight acres."‡ On the other hand, the castle, as we have intimated, was claimed by Sir Henry Tichborne, the undoubted proprietor of it ; who had resided in it, and defended it for Charles I, when it was besieged and taken by Oliver Cromwell.|| It is plain that the king acknowledged the justice of his title, as he afterwards made a real, not a nominal, purchase of his right to the premises, for a valuable consideration.§ Sir Christopher Wren was appointed architect, who drew a plan and an elevation for the whole building, partly upon the model of Versailles, in a style of royal magnificence. This being approved, the king himself laid the foundation stone of the edifice, March 23, 1683,¶ and the work was carried on with the greatest ardour, Charles himself, with his brother, the duke of York, being frequently here together, for a considerable time, to inspect the building, and from hence making

* See pp. 178, 233, &c., vol. I.

† Deed of Conveyance.—City Records.

‡ Ibid.

|| Baronetage ; Dodd's Ch. Hist.

§ The price agreed upon not having been paid in Charles's life time, and the work being suspended at his death, the times also becoming troublesome, the Tichborne family were unable afterwards to recover it ; hence they considered themselves as the rightful landlords of the king's house.

¶ Magn. Brit. vol II.

excursions to Portsmouth, and hunting parties into the New Forest.* In the mean time, Winchester, with its magistrates and inhabitants in general, wore a face of pleasure and importance, to which it had been for several hundred years a stranger. His majesty condescending to accept of the freedom of the city, it was voted to him Sept. 1, 1682;† in return for which vote he made the corporation a present of that beautiful and valuable portrait of himself, at full length, in his robes, painted by Sir Peter Lely, which is still seen in the great room of St. John's house. The first peers of the realm, excited by the king's example, were now desirous of the honour of being admitted freemen of Winchester. The duke of York was received at the same time with his royal brother; afterwards, the dukes of Richmond and St. Albans,‡ with other illustrious personages, became members of the corporation. However, what the nobility and gentry, who attended upon the court, were still more anxious about, than to be registered in the roll of freemen of Winchester, was to procure houses suitable to their rank, in the city itself, or in its neighbourhood. Accordingly, a great number of elegant buildings were now raised in Winchester, and many more planned. The duchess of Portsmouth|| finished out of hand a house for herself, in St. Peter's-street; and Bishop Morley, at the same time, re-built his palace mentioned above—both were under the direction of Sir Christopher Wren. The great school of the college was also erected about this time, together with the warden's apartments, and the chapel fitted up in its present state.§ Many other houses about the city bear intrinsic marks of the date and style of that period. But these erections were inconsiderable, compared with the houses that were projected in the neighbourhood of the palace, and in the magnificent street that was planned to extend from thence in a direct line to the west end of the cathedral. This scene of business causing a great influx of strangers of all ranks—labourers and poor persons, as well as the opulent and grandees—proper regulations were made for cleansing, lighting, and watching the streets, and for repairing the highways; as, likewise, for preventing exorbitant charges for lodging¶ and the necessaries of life.**

* Dalrymple's Memoirs; City Records.

† City Records.

‡ Viz. Sept. 8, 1684; City Records. || Madame de Queroualle. § MS. Col.

¶ It having been stated that his majesty, his royal consort, and his brother the duke of York, intended to reside a considerable time in Winchester; it was ordered, that the inhabitants should keep lights before their houses in the night time; that the streets should be kept clean and guarded by watchmen; the highways leading to the city repaired; and that a moderate demand should be made for lodging.—Substance of Orders in the City Records.

** Repeated regulations were now made for settling the price of provisions, which

A.D. Had the royal palace that was now begun been finished according to Sir Christopher Wren's plan, with its offices and the houses for the nobility, for which the ground was actually procured,* as also for the intended park† at the back of it, communicating with the most beautiful downs, and the finest sporting country in the kingdom, there is no doubt but that, as Winchester would have been by many degrees the most magnificent and complete of all the royal residences, so it would have become the Versailles of England; and, at least, the second place of consequence in it. But lo! in the midst of these great undertakings and brilliant expectations, Charles is carried off by a sudden fate, Feb. 6, 1685, and with him expire all the hopes of Winchester's attaining to her former greatness.

The short reign of Charles's ill-fated brother and successor, James II, was too turbulent to permit him to think of building new palaces. Accordingly, the great works which had been carried on in our city during the two last years, and which had already cost 25,000*l.* were suspended, almost as soon as the accession of a new king was known. The order for proclaiming him at Winchester was addressed to Bernard Howard, esq., of the noble family of Norfolk, who resided at Winchester;‡ and by him was communicated to the mayor.|| Scarcely was James seated on the throne, when one of the illegitimate sons of the late king, James Crofts, duke of Monmouth, who had lately been involved in a conspiracy against his father,§ now broke out into open rebellion against his uncle. The forces with which he landed, at Lyme in Dorsetshire, were very inconsiderable; but he had great promises of support from many places in the west, particularly from Lymington—the mayor of which, Colonel Thomas Dore, proclaimed him king, and raised a troop of 100 men for his service;¶ but most of all from Taunton,

are not so much below the present (1796) prices as might have been expected, at the distance of above a century. The following articles, with their prices, have been selected from one of the tables in question :—

	s. d.		s. d.
Butter, per pound	0 6	Goose	2 6
Rabbits, the couple	1 4	Best hens, per couple	2 0
Lobsters, per pound	0 8	Capons, ditto	2 6
Salmon, ditto	0 10	Chine of beef, per pound	0 3
Prawns, per hundred	0 4	Ditto mutton, ditto	0 4
Eels, per pound	0 4	Ditto pork, ditto	0 3
Pigeons, per dozen	2 0	Ditto veal, ditto	0 3

* Magna Brit.

† Ibid.

‡ He lies buried in the Catholic burying ground, called St. James's, with an honourable epitaph to record his memory.

|| City Records.

§ The assassination or Rye-house plot. Hence he is the hero of Dryden's beautiful poem of Absalom and Achitophel.

¶ Magna Brit. vol II, p. 849.

in Somersetshire, which had, in a former reign, been considered as A.D. 1685. a place particularly turbulent and disaffected.* Monmouth had also his partizans, the remnant of the old republicans, in our city ; who were ready with their horses, to join him, whenever it should become safe for them to do so.† But the duke failing in his attempt upon Bristol, was afterwards defeated upon Sedgemore, in the country where his influence was the greatest. Thence endeavouring to effect his escape privately to his friend, the mayor of Lymington, he was taken prisoner in the New Forest, upon the borders of this county.‡ Now began, throughout the theatre of the late rebellion, those disgusting scenes of bloodshed on the scaffold, which, in a civil war, are sure to follow the carnage of the field. Only one execution, however, took place at the assizes of the county of Hants, held in our city ; but two circumstances render that execution peculiarly odious : the jury were overawed, and the subject of it was an old woman of 70 years of age. This was Mrs. Alice Lisle, vulgarly called Lady Lisle, widow of the famous regicide and member of parliament for this city, John Lisle, esq. It is vain to pretend that she was actually innocent of the crime laid to her charge, that of harbouring known rebels;|| nevertheless, as the jury professed themselves not to be satisfied with the evidence brought against her, the conduct of Lord Chief Justice Jeffreys, a violent and unfeeling man, who tried this and the other causes of the same nature, was unjust and illegal, in sending back the jury, when they had acquitted her three several times, to consider of their

* Dalrymple's Memoirs.

† Certain great warehouses for stowing wool, in Parchment-street and near Durngate, are reported, by local tradition, to have been used as stables for the horses intended for that service.

‡ Magna Brit.

|| The persons whom she concealed, viz. Hicks, the dissenting preacher, and Nelthorpe, the lawyer, were both actively concerned in the Rye-houise, or the assassination plot, as well as in the rebellion of Monmouth ; and *a proclamation was then out against the latter*, offering a reward of 100*l.* for apprehending him. After the battle of Sedgemore, the former of these, by message, besought Mrs. Lisle's protection, which she afforded them. Colonel Penruddock, of Wiltshire, son of that Colonel Penruddock, who had been condemned to death by Mrs. Lisle's husband, then Oliver Cromwell's chief-justice, was in search of these very men, and could have apprehended them sooner than he did ; but probably having good information of their intention, and being actuated by resentment for the murder of his father, he waited until they were actually harboured in Mrs. Lisle's house. He then demanded to have them delivered up as rebels, and the lady *denying that any such persons were in her house*, he proceeded to search it, where he actually found them. In such circumstances, it is impossible to suppose that she could be ignorant of the predicament in which these men stood. Hicks was her acquaintance, and one of her pastors ; and there was evidence, in her own hand-writing, though not produced upon the trial, that she was not unacquainted with the history of Nelthorpe. These circumstances, collected from her professed advocates, Burnet, Guthrie, and Rapin, but chiefly from the last speech composed for her, and which she delivered in writing to the sheriff, are sufficient to satisfy the inquisitive reader concerning the actual guilt of this lady ; but they have nothing to do with the justice of her trial, or the evidence that was then brought against her.

A.D verdict ; and thus, in a manner, forcing them to bring her in 1685. guilty.* The king was solicited for a pardon in her behalf ; but in this, as well as in many other things, he was ill-advised by his ministers. He refused to let an old lady turned of 70 years, who had it not in her power to hurt him, die a natural death ; and he gave his life to Colonel Dore, who was afterwards active in de-throning him.† The only mercy which he shewed to Mrs. Lisle was to exchange her sentence of burning into that of beheading ; which was accordingly executed upon a scaffold, erected in the market-place of this city, September 2, 1685.‡ In the same month that this execution took place, the king made an excursion to Winchester, of which he speaks in his familiar correspondence with the prince of Orange,|| who professed the greatest zeal for the service of his father in-law, offering even to come over and take the field against his enemies ;§ and there is reason to suppose that he was sincere in the sentiments which he professed : so little do we know our neighbours—so little do we know ourselves ! The late king, at the time of his death, was seized of the charters of London, and those of most other cities ;¶ these were restored by the reigning monarch. The charter of Winchester, however, had not then been called for, Charles being probably unwilling to raise the least jealousy in a place which was so much devoted to him ; but now a *quo warranto* was issued to know by what right this city claimed an exemption from the general laws of the kingdom. This, after some demur, caused the production of the original charter. It seems, however, as if the demand had been made, only that it might be precisely known what the privileges and regulations contained in the charter actually were ; as it was soon after returned in the same state, and with fresh confirmation, which is the last honour of this sort, so frequent in former days, that this city has received.

* Father Orleans, who had many opportunities of conversing with James II, after his deposition, relates, that this prince declared himself to have remained long a stranger to many circumstances of injustice and cruelty, exercised at this time by Judge Jeffreys, and still more by Colonel Kirk ; otherwise, that he should certainly have expressed his displeasure, and have put a final stop to them. The former of these died at the very time of the Revolution ; the latter was employed by King William, and distinguished himself against James at the siege of Londonderry. + Magna Brit.

‡ Wood, State Trials, &c. Warton and the Anonymous Historian, amongst other errors concerning this affair, say that she was actually burnt : not to mention printed accounts, the tradition of the city was sufficient to have informed them better.

|| Dalrymple's Memoirs.

§ Ibid, Echard, &c.

¶ Though this was considered as a violent measure, at the time when it was adopted, yet it was extremely common in former days, as we have remarked in the course of this history. The truth is, charters not being the general laws of the kingdom, but rather exemptions from such laws, and granted by the royal will, so used they to be suspended or abrogated by the same.

Religion was the hinge upon which most public transactions, A.D. and even the fate of kingdoms, turned in the last century. All ^{1685.} men were then violently zealous for some system or other; though, even in this, they were generally influenced by party principles, not by motives of conscience. Had the reigning king agreed with the generality of his subjects in the point of religion, it is doubtful whether any reign since the Conquest would have been more prosperous or popular than his. Both the royal brothers were attached to the faith which had been originally preached in this country. Charles, from political motives, had dissembled his religious sentiments, until a mortal sickness obliged him to declare them.* James acted a more honourable and conscientious part. He avowed his faith; but, at the same time, declared his abhorrence of every kind of constraint upon the consciences of others; and his fixed resolution of supporting the establishment protected by the laws;† but still so as to afford complete toleration to other communions. His conduct was throughout conformable to this declaration. In 1685, the edict of Nantz, which tolerated Protestants in France, being revoked, and great numbers of that persuasion flying to this city and neighbourhood, amongst other places on the southern coast, James afforded them every kind of protection and favour in his power: contributing out of his own purse to their relief; setting on foot a general subscription for the same purpose; and causing them to be naturalised free of expense.‡ Thus protected and encouraged, many of them, in this city, but still more at Southampton, rose to opulence and consequence, which their posterity still enjoy. The king expected to find the same spirit of liberality and toleration in his subjects, which he himself possessed; but the event proved that, in prosecuting his favourite scheme of uniting an established church with universal religious liberty, he built too much on his civil prerogative; too much on his ecclesiastical supremacy, as the legal head of the Church of England; and too much on the avowed doctrine of that church, concerning passive obedience and non-resistance.|| But, in all these points he

* See the account of his reconciliation, drawn up by the Rev. J. Huddlestone, the priest of Moseley, who had concealed him in his own hiding place; and had been greatly instrumental in saving him after the battle of Worcester.—Dodd, vol. III, p. 229; Dalrymple.

† See his speech in council, at his accession; also, that to both Houses of Parliament, May 22, 1685.—Life of James II; Guthrie.

‡ Guthrie, vol. IV, p. 898.

|| By the act of uniformity, every clergyman, schoolmaster, magistrate, &c., was obliged to subscribe to this doctrine before he could be admitted to the exercise of his office. So late as the year 1684, the University of Oxford had solemnly condemned, as *damnable doctrines*, the positions—that there is a mutual compact between the king and the people; that the power of the former is derived from the latter; and that it is lawful to resist government in any case whatsoever, &c. The Cambridge address to the king, made at the

A. D. was deceived by the judges, the divines, and the ministers whom 1685. he employed.* In short, he endeavoured to enforce his famous declaration of liberty of conscience, and he lost the crown, for himself and for the house of Stewart, by the attempt.† To fall in such

same time, contains the same doctrine.—Collier's Ecc. Hist. part II, p. 902; Rapin. When the duke of Monmouth was executed, the clergy who attended him, namely, Kenn, bishop of Bath and Wells; Turner, bishop of Ely; Tennison, afterwards archbishop of Canterbury; and Dr. Hooper, assured him that, “to be a member of the Church of England, he must acknowledge, in particular, the doctrine of non-resistance.”—Life of James II, p. 118; Rapin. When Lord Russel was executed, in the former reign, even Bishop Burnet, and Tillotson, afterwards archbishop, held the same language to him.—Echard. Our loyal and experienced prelate, Morley, previous to his death, had sent a message to James, then duke of York, cautioning him not to rely, in practice, upon the speculative tenet of passive obedience; on which the latter replied, that “Morley was a very good man, but old and timorous.”—Dalrymple's Memoirs, Appendix, p. 284.

* See the letters of the earl and countess of Sunderland to King William, in Dalrymple's Memoirs, in which they make a merit, that the former, who was secretary of state, had deceived his master, and driven him to extremes.

† It is admitted, that the declaration for liberty of conscience, and the prosecution of the seven bishops for refusing to publish it, were the chief occasions of James's deposition. At the distance of more than a century, and after an interval of five reigns, when his present majesty's (Geo. III) right to the crown is admitted, and his person almost adored by all ranks of his subjects who are friends to the monarchy, it may be permitted to revert to the alleged tyranny and oppressions of the unfortunate James II, with the impartiality which ought to accompany the discussion of historical facts in general. But to form an equitable judgment in this case, we must compare the conduct of James, not with that of succeeding monarchs, when the constitution was defined, if not changed; but with the practice of those who had preceded him; especially since they had become the supreme governors of the Established Church. The general fault of modern writers, in this and in many other causes, is, that they decide upon them by *ex post facto* laws and customs. The unpopular James, then, did not, like the popular Elizabeth, assert that it was *presumption to say what the royal prerogative could not do in the plenitude of its power*; but he consulted his twelve judges concerning the extent of it; and, in conformity with their advice, he barely suspended the execution of the penal laws against Catholics, in certain cases, as his brother, his father, his grandfather, and even Elizabeth herself had done; and permitted certain persons of that persuasion, with whose integrity and patriotism he was well acquainted, to serve in his army, without taking the oath of supremacy: in the spirit of that clause in the act itself, enjoining the oath, 5th of Eliz. chap. i, which exempts Catholic peers from taking it, on the self-same ground, that of their loyalty being incontestable. He did not devise articles of faith, to be maintained by his subjects at the peril of their lives, as Henry VIII had done; he did not dictate the sermons which his bishops were to preach, like Protector Somerset; he did not suspend all preaching until he himself had made his choice of a religious system, and then overthrew that which he had sworn at his coronation to maintain, with Elizabeth; nor did he deprive the bishops of their sees, or their jurisdiction, because they did not agree with himself in opinion or practice, as had been more or less the case in every one of the reigns mentioned or alluded to above: he only required of the prelates that, whilst he supported them in their offices and dignity, they should concur with him, in allowing liberty of conscience to his subjects in general. Finally, he did not arbitrarily seize upon the religious establishments and bishoprics, and, by force and fraud, oblige thousands to perjure themselves, in surrendering them up to him; nor turn out the heads, as well as members, of a whole college or hospital at a time, to make place for judges or for prisoners; or issue peremptory orders to church dignitaries, to put their wives out of their houses; nor place prebendaries in the pillory, by his special command: nor frame new injunctions and ecclesiastical laws at his own discretion: all which things, with some others of the same nature, had been the practice, in some instance or other, from the beginning of the Reformation, down to his own accession, as we have shown above: he only claimed his right of naming to all ecclesiastical livings, small as well as great, those persons whom he chose to reward,—a right which the records of colleges will prove to have been claimed and exercised by kings of the Brunswick line, no less than by those of more ancient date,—in defiance of the same objections which were urged by the fellows of Magdalen college, Oxford, to defeat the king's nomination, first of Farrior, and then of the bishop of Oxford, to be their president.

a cause was worthy of a king ; but he degraded himself by taking A. D. part in many of the lesser and subordinate disputes, which were at ^{1688.} that time going forward. One of these, namely, that concerning the nomination of a president to Magdalene college, Oxford, was referred to the bishop of this see, as visitor of it : by whose authority Dr. Hough was confirmed in that office. It is possible that Farmor, whom the king had appointed to it, might be an objectionable person, in some other respect ; but to pretend a scruple of conscience, at electing a Catholic, grounded on the statutes of the founder, our old Bishop Waynflete, of the same religion, was the height of hypocrisy and absurdity.* Besides, by the act of supremacy, which the fellows had sworn to, and which the king was not permitted to lay aside, he enjoyed a paramount visitatorial power to correct and reform their statutes, as well as every other branch of the ecclesiastical state, according to his own judgment and discretion.†

The prelate to whom we have alluded above, was Peter Mews, LL.D., who had been an officer in the army of Charles I, during the whole time of the Rebellion.‡ At the death of that prince he went to Holland, and continued in the service of Charles II ; by whose favour, at the Restoration, having taken orders, he was advanced to many church dignities ; amongst others, to the united sees of Bath and Wells, from which, a little before the death of that prince, he was translated to the superior bishopric of Winchester. Being an ardent loyalist, he could not, upon the breaking out of Monmouth's rebellion, withstand the temptation of proving his ancient military courage and skill ; and appears to have commanded the king's artillery at the battle of Sedgemoor, and to have contributed greatly to the success of that day.|| He

* By the tenor of their statutes, Dr. Hough and the other fellows were bound to pray for their deceased founder, to say mass, to observe celibacy, &c. &c. For their non-observance of these articles they could have no plea but the dispensation of the crown by virtue of its supremacy.

† One gentleman, promoted by James II, in the ecclesiastical line, though his name does not occur in our ordinary histories, was a native of this city, where his family continued to possess an ancient house in St. Peter's street, together with a considerable estate in the adjoining country, until they transferred the same by marriage into the Sheldon family. This was Dr. James Smith, president of the English college of Douay, and nominated by King James to be one of the first four apostolical vicars in England, with the title of bishop of Chalcedon, and an allowance of 1000*l.* per ann. He conducted himself with great circumspection and prudence after the Revolution ; nevertheless, a nobleman who resided in the neighbourhood of Bishop Smith, in Yorkshire, understanding that he was possessed of a valuable crosier, and presuming that every kind of violence was lawful against a Catholic, stopped him upon the road, and finding the crosier in his baggage, carried it off in triumph, and deposited it in the treasury of York minster, where it is shewn at the present day.

‡ Richardson, De Praesul. ; Gale.

|| Gale ; Guthrie's Hist. of England, vol. IV.

A. D. was not more beloved, amongst those of his own sentiments, for
^{1706.} his loyalty and courage, than for his hospitality and integrity.*
He lived until the sixth year of the last century, when he died at Farnham castle, aged 89, and was buried in the Angel Guardian chapel of his cathedral, where his episcopal insignia are still displayed.†

* Gale.

† See our Survey.

CHAPTER XIV.

Winchester sinks into Obscurity at the Revolution.—In Queen Anne's Reign the Cathedral is embellished.—Sir Jonathan Trelawney succeeds to this Bishopric.—Improvements in the City.—Dr. Trimmel and Dr. Willis successively promoted to this See by George I.—The King's Palace turned into a Prison of War in the Reign of George II.—Encampment of Hessians near this City.—Conclusion of the Succession of the Bishops of Winchester, Bishop Hoadley, Bishop Thomas, and Bishop North.—The Navigation of the River Itchen thrown open to the Public in the Reign of his present Majesty (Geo. III).—The City new paved.—Various public Buildings erected.—Different Depredations on Monuments of Antiquity.—Civil, social, and natural Advantages of Winchester.

IN proportion as we approach to the transactions of our own times, A. D. our task becomes less easy and less pleasing. We begin to be ^{1689.} more directly entangled in the prejudices and passions of our contemporaries, with which the historian has, properly speaking, nothing to do, except by exhibiting to them his faithful mirror of past times; whilst the antiquary, finding nothing for his torch to illuminate, and habituated to scenes of greater splendour and virtue, looks down to what is passing at the present day, as upon little and vulgar occurrences. What, however, tends to relieve us from this embarrassment is, that, if we were disposed to be prolix, the city furnishes but few particulars since the Revolution, worth relating, and those of a detached nature.

In the reign of King William, Winchester sunk into great obscurity. It is a proof in how little estimation it was held, that it became a second title to the town of Bolton, in the Paulet family.

A. D. For the then marquis of Winchester, whose name was Charles, in 1689, dignant at the little notice which had been taken by the Stewarts of his father's distinguished loyalty and losses in their cause, had changed both his politics and religion;* and become one of the chief promoters of the Revolution. King William did not neglect him as King Charles had done; but gave him the lieutenancy of this county, and created him, as we have signified, duke of Bolton.†

In the reign of Queen Ann, the Established Church everywhere making fresh efforts to regain its former strength and splendour, which had been considerably impaired by the Revolution; great sums of money were laid out in improving and decorating the cathedral of this city. The altar-screen, in particular, was charged with those numerous Grecian vases, which now (1798) incongruously fill the Gothic niches, where formerly the statues of apostles and other saints had stood. The expense of this and other works had been provided for by the last will of Dr. William Harris, prebendary of the cathedral, and head master of the college, who died in 1700.‡ About the same time an episcopal throne was erected at the south-east end of the choir, which, however elegant in its kind, labours under the same defect as the ornaments above-mentioned; namely, that the Corinthian order, in which it is built, is ill assorted with the Gothic style of the remaining part of the choir. The expense of the latter work appears to have been defrayed by the bishop, who then filled the see, and who also completed the palace of Wolvesey, which Morley had not lived to finish.|| This was Sir Jonathan Trelawney, a baronet of Cornwall, who, having been an active supporter of royalty under Charles II, was raised by King James to the see of Bristol. He was one of the seven bishops who opposed the reading of the declaration of liberty of conscience; all of whom, refusing to give bail for their appearance to answer the king's suit, or even to stand bail for one another, were committed prisoners to the Tower; from which, however, they were soon after delivered by a verdict of their jury. Having taken this step, the aforesaid prelate followed it up by joining in the Revolution, unlike a majority of his late fellow prisoners; who, inconsistently, though conscientiously, refusing to sanction a measure which they had been instrumental in effecting, lost their bishoprics and other church livings.§ The see of Exeter becoming vacant, in

* Dalrymple's Memoirs, Append.; Peerage.

† Peerage.

‡ He left 800*l.* for this purpose. See his epitaph in the cathedral.—Gale, Hist. of Cath.

|| Gale, pp. 32, 36; Magna Brit.

§ Viz. Sandcroft, archbishop of Canterbury; Kenn, bishop of Bath and Wells; Turner, of Ely; White, of Peterborough; together with two other bishops, Lloyd, of Norwich, and Frampton, of Gloucester.

consequence of the translation of Lamplugh, by King James, to the A. D. archbishopric of York, in reward for his preaching against the prince of Orange,* then actually landed at Torbay, (with whom, however, Lamplugh soon after formed a coalition):† Sir Jonathan Trelawney was promoted to it by the prince; and thence in 1706, 1706. he was further promoted to this bishopric.‡

The improvement of the church was not alone attended to, in the reign of Queen Anne. The Guildhall was also then re-built, and an elegant statue of that princess was erected in the front of it, at the expense of George Bridges, esq., of the illustrious family of the dukes of Chandos, and at that time member of parliament for this city; the other member, Sir William Paulet, presenting the city clock. It is even said that the queen, who visited this city upon her marriage with the prince of Denmark,|| and who procured the king's house, together with Kensington palace, and a yearly income of 10,000*l.* to be settled upon him, caused an estimate to be made of the sums requisite to finish the royal building; but the expense of the great continental war, and the premature death of the prince, seem once more to have defeated the prospect of Winchester's prosperity.

King George I successively translated to this valuable bishopric, Charles Trimnel, from the see of Norwich, in 1721; and upon his 1721. death, in 1723, Bishop Willis, who had before worn the mitres of Gloucester and Salisbury. The latter had formerly been chaplain to King William; by whom he was greatly admired for his talent of extempore eloquence.§ He died in 1734, and was buried in his 1734. cathedral, where the most finished statue that it contains perpetuates his form and features.

In the reign of his late majesty, the first county hospital was opened for Hampshire in this city.¶ About the same time a new establishment of another sort was formed here, which seemed to put a final period to the fond hopes which its inhabitants had ever cherished, of its becoming once more a royal residence. At the breaking out of the seven years' war, a prodigious number of French prisoners having been taken, and government being distressed for proper places to confine them in; the king's house was pitched upon for this purpose, and degraded into a prison of war, where no fewer than 5000 men were confined. Soon after that event, the French threatening this country with an invasion, the government was seriously alarmed for its safety, and an army of

* Richardson; Contin. Godwin, De Præsul.

† Ibid.

‡ Gale.—

|| Magna Brit.

§ Richardson, De Præsul.

¶ See our Survey.

A. D. Hessians being brought over to defend it, under an idea that it was incapable of defending itself, one division of that army, to the amount of 7000 men, was encamped close to this city, until Lord Chatham taking the reins into his hands, sent home those mercenary troops, and proved that England, instead of dreading invasion, was in a condition to carry it into the country of the enemy.

The only bishop who was raised to the see of Winchester by George II, was the famous Dr. Benjamin Hoadley, the great champion of what was called the *low church*. This party gives up all pretensions to divine jurisdiction, the power of the keys, the necessity of ministerial succession, the authority of the convocation, together with the certainty of the thirty-nine articles; and every other tenet which the established bishops of the last century had considered as essential to the idea of a church.* That the administration then in place favoured this system, which disarmed the church, and made it a mere tool of the state, is plain, from the successive preferments which its great hero met with, namely, the sees of Bangor, Hereford, Salisbury; and lastly, that of Winchester, upon the death of Dr. Willis; as also by its taking advantage of his concessions to dissolve the convocation, which has never been allowed by government to proceed to any business since his time. Upon the death of Dr. Hoadley, in 1761, George III bestowed this see upon his tutor, Dr. John Thomas, who was translated hither from the neighbouring see of Salisbury; and who yielding to fate, the present (1798) bishop, Brownlow North, uncle to the earl of Guildford, was removed hither from Worcester, in the year 1781.

We have more than once had occasion to remark of how much importance to the prosperity of this city was its ready communication, by means of a navigable canal, with the sea at Southampton. This communication, which had probably existed in the time of the Saxons, was certainly opened by Bishop Lucy, in the reign of King John; and being again obstructed, was restored by the authority of an act of parliament, in the reign of Charles II. An inconvenience, however, had occurred, which was not then foreseen. The property of the river had been almost entirely purchased by one individual, himself a dealer in coals and other heavy commodities, for which water-carriage was chiefly requisite. Hence he was enabled to exercise a monopoly of these articles, much to the detriment of this city, and contrary to the spirit of the above-mentioned act.

* See a short and clear account of this system, by C. Norris, M.A. called the Reconciler of the Bangorian Controversy. The celebrated John Law also laid open the consequences of the new system with equal learning and perspicuity.

In these circumstances, three spirited merchants of Winchester,* A. D. being encouraged by the chief inhabitants of the city and neighbourhood, procured, at their own expense, a new act of parliament to be passed, and combated all the legal opposition that was made to the passing of it, by which the navigation was effectually thrown open to the public, without any injury to the proprietor: he being obliged to convey all goods and wares, for the benefit of other persons as well as for his own, according to certain regulations, and at a reasonable price.† The benefit of this measure, which took place in 1767, to the city, and to a great proportion of the county, has 1767. been incalculable.

Another act of parliament of general utility to Winchester—that for paving, repairing, and cleansing the city and suburbs—was procured in 1770. It was accordingly carried into execution with 1770. great spirit, and the pavement completed in the course of the three or four following years; during which a convenient market-house was also built, in a centric situation: the country dealers having before been obliged to sit in the open street, with their butter and other commodities, chiefly round the city cross; which, from that circumstance obtained the name of the butter cross. A new gaol and bridewell for the county, as likewise a new play-house, have also been erected at Winchester within these few years. It is a melancholy reflection, that edifices of this description should become so frequent and necessary in these times, instead of the churches and abbeys which our forefathers were employed in building, and that the former should so often occupy the very site of the latter; nevertheless, it is for the advantage and credit of a place, when these become requisite, that they should be executed and regulated in the best manner possible; as happily is the case in our city.‡ In the

* Viz. Messrs. James Cook, William Meader, and John Moody.

† The preamble of the act runs as follows:—"Whereas the right and property, vested in the undertakers of the navigation of the Itchen, by 16 and 17 of Charles II, hath by purchases and other means, chiefly devolved upon and centered in one single person, who carries on a considerable trade and commerce in goods, wares, and merchandise, conveyed by water; and who, acting as the sole owner of the said navigation, doth not only demand and impose exorbitant rates and duties for the freight of the same, but frequently refuses to carry and convey coals and such other goods as interfere with his own trade, whereby he has acquired, in a great measure, the monopoly of several of the necessaries of life, to the great damage of several indigent persons, and to the great loss and prejudice of the inhabitants of Winchester, and several other places in the county of Southampton," &c. The act then proceeds to appoint commissioners, with power to regulate the expense of water-carriage from the sea to the city, and to oblige the occupiers of the navigation to convey the merchandise of all persons indiscriminately, who shall wish to have the same conveyed by water, &c.

‡ Since the first edition of this work, the front of the gaol, consisting of the master's house, &c., has been replaced by a new building of great strength and magnificence, under the directions of the ingenious Mr. Moneypenny. A new prison (*a*) for the city had been previously built, which has happily proved to be too large for its inhabitants.

(a) Now (1839) used as a police station.

A. D. mean time, several neat and elegant houses and shops have ^{1770.} arisen in different parts of the city, but most of them in such a curvilinear direction, that as the buildings of former times are distinguished by the Saxon, the Norman, the plain Gothic, the ornamental Gothic, the florid Gothic, the Fantastic,* and the Grecian styles; so the erections of the present reign, will probably be denoted, by posterity, as the bow-window style: and as this has been produced, not by any principle, either of the beautiful or the sublime, but merely by a passion to see and to be seen, they will not fail to pronounce, that vanity was our predominant vice.

It is a misfortune, however, that the value of our venerable antiquities should have sunk in the estimation of our fellow-citizens in proportion as their taste has risen for modern ornaments and improvements. Thus, when they paved their city, instead of repairing its embattled gates, the marks of its dignity, which even Cromwell had spared, they pulled down three out of four of them; as if they were desirous that the entrances into Winchester, at which points the houses are remarkably mean, should present the idea of a paltry village, rather than that of a respectable city. In the same barbarous taste, we see the stupendous military ditches daily filling up, to make flower-beds; the majestic walls of flint and stone, interlaced with unfading ivy, which have stood the fury of destructive sieges, and of more destructive time, for so many centuries, unfeelingly demolished, and meanly replaced with vulgar brick masonry. To instance other depredations on our ancient monuments, we have beheld the curious Saxon church and hospital of St. Mary Magdalen, on the hill, pulled down and sold by piece-meal; the enchanting hospital of St. Cross mutilated of one of its wings;† the sacred ruins of Hyde abbey, dug up to make a receptacle for felons; the episcopal palace of Wolvesey, the joint effort of Jones's art and Morley's munificence, leveled with the ground; whilst the stupendous ruins of De Blois's Norman castle are at the present moment, (1798) experiencing the fury of the mattock, in order to furnish materials to mend the roads. (a) In one instance,

* This is the most apposite epithet that occurs to us for that anomalous and absurd style of building, which began to replace the Gothic in the reign of Henry VIII, and continued to overspread the land, until the true Grecian was understood and practised in the reign of Charles I.

+ We cannot avoid mentioning this mutilation as antiquaries, though we do not presume to pronounce upon the expediency or necessity of the measure. That this has not proceeded from those base motives, which too often occasion the destruction of ancient monuments, is manifest from the present (1798) master's whole conduct, who is attentive to the comforts of the poor inhabitants, and to the repairs and embellishments of the ancient structure itself in a remarkable degree.

(a) The whole of these remains have been since sold in lots, and modern buildings and gardens now (1839) occupy their site.

however, the superior taste and spirit of the lower order of inhabitants have saved an ancient monument, which was at the same time, A. D. 1770. a valuable ornament to Winchester, and a public trophy of its Christianity; of which the barbarism and avarice of certain individuals, in a higher class, had conspired to deprive them. When the pavement was going forward, some of the commissioners, or certain other persons, actually sold the city cross to a gentleman then living in the neighbourhood,* who was preparing to remove it, by way of an ornament, into his pleasure grounds; when the inhabitants at large, with a just indignation, drove away the workmen employed for this purpose—as the people of Westminster rose upon the mason, whom the Protector Somerset, had commissioned to take down St. Margaret's church†—and thus preserved this curious remnant of ancient art and piety.

Notwithstanding the above-mentioned ravages, Winchester can 1798. still boast of as venerable and interesting monuments of antiquity, as any city or place in the kingdom. Its venerable Cathedral is an inexhaustible source of wonder and information; St. Cross inspires nearly the same awful sentiments; the College necessarily engages the attention of antiquaries, and the learned in general. But not to anticipate what will form the chief subject of our second part; let us hasten to say a word in conclusion concerning the civil, social, and natural advantages of Winchester; which are certainly very considerable. Placed in the very centre of the county, and not upon the confines of it, as is the case with many other county towns; and containing in itself the gaol, bridewell, and hospital of Hampshire, the whole public business of the county is transacted in it; and there is never an interval of many weeks without a great conflux of strangers here on that account, to the great emolument of the inhabitants. The same circumstance accounts for the number of gentlemen of the law who live here. Its cathedral and its college ensure to it the residence of a considerable number of superior clergy with their families. At present, (1798) the king's house being made into barracks, the city may be said to have a regular garrison: there being seldom fewer than 2000 military men in it. This circumstance, though not agreeable to the whole of the inhabitants, is certainly beneficial to the trading part of them. Of late, a silk manufacture has been set up in Winchester, which employs a considerable number of the poor; but wool being the natural product of the country, and that by which it acquired opulence, in the Roman, Saxon, and Norman ages, is the only commodity by which it can be rationally expected

* The late Mr. Dummer.

VOL. II.

† See p. 259, vol. I., note ||.

A.D. to attain to the same again. The upper class of inhabitants being
1798. well educated, and consisting of fixed residents, who are known to each other, live in the most friendly and social intercourse: unlike those of certain other towns, which being filled with a succession of strangers, they hardly know or can trust their next door neighbours. The inhabitants of lower rank are, in general, better taught and more civil, than persons in the same situation, in most other places. If they are not so industrious, the fault cannot be said to be their own, until proper work to employ them in is pointed out and set on foot. The provisions, which the neighbouring country produces, are of the very best quality; the coverts abound with game, and the rivers teem with trout and other fish. Situated in the neighbourhood of the sea, and of the best harbours in England, it receives, by a short and direct communication, the heavy commodities of other countries; also salt-water fish, with wine and other foreign merchandise. As it is chiefly built on the gradual declivity of a western hill, and on a dry soil, it is, in general, cleanly and convenient to walk in; whilst the smooth turf of the adjoining downs affords the most delightful rides and drives that imagination can form to itself, unrestrained by inclosures, in almost every direction, and commanding the most extensive prospects of mountains, forests, rivers, seas, and islands. The air, passing over chalky hills and extensive downs, from whatever point of the compass it is wafted, is as untainted and pure as we conceive the atmosphere to have been originally created. If it is much keener, experience, as well as theory, proves that it is proportionably healthier than upon the neighbouring sea-coast; where vapours constantly ascending from the fermenting ooze, at the same time that they warm the air impregnate it with an infectious miasm. The lofty cliffs, however, of St. Giles' hill, and of the other surrounding hills and downs, protect Winchester from the fierce violence of the winds, at the same time that they form a bold and majestic scene on every side of it. From a similar cause, the waters, whether drawn from the bowels of the earth, or those that intersect and cleanse the city in various rapid streams, are as pure as the air, and nearly as transparent. Few persons have it in their power to choose the place of their residence; and even when this is the case, though fond of life, they are seldom guided in their choice, by the principles of its preservation and real comforts. For the sake of a little more money, they will spend their lives in an atmosphere, which, saturated with thick noisome vapours, and for ever agitated with various discordant sounds, is neither fit for respiration, nor for the exercise of any of the human senses. In like manner, for the sake of more pastime,

they will dwell upon the surface of a volcano ; where the waters, no A.D.
less than the air, are impregnated with sulphur, useful indeed as a ^{1798.} —
medicine, but unwholesome to persons in health. With respect,
however, to the site of Winchester, it follows from what has been
already said, that it is one of the best adapted spots in the kingdom
for the residence of the human species ; as, in fact, it is one of the
first that was inhabited upon the peopling of our Island. (a)

(a) It may be well here, once for all, to state, that when the author speaks of the present time, he signifies the year 1798. Occurrences that have taken place since the publication of the second edition will be noticed at the end of the work.

END OF THE FIRST, OR HISTORICAL PART.

SURVEY OF WINCHESTER.

PART II.

SURVEY OF WINCHESTER.

CHAP. I.

Antiquity of Winchester Cathedral.—Foundation of it by King Lucius.—Its Situation, Architecture, Dimensions, and Title.—First Destruction of the Cathedral, and second Building of it in the time of Constantine.—Its fate at the Saxon Conquest.—Re-built with great Magnificence by the two first Christian Kings of the West Saxons.—Again re-built, enriched with Crypts, and dedicated by St. Ethelwold.—Occasion of its being re-built, for the fourth time, after the Norman Conquest.—The Style and Order in which this Work was carried on.—Description of the Parts of it which still remain.—The Saxon Work, at the East End, replaced with early Gothic, by Bishop Godfrey de Lucy.—His Workmanship ascertained.—Errors of former Writers.—Edington undertakes to repair the West End in the improved Gothic Style.—His Work pointed out.—Errors of Bishop Lowth.—The genuine History of Wykeham's Works in the Cathedral.—Description of the Works of Bishop Fox and Prior Silkstead, at the East End of the Church, in the 16th Century.

IN surveying the Antiquities of Winchester, what first claims our A. D. attention is the Cathedral. This sacred edifice is, perhaps, the most venerable and interesting monument of antiquity within the compass of the Island, now that Glassenbury is destroyed: whether we consider the antiquity of its foundation, the importance of

A D. the scenes which have been transacted in it, or the character of the personages with whose mortal remains it is enriched and hallowed. The ancient historian of this cathedral,* quoting authors whose works were extant in his time, and who appear to have lived several centuries before him,† informs us, that this religious structure was first built by our British prince, Lucius, in the second century of the Christian era,‡ being the first royal personage in the world who had the courage to profess himself the disciple of a crucified master; and that he distinguished this, amongst similar foundations, by peculiar marks of his respect and munificence. Indeed, if we can depend upon the accuracy of the dimensions set down by these ancient authors, our cathedral, celebrated as it now is for being superior in length to all the other churches of the kingdom, is still by no means equal in this, or in any of its other proportions, to those in which it was originally built by its founder, Lucius.|| As the Grecian architecture was then perfectly understood and practised, and as South Britain was at the same time in the highest state of civilisation and refinement, we cannot doubt of the cathedral's being built in that style; though Rudborne and his authorities assure us that its form was the same that it has ever since worn, namely, that of a cross.§ Together with the church itself, this religious prince must have built a baptistery, which, according to the discipline of those times, was always a distinct and separate build-

* Thomas Rudborne, one of the monks of this cathedral in the middle of the 15th century, cited by Usher in his *Primordia, Cressy, Stephens, &c.* now published by Henry Wharton, in his *Anglia Sacra*, vol. I.

† Vigilantius de Basilica Petri; Girardus Cornub. de Gest. Brit.; Moratius, &c.

‡ Viz. between 176 and 180.—See vol. I, p. 30.

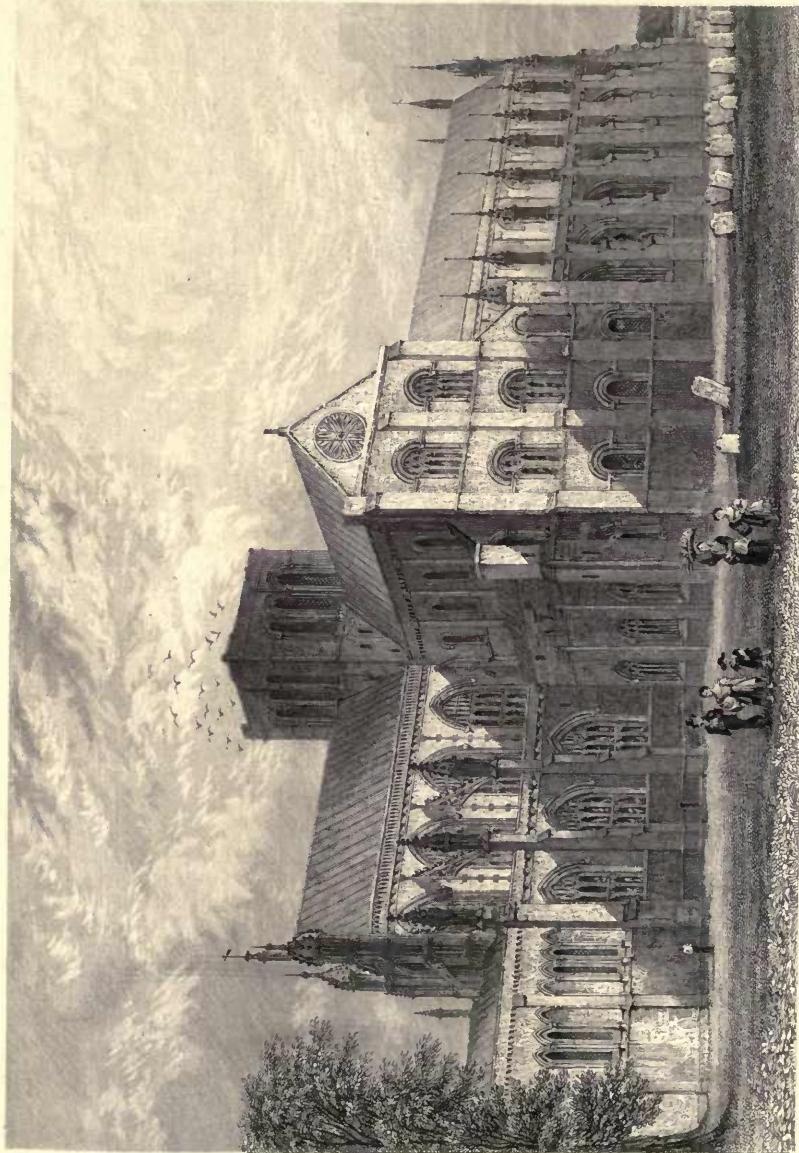
|| Rudborne, Hist. Maj. l. i, c. vi, whom Usher and Stephens follow, tells us, on the authority of Moratius, that the church built by Lucius was 209 paces long; which, according to the computation of one of the above-mentioned writers, must at least be equal to 600 feet. The same author tells us that the church was 80 paces broad, and 92 paces high. According to this account, supposing, what is probable, that the structure did not extend so far as it does at present to the west, it must have reached, to the east, a certain space into Colebrook-street; in a part of which we learn there was a Pagan temple of Concord, as there was another, dedicated to Apollo, not far from thence, in a southern direction. It does not appear, from this account, that Lucius was at liberty to destroy these heathen temples, though he built a Christian church near them. In confirmation of the conjecture stated above, that the cathedral built by Lucius, extended farther to the east than it does at present, it is proper to mention, that at the bottom of the stream, which was made by St. Ethelwold, in the tenth century, to run near the east end of the church, there are at present, or were lately, foundations of large walls, in the same direction with it.

§ “Ab uno cornu, ex transverso ecclesie in alterum, erant passus 180.”—Rudb. Hist. Maj. l. i, c. vi, ex Moratio. Numerous and magnificent churches were built, during the second and third centuries, in different parts of the Roman empire, where Christianity was not so much encouraged as it was in Britain.—See Le Brun, *Messe Explic.* tome II; Bingham's *Christian Antiquities*, book VIII. The forms of these primitive churches were various: oblong, octagonal, round, and in the shape of a cross. In particular, the magnificent church of the Apostles at Constantinople, which was incrusted with marble, ceiled with plates of gold, and covered with tiles of gilt brass, was of the last-mentioned shape.—Euseb. *Vit. Const.*; S. Greg. Nazian.; Bingham, *Ecc. Antiq.*

WINCHESTER CATHEDRAL.

NORTH EAST VIEW

J. Murray & Son. Del. by J. G.



Printed & Published for the Proprietor, by J. Robinson, College Street,
No. 1, High Street, Public Library, High Street.



ing; and we are assured that he erected an extensive mansion* A. D. for the habitation of the clergy, whom he liberally endowed to perform divine service in this cathedral of Venta Belgarum. The church, being finished, was dedicated in honour of *The Holy Saviour*,† by the British apostles, Fugatius and Duvianus, sent hither from Rome at the request of Lucius, by Pope Eleutherius,‡ who also ordained a prelate for this see, by name Dinotus.||

When this noble basilic had subsisted about 120 years,§ it was leveled with the ground; and the clergy belonging to it, except a few who saved themselves by flight, were martyred¶ in the great persecution raised by Dioclesian towards the conclusion of the third century, which raged with equal violence against the Christians in every other part of Britain,** and of the whole Roman empire. This storm being appeased, when Constantius Chlorus assumed the purple, the cathedral of Venta was a second time re-built: being finished, at the latest, in 313.†† But this work ^{313.} being now executed, not at the expense of an opulent prince, as had been the case before, but by the contributions of private Christians, who, during the late persecution, had been impoverished and reduced to live in the forests,††† the structure was much less extensive and magnificent than it had been.||| The form and architecture of it, however, were the same as those mentioned above; but as the art of building had greatly declined between the reigns of Antoninus and Constantine,§§ so we may rest assured that the second structure was inferior to the first, in beauty as well as in extent. At this time Constans was bishop of Venta, who consecrated the new basilic, in honour of St. Amphiballus:¶¶ the instructor of St. Alban, and his fellow-sufferer in the late persecution.

When this city fell under the power of our Pagan ancestors the West Saxons, about the year 516, all its clergy, together with the ^{516.}

* According to Rudborne, it must have been nearly 600 feet in length, and 120 in breadth; being situated considerably more to the east than the monastery of later date.

† Rudb. l. i, c. III.

‡ Bede, Ecc. Hist. l. i, c. iv; Gul. Malm.; Antiq. Glassen.; Mat. West, &c.

|| Rudb.

§ For the chronological difficulties concerning these several dates, see part i, pp. 30, 35, &c.

¶ Rudb. Hist. Maj. l. i, c. iv. This writer takes great pains to persuade us that they were monks of an order anterior to the ages both of St. Benedict and St. Antony, namely, those instituted by St. Mark at Alexandria. It would be a loss of time to confute an account so glaringly improbable.

** Gildas, Hist. c. viii; Bede, Ecc. Hist. l. i, c. viii.

†† Rudborne says, the church was re-built 22 years after its destruction, or in the year 293, but we have remarked, vol. I, p. 38, that this author has set his chronological scale too forward.

†† Gildas, de Excid.

§§ This is manifest from an attentive examination of the architecture of Constantine's triumphal arch at Rome.

||| Rudb. l. iv, c. vi.

¶¶ Rudborne.

A. D. lay inhabitants, were swept away in one promiscuous slaughter.
 516. The cathedral itself, however, instead of being destroyed by the
 victorious Cerdic, was repaired by him* and turned into a temple
 519. of his native gods,† in which he caused himself to be solemnly
 crowned king of the West Saxons, in the year 519.

Upon the conversion of Kinegils,—who, with a great part of his
 635. subjects, embraced the Christian faith in 635, at the preaching of
 St. Birinus the envoy of Pope Honorius,—the ancient cathedral
 was still subsisting, though profaned, as we have said, by Pagan
 rites; and therefore might, with more ease and propriety, have been
 again applied to the purposes of a Christian church, than could
 those Heathen temples which the Saxons themselves had raised,
 and which Pope Gregory had nevertheless permitted to be con-
 secrated to the worship of the true God.‡ But the royal convert
 being inflamed with zeal for his religion, and gratitude towards his
 instructor,|| was resolved upon re-building this, which was always
 intended to be the principal cathedral of the west,§ with the
 greatest magnificence in his power. He was actually employed in
 executing this religious design, having taken down the former
 fabric,¶ and had collected an immense quantity of materials for
 the work,** when he was carried off by death; and the building,
 as we have stated,†† was interrupted for a few years, until at
 length it was completed by King Kenewalch, the son of Kinegils,
 upon a scale of extent, and with an elegance which seem to have
 been unprecedented in this Island since the Saxon conquest.†††
 Our apostle, St. Birinus, had the satisfaction of seeing his royal
 foundation completed before his death, and of consecrating it in
 person; which he performed in the name of the Holy Trinity, and
 548. of the apostles St. Peter and St. Paul,||| in 548, a short time before
 his happy dissolution.

During the fifty years which had intervened since the first preach-
 ing of the Gospel to the Saxons, our ancestors had, by the instruc-

* Rudborne, I. II.

† Idem.

‡ Bede, Ecc. Hist. I. I, c. XXX.

|| "Iste (Kinegilsus) dedit S. Berino civitatem Dorcæstria[m], ut sedaret interim in ea,
 donec conderet ecclesiam tanto pontifice dignam in regiâ civitate."—Annales Wint.

§ "In votis ejus (Kinegili) erat in Wintoniâ edificare templum præcipuum, collectis
 jam plurimis ad opus edifici."—Annal. Wint. "Eodem tempore (an. 544) Kenewalchus
 sedem episcopalem in Wintoniâ fundavit."—Mat. West.

¶ "Incepit fundare ecclesiam cathedralem Wynton, destruens illud templum Dagon
 quod Cerdicu[m] construxerat."—Rudb. Hist. Maj. I. II, c. I. It is the opinion of Burton,
 Camden, and other highly respectable antiquaries, that the mass of ruins at the west end of
 the present cathedral, formed part of the building belonging to this ancient cathedral: an
 opinion which we can by no means assent to.

** Annal. Wint.

†† Vol. I, p. 71.

††† Rudb. Annales; Gul. Malm.; De Gest. Reg. I. II, c. II.

||| See vol. I, p. 72, note §.

tions of their preachers,* and their frequent intercourse with France A. D. and Italy, abandoned their former rude style of building ; the materials of which, even in their churches, were only the trunks of trees sawn asunder, and placed beside each other, with a covering of thatch :† a style of building which, at the time we are speaking of, still prevailed in the northern parts of the Island ; but they quickly learnt, not only to build with hewn stone, but also to cover their churches with lead, to glaze the windows of them, and to adorn them with religious paintings.‡ The person who contributed most to the introduction of these arts into the Island, was the famous abbot, St. Bennet Biscop ; who, being the intimate friend and occasionally the guest of Kenewalch, no doubt assisted him with his own talents and experience, as also with the skill of the artists which he procured from abroad,|| in building the cathedral of this city in that superior style of elegance in which it is said to have been raised. If we admit, what seems hardly credible, that the ground plan of Kenewalch's cathedral was as extensive as that which was raised by Bishop Walkelyn after the Norman conquest ;§ or, in other words, as extensive as it is at the present day; yet we may rest satisfied, from the improvements that were made in our national architecture, at the last-mentioned period,¶ that it was by no means equal to it in loftiness and magnificence. This structure, thus raised, remained unimpaired until the first conquest of the Island by the Danes, after the death of our renowned St. Swithun ; when this city falling into their hands, the cathedral clergy were all massacred, and the fabric itself, in all appearance, suffered great damage ; as we find, soon afterwards, a particular provision made by one of its bishops for repairing it.** It is not to be supposed that the famous Saxon architect, St. Ethelwold, who built so many churches and monasteries in different parts of the kingdom, would neglect the cathedral of his own see, and of his native city ; on the contrary, we are assured, that it was an object which he had very much at heart to re-build it from the ground.††

* “Curavit rex (Edwinus) docente eodem Paulino, majorem, ipso in loco, et angustiorem de lapide fabricare basilicam.”—Bede, Ecc. Hist. l. ii, c. xiv.

† Hen. Hunt. Hist. l. iii. “Ecclesiam, more Scotorum, noui de lapide, sed de robore secto totam composit, atque arundine texit.”—Idem, l. iii, c. xxv ; Idem, l. v, c. xxii.

‡ The church of Weremouth was ornamented with pictures of the Blessed Virgin Mary, the Apostles, and of the Visions in the book of the Revelations, by its founder, St. Bennet Biscop, as Bede expressly says, in his History of the Abbots of that Monastery.

|| Idem.

§ “Religiosus adeo erat (Kenewalchus) ut in Wintonia templum Deo, per id temporis, pulcherrimum, construeret ; quod loci posteritas in episcopalni sede fundandâ etsi augustiore peritiâ per eudem eucurrit vestigia.”—Will. Malm. De Gest. Reg. l. i, c. ii.

¶ Idem, l. iii.

** Vol I, p. 95.

†† “Fuit Ethelwoldus templorum, diversarumque structurarum fabricator egregius

A.D. This he accordingly performed with great diligence, obliging his
 monks to assist in the work*. He at the same time enriched it
 with its subterraneous crypts, which it before had wanted;† as
 also with a stream of water, which he introduced into the prin-
 cipal offices of the monastery, as he did other streams into different
 parts of the city.‡ He lived to complete this great undertaking;
 980. which being done, he in the year 980 consecrated the new struc-
 ture with great solemnity, in the presence of King Ethelred, St.
 Dunstan, archbishop of Canterbury, and eight other bishops|| It
 was dedicated under the same title of St. Peter and St. Paul, which
 St. Birinus had conferred upon it; but the body of St. Swithun,
 having a little before been transferred from the church-yard, where
 it had been buried in conformity with his own directions, into the
 church itself, in which a sumptuous shrine had been provided by
 King Edgar for its reception, and the whole kingdom resounding
 with the fame of the miracles wrought by his intercession;§ it was
 thought proper to add the name of this saint to those of its former
 patrons; which title, for the reason just mentioned, soon becoming
 highly celebrated, the cathedral itself, and the priory belonging to
 it, were henceforward, down to the time of Henry VIII, distin-
 guished by the name of St. Swithun. It is probable that the struc-
 ture of St. Ethelwold was of no greater height and extent than that
 of Kenewalch; and, indeed, that the former not only made use of
 the loose materials of the ancient building, but also incorporated
 such parts of it as he found of sufficient strength to be left stand-
 ing. It is the opinion of a learned antiquary, that a considerable
 part of this Saxon cathedral, built by St. Ethelwold and King Ed-
 gar, is still in being; namely, the low-built aisles at the east end of
 the fabric, where the tombs of Beaufort and Waynflete are now
 seen:¶ but his assertion, that the style of the architecture here is
 more simple and confined than that of Walkelyn, is manifestly
 erroneous, whether we examine the inside or the outside of the
 building in question. It is not, indeed, so lofty as the transepts
 are, which are unquestionably the work of Walkelin; but neither

Magno studio in veteris ecclesie instauracionem vir sanctus incumbebat, et fratres sepe laborabant."—Vita Ethelwoldi per Wulstan. Monach. "Nova ecclesia, ut diu desidera-
 verat ædificata, sublatus est mundo."—Will. Malm. De Pontif. l. ii.

* Vide supra.

† Crypts, called also *Confessiones*, and *Martyria*, were subterraneous chapels, which
 were usually dug under the principal churches, and at first appropriated to the burial of
 the martyrs or other saints. Hence they were places of great devotion; and being provided
 with altars, mass was sometimes celebrated in them.

‡ Vol. I, p. 121.

|| Idem, pp. 120, 121.

§ "Vidi ego hominem cui violentia raptorum effodisset lumina, oculis vel illis vel aliis
 receptis, serenam lucem per Swithuni merita recepisse," &c.—Will. Malm. De Pontif. l. ii.

¶ Description of the City, &c. of Winchester, by the Rev. Thomas Warton, p. 63.

are the chapels behind the high-altars in other cathedrals so lofty A.D. 980.
as the transept and naves of them are, being considered as rooms distinct from them. Independently, however, of this reasoning, the architecture of these aisles, as we shall see, bespeaks a much later date than that of the Norman Walkelin. All then that remains visible of the work of St. Ethelwold, are the crypts themselves, or the chapels under the part that we have been speaking of: the walls, pillars, and groining of which remain in much the same state as that in which he left them;* and are executed in a firm and bold, though simple and unadorned manner, which gives no contemptible idea of Saxon art.

It is impossible to suppose that a church, which had been built by so able an architect, and in so substantial a manner, could want re-building in less than a century, when Bishop Walkelin actually undertook this great work. It is true it had, during this time, again fallen under the power of the Pagan Danes;† but as the city, on this occasion, surrendered itself to them without any resistance, so it seems now to have been exempt from any signal devastation. At all events, we may be assured, that whatever damage the impious Swayne might have done to the cathedral, his religious son Canute, one of the chief of all its royal benefactors, amply repaired. It was not then from any real necessity of such a work, that our first Norman bishop re-built the cathedral; but the fact is, the Normans in general, being a refined and high-spirited people, held the Saxons, with all their arts, learning, and whatever else belonged to them, in the most sovereign contempt. In particular, they almost everywhere threw down the chief churches of the vanquished people, and re-built them in a more noble and magnificent style, which they had learnt in their own country.‡ As the bishopric of Winchester was undoubtedly the first in England, in point of wealth; and, about this time, was synodically declared to be the second, in point of dignity;|| so Walkelin whose mind was not less 1075 noble and vast than that of his relation, the Conqueror, took pains

* The chief alterations in them, of a later date, are the following:—1. A new crypt, with pointed arches, has been made under the eastern extremity of the Lady Chapel. 2. Several masses of masonry have been raised in various parts of them, either to form sepulchres for bodies, the monuments of which are above, or to support the fabric over them, which in these parts is exceedingly defective. 3. A great quantity of rubbish and earth has accumulated on the pavement, which covers it, as also the bases of the pillars. 4. The entrance into them, through the holy-hole, has been obstructed by Bishop Fox, and another has been made by him from the Water Close, under the south-east aisle of the fabric.

† See vol. I, p. 130.

‡ “Videas ubique in villis ecclesiis, in vicis et urbibus monasteria, novo ædificandi genere, exurgere.”—Will. Malm. De Reg. I. III. “Monasteria surgebant, religione vetera, ædificis recentia.”—Ibid.

|| In Concil. Londin. an. 1075.—Rudb. Angl. Sac. vol. I, p. 254

A.D. that its cathedral should not be inferior to those which several other bishops, his countrymen, were at the same time erecting in different sees. We are enabled to form some idea of the greatness of the work in hand, and of the ardour with which he prosecuted it, from the adventure mentioned before,* of his cutting down a whole forest, in order to supply the timber necessary for completing it. It was not, however, the church alone that this prelate undertook to re-build, but also the extensive and numerous offices of the adjoining monastery, all which he actually completed at his own expense; so that amongst all the great and munificent prelates who have been founders and benefactors of this cathedral, the name of Walkelin undoubtedly claims the first place; and, as a celebrated historian says, will remain immortal, like the works which he has made, as long as an episcopal see shall remain at Winchester.†

To understand, in a distinct manner, what works were actually executed by Walkelin, and to reconcile certain apparent contradictions in our Winchester annalists and other ancient writers, it seems necessary to admit the following particulars.—The Saxon church, built by Kenewalch, and re-built by St. Ethelwold, had the same limits to the east that the church has had ever since;‡ but it did not extend so far towards the west, probably by 150 feet, as Walkelin afterwards built it.|| In consequence of this scale of the ancient church, its high-altar,§ tower,¶ transept, and the habitations

* See vol. I, p. 147.

† “Walkelinus, cuius bona opera, famam vincentia, senium à se vetustatis repellent, quamdiu sedes episcopalis durabit.”—Will. Malm. De Gest. Pontif.

‡ We may be assured that St. Ethelwold's church did not reach beyond the stream of water which he introduced into the monastery. Now, the present fabric reaches almost to the border of it.

|| Not to mention the great improbability that the low Saxon church was 550 feet long; there are other arguments, drawn from Rudborne and Malmesbury's account of the relative situation and extent of the New Minster church, which was parallel with the cathedral, and of the old cemetery, or church-yard, which seem to prove that the Saxon church did not extend so far to the west as it does at present.

§ It is plain, from the Winchester Annalist, that there was a high-altar of the ancient church, which co-existed with that of the new church, and which therefore must have stood to the east of it.—Vid. an. 1094.

¶ That there was a tower belonging to the Saxon church, situated to the east of the present tower, and which continued long to exist with it, is probable, not only from the general scale of the building, but also from the following circumstances. The tomb of William Rufus stood under a certain tower of the church, which falling down, covered it with ruins. But this tomb neither now is, nor appears ever to have been, under the present tower; which, as Rudborne remarks, was built in too firm a manner to have fallen down so soon after its erection. Secondly, We are told by the Annalist, that in 1214, the weather-cock (flabellum) falling from the tower, broke the shrine of St. Swithun, which must have stood near the high-altar. Now it was impossible that any heavy substance falling from the top of the present tower should come near that situation. We are sensible that the present hypothesis does not agree with that of Rudborne, who is embarrassed to account for the circumstance of the tower falling upon Rufus's tomb.—Ang. Sac. vol. I, p. 271. But, in admitting his facts, we are not obliged to follow his conjectures, which

of the monks,* were considerably more to the east, than they were A.D. afterwards placed. Walkelin began his work, by taking down all ^{1079.} that part of the church which was to the west of the aforesaid tower; in the place of which he built up from the foundations the present large and massive tower, which hence bore his name,† the lofty and capacious north and south transepts, and the body of the church of the same height with them, and reaching to the full extent of the present fabric. He also built new cloisters, with all the other offices requisite for a cathedral monastery, such as a chapter-house, dormitories, a refectory, kitchen, &c., in the situation which they ever afterwards held, on the south-west side of the church. In effecting this latter work, he was under the necessity of taking down the western end of the ancient monastery, yet so as to leave a sufficient part of it, and of the church itself, standing, for the dwelling and the regular exercises of the monks.‡ The whole of this great work was completed within the space of fourteen years, having been begun in 1079, and finished in 1093; in ^{1093.} which year, namely, on the 8th of April, the monks went in triumph from their old to their new monastery; on which occasion, a great solemnity was held, and was graced with the presence of most of the bishops and abbots of England.‡ On the 15th of July, in the same year, it being St. Swithun's festival, the shrine of that saint was carried in procession from the old high-altar to the new one:|| a distance probably of not more than forty feet, but which was, no doubt, lengthened by making the usual circuit of the cloisters. In the course of the year, Walkelin took down the offices, which had been left standing, of the ancient monastery; as also the transepts, and whatever else remained of the ancient church, except the old high-altar and the eastern aisles, in the centre of which it was placed.§ In the next year it is probable that the old high- ^{1094.} altar, being no longer necessary, was removed, as certain relics of St. Swithun, and those of several other saints, were then found under it.¶

We have abundant specimens remaining of the work of the

may be seen in the passage here quoted. What is advanced above, seems to be the only way of reconciling Rudborne with himself; who, in a preceding passage, p. 256, has told us, "Walkelinus episcopus fieri fecit turrim ecclesie Wiutouiensis ut modo cernitur."

* The Annalist expressly describes the old and the new monasteries as existing at the same time: an. 1093. "In praesentia fere omnium episcoporum et abbatum Angliae de' veteri monasterio Wintoniensi, cum maxima exaltatione et gloria, ad novum venerunt monachi, 6° idus Aprilis."—Annales Wint.

† Rudb.; Ang. Sac. p. 271.

‡ Vide supra.

‡ Vide supra.

|| Annales ad dict. an.

§ "Sequenti die Domini sacerdotes homines Walkelini Episcopi, primum vetus frangere monasterium et fractum est totum in illo anno excepto portico uno et summo altari."—
Annal. Wint. an. 1093.

¶ Annales, an. 1094.

A. D. above-mentioned Norman prelate. The most conspicuous of these ^{1094.} is the square massive tower, 140 feet high and 50 feet wide ; which is seen at the present day, in as perfect and firm a state, to all appearance, as when first built, upwards of 700 years ago, and which was celebrated in ancient times as being the firmest in all England.* It bears intrinsic evidence of the age in which it was built, in the general simplicity and massiveness of its architecture ; in its circular windows, adorned with the chevron and billeted mouldings ; and in the capitals and ornaments of its pillars. It is frequently asked, why a tower of such great strength is destitute of a steeple ? The fact is, it was built before steeples were invented ; these being the natural growth of the pointed arch, as we shall elsewhere show. The purposes which it was intended to answer, were, in point of use, to serve as a lanthorn to the choir, which actually stands in need of such a contrivance ; and, in point of effect, to give an idea of height when viewed from the inside ; a proportion which, no less than length, the Normans affected to carry as far as possible in their sacred edifices. That such were the purposes of the tower is clear from the inside of it ; as, in both its stories above the present ceiling, and up to its present covering, it is finished with the utmost care, and adorned with various ornaments, chiefly those above-mentioned. The lower of these stories, if not the whole of the tower, was actually open until the reign of Charles I. The two transepts are also the work of Walkelin ; and though they have been the most neglected of any part of the fabric, yet they are in a far more firm and secure state than any portion of the building that is of a later construction. It is necessary, however, in viewing this and other ancient fabrics, carefully to distinguish the original work from the alterations which have been since introduced into them. Of the former sort, are the walls up to the very summit of them, with their thin perpendicular buttresses, and their narrow simple mouldings ; as also the interlaced arch-work on the upper part of the south transept above the clock ; forming, perhaps, the first rudiment of the pointed arch extant in England. Of the same date and workmanship are the whole of the several windows in both transepts : being large and well-proportioned, with circular heads, ornamented with the billeted moulding ; and supported, on each side, by a plain Saxon pillar, with a rude kind of square frieze and cornice, resembling those which are seen between the lights in the tower. The alterations that have been introduced into the

* “ Illa turris adhuc extat, secundum latomos firmissima inter omnes hujusmodi turres in regno Angliae.”—Rudb. Hist. Maj. I. v, c. ii.

transepts, since the time of Walkelin, are chiefly found in the A. D. windows. A great proportion of these have been changed, at different periods, and in various styles and fashions. In many of them the circular arch and billeted moulding are left remaining; and a pointed window, with Gothic mullions, is inserted under them. In others, these have been quite taken away, and a pointed arch has been made to receive the Gothic window. In like manner, the St. Catherine's wheel, on the north front of the said transept, is evidently of a later date than the Norman founder.

The next of our bishops who signalled himself in repairing his cathedral, was that eminent prelate, Godfrey de Lucy. In the course of a century after the death of Walkelin, we may suppose, that the Saxon work, which the latter had left remaining to the east of the high-altar, and the small tower over it, were become out of repair; he accordingly re-built them in the architecture of the times: commencing with the tower, which was begun and finished in the year 1200.* He then formed a confraternity or so-^{1200.} ciety of workmen, with whom he entered into terms for completing the other repairs which he was desirous of making; namely, for re-building the whole east end of the church, with the Lady chapel,† as far as that anciently extended. This he required to be performed‡ in the course of five years, dating from the year 1202.|| In the mean time, this prelate having paid the debt of nature in 1204, was buried in the centre of his own works, as was usual in 1204. such cases. It might seem impossible for a person, who is ever so little skilled in the different periods of our sacred architecture, to overlook the workmanship of De Lucy, so strongly characteristic is it of the age in which it was executed; yet this has been done by two celebrated authors of modern times, who have treated of the antiquities of Winchester: one of whom, has indiscriminately attributed this, with the other parts of the fabric westward of it, to the Norman Walkelin;§ whilst the other, but more inconsistently,

* “Anno 1200, incohata est et perfecta turris Wintoniensis ecclesiæ.”—Annal. Wint. Independently of the many positive assertions of Rudborne, that the present great tower was built by Walkelin, the style of it, as we have intimated, proves this:—there must then have been a smaller tower to the east of it, originally built by the Saxons, and now re-built by De Lucy.

† In the Epitome concerning the bishops of Winchester, Aug. Sac. vol. I, p. 286, is a mutilated sentence, which seems to refer to the works of De Lucy in the cathedral, and to imply, that he re-built the church and vaulted it, together with the wings, from the high-altar, to the altar of the Blessed Virgin at the east end, viz.: “Ad altare B. Mariae ad finem cum aliis voltam.”

‡ It is easy to discover the addition made to the Lady chapel in the 16th century.

|| “Anno 1202, D. Wintoniensis, Godfridus De Lucy, constituit confratratim pro reparacione ecclesie Wintoniensis, duraturam ad quinque annos completos.”—Annales Wint. These confraternities of church builders may perhaps have been the origin of Freemasons.

§ “The whole fabric, then standing (in Wykeham's time), was erected by Bishop Wal-

A. D. ascribes a still earlier date to it, and supposes it to have been built by the Saxons.* However, there is no person that is a judge of these matters, who, viewing the low aisles of the church, at the east end of it, there sees, both on the outside, and in the inside, the ranges of short pillars, supporting arches, formed of the upper part of a trefoil; the narrow oblong windows in different compartments, without any mullions; the obtuse-angled or lance-like heads of these and of the arches themselves; the clusters of thin columns, mostly formed of Purbeck marble, with bold and graceful mouldings on the capitals and bases; together with the intermingled quatrefoils inscribed in circles, by way of ornament: there is no such person, we repeat, who will hesitate to pronounce, that the said work was executed in the same century with Salisbury cathedral,† namely, in the 13th, that in which Godfrey de Lucy died.

In consequence of the works of Bishop Godfrey, at the east end of the church; this part, though less lofty, was far more ornamented and beautiful than the main body of the church was; whose plain walls, huge unadorned pillars, and naked timbers in the roof, appeared more poor and contemptible from the contrast. But when, by degrees, the Gothic architecture,‡ which was in its infancy at the beginning of the 13th century, had attained its maturity in the middle of the 14th; and when so many other churches throughout the kingdom, shone forth with all the magic beauty of tracery, vaulting, spreading columns, shelving buttresses, tapering pinnacles, canopied niches, statuary friezes and corbels, ramified mullions, and historical windows; it was not fitting that the cathedral of this opulent and dignified bishopric should remain destitute of such admired and appropriate improvements. This was the real cause of the great work that was carried on at the time we are speaking

kelin."—Lowth's Life of William of Wykeham, p. 208. Our author, in support of his opinion, refers to the passages in Rudborne, which we have quoted above; by various passages of which, it is clearly confuted.

* "I am persuaded that the low-built aisles, at the east end of the ch^rch, existed before the time of Walkelyne, and are a part of the old church erected by the Saxon kings."—Descript. of Winchester, &c., by the Rev. T. Warton, p. 63. This author, when he wrote thus, had probably not paid that attention to ancient architecture, which he afterwards displayed in his Notes on Spenser's Fairy Queen; as the assertion above quoted is in direct opposition to the characteristical rules there laid down by him.

† Upon comparing together the work of Godfrey de Lucy, particularly in the ancient part of the Lady chap el, with that afterwards executed by Richard Poore at Salisbury, we clearly see that the former served as a model for the latter. We must not omit to mention, that some windows of a later date have been inserted in a part of this building, no less than in that built by Walkelin.

‡ The writer makes use of the word *Gothic*, for the architecture in question, as being generally received; though he is sensible that the term was introduced, for the purpose of bringing this style of architecture into contempt, by real Goths and Vandals: the destroyers of the venerable and curious monuments of preceding ages in the 16th century. Many learned persons now include all the different periods of the pointed architecture, under the general name of the *Norman* style.

of, namely, during the middle and latter part of the 14th century. A.D. Not that Walkelin's work was, in a space of 300 years, become decayed and insecure, as a learned author tells us;* since the corresponding parts of that very building, namely the transepts, after having stood 400 years longer, are still the firmest part of the whole fabric. The prelate who first took this great work in hand, was not, as is generally supposed, William of Wykeham, but his predecessor, William of Edington, who was treasurer and chancellor to Edward III. It is incontestable, from his will, made and signed in the year of his decease, that he had actually begun and undertaken to finish the re-building of the great nave of the church,† 1366. though he only lived to execute a small part of it. This consisted of the two first windows, from the great west window, with the corresponding buttresses, and one pinnacle on the north side of the church; as likewise the first window towards the west, with the buttress and pinnacle on the south side.

The celebrated biographer of William of Wykeham, has given a detailed account of the great works executed at the cathedral by that prelate, which contains much useful information, and also many mistakes. It appears that the prior and monastery, by an authentic deed, acquitted the bishop of all obligation of executing the work which he had taken in hand, and acknowledged that it proceeded from his mere liberality and zeal for the honour of God; they therefore agreed to find the whole scaffolding necessary for the work; and gave the bishop free leave to dig and carry away chalk and sand from any of their lands, as he might think convenient and useful for his purpose; besides allowing the whole materials of the old building to be applied to the use of the new. He employed William Wynford as his architect, and Simon Membury as his surveyor; whilst John Wayte, one of the monks, acted as controller on the part of the convent.‡ In these, and other particulars, as far as they tend to shew that this illustrious prelate repaired and, in a certain sense, re-built the main body of the cathedral, from the tower to the west end, in that new-invented species of architecture called the Gothic, the learned biographer is supported by incontestable records; but when he asserts that, to effect this, he took down the whole former fabric,|| he is clearly in an error. For let any one compare the buttresses, pinnacles, and windows, which we have ascribed above to Edington, with the others in the

* Lowth's Life of W. W. p. 202.

† "Eodem anno 1366, die 11 Sept. testamento condito, praecepit ut de bonis suis ex-penderetur ad perfectionem navis ecclesiae cathedralis Wintoniensis &c se inchoate."—Contin. Hist. Wint. ex Registro Langham; Aug. Sac. vol. I, p. 317.

‡ Life of W. W. p. 210, ex testamento ejusdem in Appen. n. xvii.

|| Ibid, p. 209.

A. D. same range, which are the undoubted work of Wykeham ; and then say, whether it is possible that they can be all the work of the same architect. The four buttresses of Edington, three on one side, and one on the other, have a greater number of breaks than those of Wykeham ; his two pinnacles, one on each side, are thicker and heavier than those of his successor ; finally, his three windows, two on the north side, and one on the south, do not range with the rest of the under windows : they are not of the same form with them, being lower and wider ; and they do not correspond with them in the number of their compartments—those of Edington having four in a row, whilst those of Wykeham have only three. But not to multiply words in a matter so evident, though hitherto overlooked, we may clearly trace, in the different colours of the stone, and in a new set-off, a little above the two windows on the north side, where the work of Edington ended, and where that of Wykeham began. Nor is it even true, that “ he took down the whole of Walkelin’s work, or at most only left 16 feet of the lower order of the pillars belonging to it standing.”* For the original Norman pillars may be traced, not only at the steps leading up to the choir, where there was a sufficient reason for not casing them ; but aloft, amidst the very timbers of the roof, on both sides of the nave, throughout the greater part of its extent, corresponding in every respect with those which are still seen reaching up to the timbers in the transepts. In like manner, the pointed arches between the columns upon the first story, will be found, upon a close inspection, from the inside of the work above the side aisles, not to have been originally built in that manner ; but to have been formed, by filling up and adapting to that shape, the old semicircular arches of Walkelin’s second story : the form of which may also be seen in the cross aisles.† If this discovery diminishes in some small degree the credit of Wykeham’s munificence, in regard of his cathedral, it increases that of his prudence, economy, and skill. For in the system here advanced, that this celebrated architect preserved as much of the Norman building, particularly of its nave, as he found he could fashion into a Gothic form,‡ (which will be found to have been the case in most of our Gothic cathedrals that have been built by the

* Life of W. W. p. 211.

† An alteration, which took place in the slype while the second edition was in the press, still further confirms the writer’s system, in opposition to that of Bishop Lowth. On taking down part of a wall or buttress, adjoining to the west door of the cathedral, leading to the Close, part of the circular moulding, with the billeted ornament, in the original workmanship of Walkelin, was discovered, and is still to be seen . the stone appearing remarkably fresh from the above-mentioned circumstance.

‡ It appears also, upon examining the timbers of the roof, that the west end of them has, at some period, most probably within the last three centuries, been on fire, and in part consumed. Whether this accident happened by lightning, or culinary fire, does not appear.

Normans); a sufficient apology is offered for the undue massiveness A.D. of the columns, which arises from the necessity of casing the ancient round pillars with Gothic clusters; whereas it would evidently be a pitiful economy to sacrifice the beauty and gracefulness of such a magnificent fabric, merely for the sake of retaining 16 feet of the ancient pillars, as this learned author, and his numerous followers, suppose.*

The west end of the cathedral was now complete in its kind; but the eastern part of it, from the tower to the low aisles of De Lucy, was far from being conformable to the rest: consisting of the Norman work of Walkelin, repaired and decorated at subsequent periods, in the same manner as we see different windows in the transepts have been; when that great and good prelate, Fox, at 1500. the beginning of the 16th century, undertook to re-build it; which he accordingly performed,† with all the finished elegance that Gothic architecture had by this time acquired. Indeed, it is impossible to survey the works of this prelate, either on the outside of the church, or in the inside, without being struck with their beauty and magnificence. In both of them we see the most exquisite art employed to execute the most noble and elegant designs. We cannot fail, in particular, to admire the vast but well-proportioned and ornamented arched windows which surround this part, and give light to the sanctuary; the bold and airy flying buttresses that, stretching over the said aisles, support the upper walls; the rich open battlement which surmounts these walls; and the elegant sweep that contracts them to the size of the great eastern window; the two gorgeous canopies which crown the extreme turrets; and the profusion of elegant carved-work, that covers the whole east front, and, tapering up to a point, exhibits the breathing statue of the pious founder resting upon his chosen emblem, the pelican. In a word, neglected and mutilated as this work has been during the course of nearly three centuries; it still warrants us to assert, that if the whole cathedral had been finished in the style of this portion of it, the whole Island, and perhaps all Europe, could not have boasted a Gothic structure equal to it. We may con-

* In the instrument executed by Thomas, prior of St. Swithun's, to Wykeham, concerning his chantry, speaking of the latter's works in the cathedral, he says, "suum et nostram ecclesiam Wynton ipsius gravibus sumptibus et expensis decentissimè et honestissimè à fundamentis reparavit ac etiam renovavit."—Lowth Appen. n. xvi. Chaundler, on the same subject, says, "corpus dictar ecclesiæ cum duabus alis et omnibus fenestris vitreis, a magna occidenteali fenestra capitali usque campanile à funde usque ad summum de novo reparavit, et voltas in eisdem, opere curioso, constituit."—Ang. Sac. vol. II, p. 356. The words above in italics, seem to insinuate, that Wykeham's work was not, in every respect, a new erection.

† Though Godwin and Harpsfield only make mention of Fox's decorations within the church, yet that he was the author of the outside work, here ascribed to him, is abundantly proved by his image and devices in various parts of it.

A. D. ^{1528.} conjecture, that it was Fox's intention, if he had lived long enough, to render the transepts purely Gothic, like the rest of the fabric; not probably without a view of performing the same operation upon the tower itself, which in this case would have been furnished with a suitable spire. The circumstances which seem to authorise these conjectures are, that the side aisles of his construction are furnished, on each side, with ornamental work and windows beyond the line of the transepts, part of which is removed in order to make room for their admission; as, likewise, that the upper line of windows, being four in number on the west side of that to the north, was, at the time that Fox's other works were going on, completely altered, in the Gothic style, and furnished with canopies, busts, and a fascia, on which are seen the initials and devices of Fox's contemporary and friend, Prior Silkstede.

All that remains to be noticed on the outside of this venerable pile, is the addition of about 26 feet made to the Lady chapel, at the eastern extremity. This is demonstrated to have been executed at the same time with Bishop Fox's work, namely, in the early part of the 16th century, by the devices and rebusses of Prior Silkstede which it exhibits. The three windows, with other works contained in this part, are no less rich than those of the above-mentioned prelate, but do not appear to be so well imagined. The windows, in particular, are too much crowded with mullions; the ill-judged profusion of which, and of other ornaments in the Gothic buildings of Henry the Seventh's reign, was one cause of the decline of that style, and of men's resorting to the simplicity of the Grecian architecture.

From the whole of what has been said, as well as from an actual survey of the cathedral, it will be concluded, that its great defect is a want of uniformity, the unavoidable consequence of its having been above four centuries in building: that is to say, from the Conquest down to the Reformation. This disadvantage, however, is in some degree compensated to the ingenious spectator, by the opportunity it affords him of studying the various styles of architecture which succeeded each other during that period. Without going farther, he will discover in this single pile, the rise, progress, and perfection of the pointed or Gothic architecture: there not being a single stage of that remarkable and interesting species of building, and hardly an ornament made use of in it, which may not be traced in some part or other of Winchester Cathedral.

CHAP. II.

General Observations upon the Entrance into Winchester Cathedral.—*Survey of the South Side of it.—Wykeham's Chantry and Tomb.—Ditto of Edington.—Survey of the South Transept, with its Chapels, Monuments, and adjoining Offices.—The Steps in the Nave leading to the Choir.—Monuments of Walkelin, Giffard, and Hoadley.—Situation, Names, and Uses of the ancient Pulpitum.*—*Description of the Choir, comparison of it with that of Salisbury.—Dates of the Stall-Work, Pulpit, &c.—Inside of the great Tower, Ornaments and Legends on the Ceiling of it.—Advance towards the Sanctuary, Criticism on the Altar-Piece.—Description of the modern Canopy, and of the ancient Altar, with its Ornaments.—Description of the Altar-Screen.—Account of the Figures painted in the Choir Windows, and of the Ornaments on the Ceiling.—The Partition Walls, with the Mortuary Chests and other Monuments and Graves in the Choir.—Fox's Study, the Capitular Chapel, and Gardiner's Chantry.—De Lucy's Church.—Beaufort's Chantry.—Waynflete's Chantry.—Clobery's Monument and Epitaph.—Langton's Chapel.—The Lady Chapel, with the Paintings in it.—The Angel-Guardian Chapel, with its Monuments.—The supposed Grave and Relics of St. Swithun.—The Holy-Hole.—Monuments of Hardicanute, Ethelmar, &c.—Descent into the North Transept: Chapels, Monuments, and Paintings therein.—North Aisle of the Nave, Monuments of Morley, Boles, &c.—The ancient Font.—Erroneous Explanations of the Carvings upon it.—Their genuine Meaning ascertained.—Reflections upon quitting the Cathedral.*

IT is usual to enter into the Cathedral by the great porch; the original beauty of which, and the whole west front, being chiefly the work of the immortal Wykeham, shines forth through all the dis-

A. D graceful neglect and violence of later ages: the earth and rubbish having accumulated to a great height before it;* the open gallery† hanging in ruins; the mullions of the great window being decayed, the glass of it shattered, or vilely repaired with painted fragments of opaque colouring; the colossal statues of the two ancient patrons of the church, St. Peter and St. Paul, on each side of the great doors, being cast down from their pedestals, and the elegant canopies under which they stood nearly chiseled away. Fortunately the figure of St. Swithun, or of Wykeham, whichever it was intended to represent, in the tabernacle on the extreme point of the front, was out of the reach of the iconoclasts of the two last centuries.

Having now entered the awful pile, by that doorway through which so many illustrious personages had heretofore passed in solemn procession; the impatient eye shoots through the long-drawn nave to the eastern window, glowing with the richest colours of enameling; it soars up to the lofty vault, fretted with infinite tracery; and, as it wanders below amidst the various solemn objects which the first glance commands; the most insensible spectator feels his mind arrested with a certain awe, and now experiences, if he has never felt them before, the mingled sensations of the sublime and beautiful. It will require some minutes for the most refined architectural critic, entering into the cathedral for the first time, to be able to recollect himself, in order to attend either to its particular beauties or its defects. When the first pleasing emotions have in some degree subsided, the imperfections may perhaps then draw his attention. He will wish those lofty pillars, vast as the weight is which they support, and diversified as they are with clustered columns, tori, and other ornaments, were less massive and ample in their circumference; but when he is informed of the cause to which this defect is owing,‡ he will rather applaud than blame the contrivance of the architect, who has been able to turn ponderous Saxon pillars and arches into such as are purely Gothic. In the next place, the curious spectator, eager to catch a view of the principal and most sacred part of the venerable edifice, finds his view towards the choir and altar intercepted by mean or incongruous objects: a Grecian screen of the composite

* Since the first edition of this work, a great deal of dirt and rubbish have been removed from the alley in front of the cathedral. It was not possible to lower this alley, and the ground near it, to the level of the church-pavement, without destroying the monuments and trees which at present occupy them, and without other inconveniences.

† Since the period above alluded to, something has been done towards the repairing of this gallery, the original use of which was for the conveniency of the bishop, when dressed in his pontifical ornaments and attended by his clergy, to give his solemn benediction, on particular occasions, to the people assembled in front of it, or to absolve them from certain censure which they might have incurred.

‡ See vol. II, p. 68.

order, of a different hue from the rest of the stone-work, and shut up with a modern paneled door and fan-light, fitter for a tavern than a cathedral. (a)

In these and such like faults, which are the effect, not of necessity, but of choice, we discover the bad taste of modern ages. Formerly the appearance of the sanctuary, and the altar from the west end of the nave, was rendered more striking, by being seen through the glade of Gothic pillars and arches, supporting the ancient pulpitum, which enclosed and overlooked the choir to the west, as we shall presently observe.

If, as we proceed from the great doors to survey the south side of the church, we cast our eyes upwards to the ornaments on the orbs of the groining, and on the fascia below the open gallery on each side of the nave,—ornaments which are infinitely too numerous to be particularly described,—we may distinguish the arms and busts of Cardinal Beaufort and of his father, together with their devices, the white hart chained, &c.,* as also the lily of Waynflete, intermingled with the arms and busts of the founder Wykeham. This circumstance proves that the ornamental part, even of the nave, was not finished until a much later period than is generally supposed. The first object that commands our attention in this direction, is the tomb and chantry, or mortuary chapel, of the last-mentioned illustrious prelate; which occupy the fifth arch from the west end, and were built by his own directions during his life-time, for this express purpose.† The situation of this chapel is prejudicial to the symmetry of the church; but the founder was determined in the choice of this spot for his burial, as his learned biographer remarks,‡ by his having conceived there those sentiments of tender piety, which he retained throughout his life, and which still breathe in every line of his writings extant. For we are informed, that he had been accustomed in his youth, when a student at Winchester, every morning to attend the mass, which was celebrated at a very early hour of the morning, by a devout monk of the monastery, one Pekis, at an altar, dedicated to God, under the patronage of the Blessed Virgin Mary, in that very spot of the ancient cathedral.|| The design and execution of the work

(a) This screen has been removed, and another, corresponding to the general style of the architecture of the cathedral, erected.

* This badge of cognizance was given by John of Gaunt, after his return from Castile, at the justings in Smithfield, as Stow reports. But the king himself, viz. Richard II, also adopted for his device a white hart crowned, gorget, and sitting.

† “Item lego corpus meum, cum ab hac luce migravero, tradendum ecclesiastice sepultra in medio cuiusdem capella in navi dictae ecclesiae, ex parte australi ejusdem, der me de novo constructæ.”—Testam. W. Wykeham, ap. Lowth.

‡ Lowth, Life of W. W. p. 277.

|| Ibid. p. 278.

A. D. before us are perhaps the most perfect specimens extant of the time when they were performed, being such as the taste of Wykeham relished. The ornaments in general are rich, without being crowded; the carvings are delicate, without being finical. The chantry is divided, in its length, into three arches; the canopies of which, according to a later improvement, are curved to humour the shape of the arches. The middlemost of these, which is the largest, is subdivided below into three compartments; those on the sides consisting of two. There are five tabernacles or niches over the head of the monument, within the chapel, besides those on the outside of it; and ten others at the feet, over the ancient altar, for so many statues of Wykeham's patron saints; amongst which, as Bishop Lowth conjectures, was that statue of the Blessed Virgin, which had stood against the same pillar when Pekis's mass used formerly to be said there; and which, with other statues of the same kind, he laments were destroyed by the blind zeal of modern enthusiasm.* The foundation of the altar, and a great part of the credence table on the right hand of it, are still visible. The marble figure of this great man, which lies over his mortal remains, exhibits his placid and intelligent features; and is dressed in the complete episcopal costume, of mitre, crosier, gloves, ring, cope, tunic, dalmatic, alb, sandals, &c., which of late have been properly gilt and coloured.† The head rests upon a pillow, supported by two angels; and at the feet are three religious men, in the attitude of prayer, with uplifted hands and animated countenances. These are generally said to represent three favourite friars of the deceased; and, until about the first edition of this work, they were seen painted in various habits,—blue, purple, and grey. The truth however is, they are intended for the three monks of the cathedral, who, as they were weekly appointed to this office, were each of them to say mass in this chapel for the repose of the souls of Wykeham himself, and of his father, mother, and benefactors; particularly of Edward III, the Black Prince, and Richard II. This was done conformably to a covenant made for that purpose by Wykeham with the prior and community of the cathedral

* Lowth, Life of W. W. p. 279.

† This chapel and monument are kept in repair at the joint expence of Wykeham's two foundations, New college, Oxford, and Winchester college. It was repaired and ornamented soon after the Restoration, viz. in 1664, and again in 1741; but with very little judgment as to the distinguishing and colouring of the several ornaments. In the year 1799, the same operation was again performed; the painting and gilding being executed by Mr. Cave, of this city, in a very proper manner, as far as depended upon his taste. The chief faults of the late work are, the gilding of so great a surface; as the whole cope has a tawdry appearance; on the other hand, the whole collection of the orbs in the vaulting of the chantry ought to have been gilded, and not a few of them only. The uppermost leaf ought also to be restored to the flowers at the top of the canopies.

monastery.* Notwithstanding the special veneration in which this A. D. friend of his country, of literature, and of Winchester, has ever been held in our city ; yet his beautiful monument has not escaped without considerable depredations. The altar and the statues which, to the number of nearly thirty, adorned it, have been destroyed ; the upper leaf of the flower in which the canopies terminate, has been broken off, for no other reason which we can discover, except that it bore some resemblance to a cross ; and the engraved escutcheons which surrounded the tomb itself, exhibiting the arms and devices of Wykeham, and which are now imitated in colours, have been torn away. The original epitaph, however, in brass letters, curiously inlaid round the marble slab, on which the figure rests, has been spared, and stands as follows :—

“ *Wilhelminus dictus Wykeham jacet hic nec victus :*
Istius ecclesiae presul, reparavit eamque.
Largus erat dapifer ; probar hoc cum dibile pauper :
Consiliorum pariter regni fuerat bene dexter.
Hunc docet esse pium fundatio collegiorum :
Oroniae primum fiat Wintoniaque secundum.
Aujiter oretis, tumulum quicunque videtis,
Pro tantis meritis ut sit sibi vita perennis.”

We shall, for the present, be sparing in our account of modern monuments and inscriptions, being chiefly intent on the illustration of antiquities ; nevertheless we cannot fail pointing out the mural monuments of Dean Cheyney and of Bishop Willis, which are in

* “ Imprimis Reverendus Pater in capella in qua suam elegit sepulturam, infra ecclesiam cathedralem in navi ejusdem ex parte australi, habebit tres monachos nostri conventus tres missas pro eo et suis benefactoribus cotidie specialiter celebrantes.”—De Cantariâ W. W. apud Lowth, Append. n. xvi. On this subject the biographer steps out of his way in order to prove that Wykeham was mistaken in supposing a middle state, and that he could be assisted therein by the prayers of others ; maintaining that this opinion merely grew out of the accidental custom of prayers and the celebration of the eucharist being frequently joined with funerals.—Life of W. W. pp. 272, 273. It is certain, however, that this author would have spared his dissertation, had he attended to the fervent prayers which St. Ambrose offers up for the repose of the souls of his brother Satyrus, and of the Emperors Valentinian and Theodosius ; and to those which St. Augustine pours forth for the forgiveness of the sins of his deceased mother, in conformity with her dying request ; (see his Confessions, book ix, c. ii) and to many passages of the like import in Venerable Bede, in his Ecclesiastical History of our Nation, and the ancient fathers in general. St. John Chrysostome (Hom. iii, in Phlippens) expressly asserts, that the practice of praying for the dead, in the eucharistic mysteries, was instituted by the apostles, from a conviction that the deceased received great benefit therefrom.

† “ *William surnamed Wykeham lies here overthrown by death :*
He was bishop of this church and the repairer of it.
He was unbounded in his hospitality, as the poor and the rich can equally prove.
He was likewise a sage politician and counsellor of the state.
His piety is manifest by the colleges which he founded :
The first of which is at Oxford, the second at Winchester.
You who look upon this monument, cease not to pray
That for such great deserts, he may enjoy eternal life.”

A. D. the south aisle, near the chantry of Wykeham, as remarkable for their design and execution; particularly the recumbent statue of the bishop, which is as large as life, and inimitable in its kind. In the same aisle we pass by the monument of the late Dr. Balguy, plain and unostentatious as was the person whom it commemorates; whose genius and learning could only be equalled by his moderation; having refused a bishopric, when pressed to accept of it by the existing prime minister. Within the nave, near the eighth pillar, on the same side,—to which formerly a small stone pulpit was affixed—is the grave-stone of Bishop Horne; who, whatever his merits might have been in other respects, was certainly the destroyer of the antiquities of his cathedral, and the dilapidator of the property of his bishopric.* His name has of late been fresh engraved on his stone. Near him lies the last Benedictine prior of the cathedral; who having purchased the favour of Henry VIII, and of his spiritual vicar, Lord Cromwell, by violating his solemn vows, leaving his religious brethren to starve, and surrendering his renowned priory to be dissolved, was made, in return, first dean of the new establishment. A century back, part of his epitaph was legible in the following terms:—*Willimus Kingsmell, Prior ultimus, Decanus primus Ecclesiae . . . obiit 1548.*† In the same row, but on the north side of the nave, lies the successor of Horne, Bishop Watson, M.D. A little higher up, in the centre of the nave, two prelates repose, of opposite characters to Horne and Kingsmell. These are the venerable Walkelin, the builder of the church and priory,‡ and his successor, the conscientious Giffard,|| the latter of whom preferred the poverty and humility of the cowl to the wealth and splendour of the mitre.§

Within the tenth arch from the west end, adjoining to the steps leading towards the choir, is an ancient chantry, by no means to be compared with that of Wykeham, but in the same style of architecture. This contains the monument and the figure of his predecessor, William of Edington, a prelate, in his virtues and talents, only inferior to Wykeham himself. We have elsewhere remarked, that justice has never been done to the memory of this benefactor of our cathedral.¶ A convincing proof of this is the chantry be-

* See vol. I, p. 283.

† See the History and Antiquities, &c., by Lord Clarendon and S. Gale.—“*William Kingsmell, the last prior and first dean of this church . . . died 1548.*”

‡ “Walkelinus—in navi ecclesiæ ad gradus pulpeti jacet humatus.”—Epit. Hist. Wint. Ang. Sac. vol. I, p. 285.

|| “Willelmus Gyffarde . . . sepultus est in medio voltæ in navi ecclesiæ ad gradus pulpeti ad caput Willelmi (Walkelini) episcopi.”—Ibid.

§ See vol. I, p. 156.

¶ See vol. I, p. 221.

fore us, which has been mutilated in former times, and is consigned to dust and oblivion in this. The following jingling epitaph, in what is called Leonine verse, may still be discovered, by cleansing the marble slab in which the brass letters that compose it are inserted, in the same manner as on Wykeham's tomb:—

“ Edyndon natus Wilhelmus hic est tumulatus
 Præsul prægratus, in Wintonia cathedratus
 Qui pertransitis, ejus memorare velitis.
 Providus et mitis, ausit cum mille peritis.
 Pervigil Anglorum fuit adjutor populorum
 Dulcis egnorum pater et protector eorum.
 M. C. tribus junctum, post L. E. U. sit A. punctum
 Octava sanctum notat hunc Octobris innunctum.”*

Having surveyed this ancient monument, instead of ascending the steps, let us pass by the mural tablet of the late earl of Banbury, and the grave-stone of Bishop Thomas, near the extremity of the south-west aisle, into the southern transept. Here we view with astonishment the original work of Walkelin: huge round pillars and vast circular arches, piled one upon another to an amazing height—not, however, without symmetry and certain simple ornaments; whilst other smaller columns, without either capitals or bases, are continued up the walls, between the arches, to the roof itself, which is open to the view. Such was the body of the church before Edington and Wykeham undertook to adorn it; as an attentive examination of the works over the nave and the side aisles still evinces. Upon a comparison of the style of building which the Normans are celebrated for introducing,†—the character of which is vastness,—with the more ornamented style of the pointed architecture; we are forced to own that, if the latter is better calculated to produce sentiments of the beautiful, the former is equally adapted to produce those of the sublime. The west aisle of the transept which is portioned off from the rest, was the ancient sextry or sacristy,‡ forming now the chapter-house and treasury. It

* “William, born at Edington, is here interred.
 He was a well-beloved prelate, and Winchester was his see.
 You, who pass by his tomb, remember him in your prayers.
 He was discreet and mild, yet a match for thousands in knowledge and sagacity.
 He was a watchful guardian of the English nation,
 A tender father of the poor, and the defender of their rights.
 To one thousand add three hundred with fifty, ten, five, and one,
 Then the eighth of October will mark the time when he became a saint.”

† “Novum ædificandi genus,” &c.—Ut supra, p. 61, note ‡; Will. Malm. De Gest. Reg.

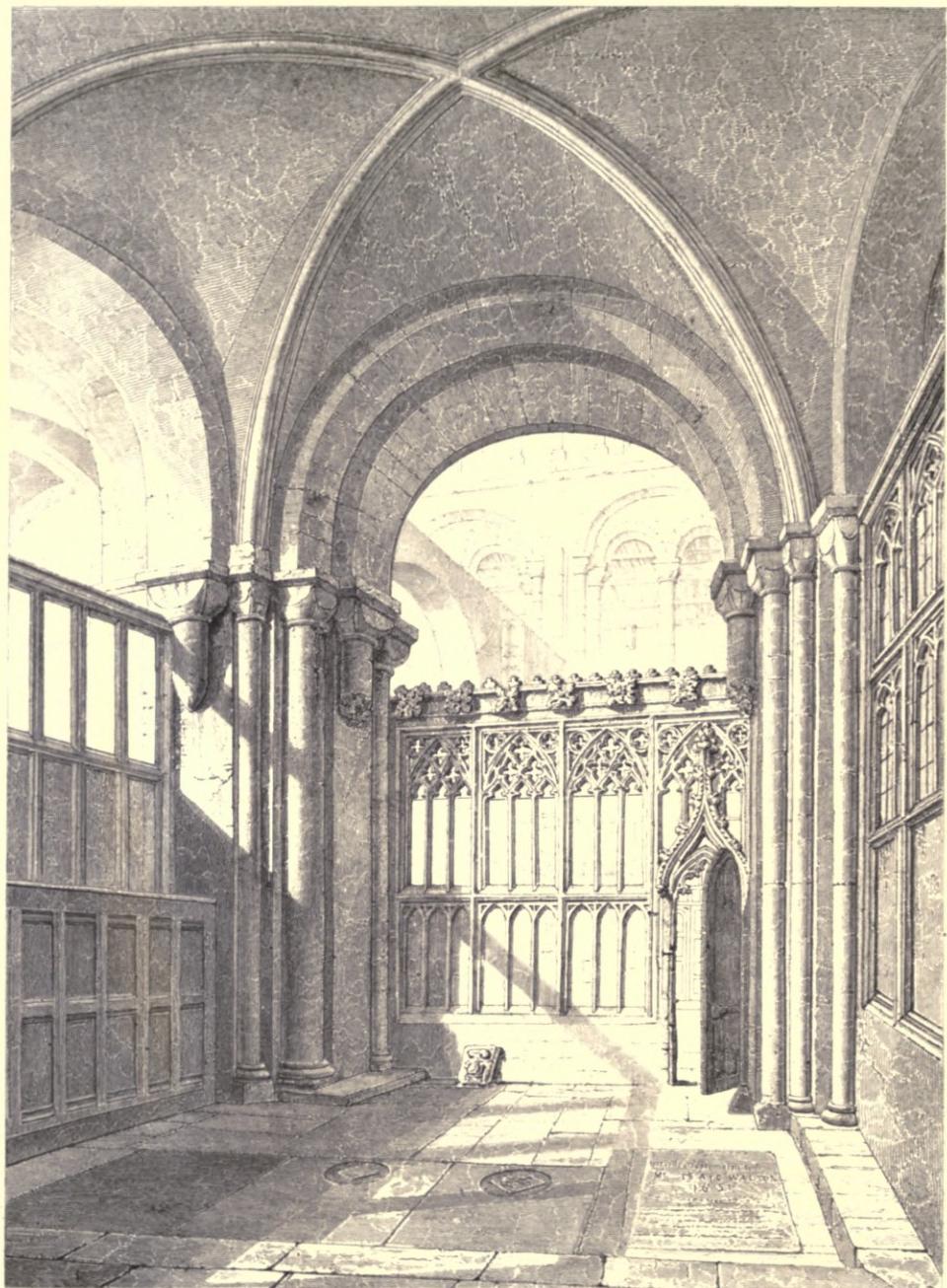
‡ So called from the sacred vessels, ornaments, and vestments being there kept. The person who superintended this important office was called the Sacristan; whence our word Sexton; who, from a keeper of the sacred treasury, is now degraded to a digger of graves.

A. D. seems to have consisted of two separate offices; for which indeed, in such a cathedral, there must formerly have been sufficient occasion. The entrance into it was at the north end of them, at the extremity of the south-west aisle, under the two great arches, now stopped up, but still adorned with rich Norman work. Against the west wall of the transept we see certain ancient presses, bearing upon them the device of Silkstede; the original use of which seems to have been to keep the great habits of the monks, or large outside garments; the use of which was frequently dispensed with, but which they were obliged always to appear in on solemn occasions in the choir. These presses are still made use of for containing the surplices of the choristers and singing men. In the south wall, under the clock, is a door, which conducted into certain offices of the ancient monastery. On the left-hand is a calefactory, necessary for preserving fire for the thuribles or censors which were used in the ancient service, as likewise for the monks to warm themselves in cold weather. On the right-hand was another passage into the sacristy or vestry. Over this is still seen the staircase leading to the ancient dormitories, from which the monks had a ready passage into the choir to perform their midnight service. We find the east aisle of the transept divided into two chapels.—That on the right-hand is called Silkstede's chapel, from the circumstance of the letters of his Christian name being curiously carved on the open work of the screen which is before it; yet so that M. A. the monogram of his patroness, the Blessed Virgin, are distinguished from the rest, together with a skein of silk, as a rebus upon his surname.* The adjoining chapel is probably that in which the remains of Bishop Courtney rest; where they were covered with a brass, which was removed when that chapel was new paved. This chapel is highly ornamented and well secured; from which circumstances, and from its situation, we are led to believe that the blessed sacrament used to be kept there for the benefit of the sick, and for private communions. Near the entrance of this chapel, on the left-hand, close to the stone steps which lead up to the iron gate, are two stone coffins with their lids upon them, standing quite out of the ground. That with a mutilated statue upon it we are left to conjecture belonged to an ancient prior; the other we are sure is of this description, from the figure of a cathedral prior, with all his proper ornaments, which is carved on the upper part of it, and from the following inscription which

* Some persons, and amongst the rest Stephens, suppose him to have been buried in this chapel. We shall, in its proper place, give our reasons for assigning a different spot for his grave.



PLATE



O. Carter del.

J. Le Doux sc.

SILKESTEDE'S CHAPEL,
CATHEDRAL

Winchester Published for the Proprietor Ja^t Robbins College Street
By D E Gilman Public Library High Street

surrounds it :—“*Hic jacet Willielmus de Basing, quondam Prior istius Ecclesiae, cuius animae propitietur Deus, et qui pro anima ejus oraverit, tres annos et quinquaginta dies indulgentiae percipiet.*”

Having surveyed the south transept, it will be proper to return into the nave of the church to the steps leading into the choir. In this situation we cannot fail of admiring the elegant screen, of the composite order, said to have been raised by Inigo Jones, in the reign of Charles I, which, though injurious to the general style of the building, is highly beautiful in itself; as likewise the two bronze statues, one representing that prince, the other representing his father James I, which fill the two niches in it. Nor can the eye in this situation be restrained from fixing on that inimitable medallion of Bishop Hoadley, against the pillar, on the left-hand, over his tomb and epitaph. The hard stone here assumes the soft foldings of the prelate’s silken ornaments, and the cold marble is animated with his living, speaking features. But what an incongruous association of emblems do we find crowded in the margin! The cap and wand of liberty are in saltire with the pastoral crosier: Magna Charta is blended with the New Scripture, as forming subjects equally proper for the meditation of a bishop.†

* “*Here lies William de Basing, who was formerly prior of this church, to whose soul God be merciful, and whosoever prays for the same shall obtain three years and fifty days of indulgence.*”—N.B. William de Basing died in 1295. The easiest method for a modern reader to comprehend the doctrine of indulgences is, to carry his ideas back to the practice of the primitive church, when a course of penance was imposed on certain sinners for a determinate number of days, months, or years; the whole or part of which was frequently remitted for particular reasons by what is called *an indulgence*. Now the church, in leaving such works of penance to the fervor of Christians, as she now does, instead of enjoining them, as she used to do, teaches that she has the same power of dispensing with them, in whole or in part, for sufficient reasons, that she formerly enjoyed; and that such dispensations avail before God, as well as in her own tribunals. Strange as it will appear to many members of the Established Church, it is nevertheless demonstratively true, that this church formally sanctions the use of indulgences, properly so called, and that she does sometimes actually grant them, and that for money, which the Catholic Church forbids.—See *Articuli Pro Clero*, in Bishop Sparrow’s Collection, p. 194; also *Constit. Ecc.* pp. 253 and 368; all of which regard the commutation and remission of public penance, and the uses to which the money is to be applied, when it is remitted for money.

† The paragraph which next followed in our first edition, having given great offence to some respectable friends and relatives of Bishop Hoadley, is expunged from the present text; but as it has excited a considerable interest in the public, and been productive of important events to the writer, it is here copied into the notes, to gratify the curiosity of the reader. It stood thus :—“In vain, however, do we look for the mask and the dagger, to record the dramatic labours of the deceased prelate, from which he is certainly entitled to as much honour as from most of his other writings. One remark more will strike us before we lose sight of this monument. The column against which it is placed has been cut away to a considerable depth, in order to make place for it, evidently to the weakening of the whole fabric. Thus it may be said with truth of Dr. Hoadley, that, both living and dying, he undermined the church of which he was a prelate.”—Ever ready to acknowledge his real errors, the writer confesses that, in the former part of this passage, where he represented Bishop Hoadley as a dramatic author, he was under a mistake. This happened from his confounding Dr. Hoadley, bishop of Winchester, with his son, Dr. Hoadley, chancellor of Winchester. The latter part of the passage has given rise to two distinct controversies, of which the first relates to the cutting away of the pillar,

A. D. Whilst standing at the top of the steps, we are on the spot which was formerly covered by the pulpitum. This answers to the ambo in the basilics of the primitive church,* and was used for reading or chanting the lessons of the divine office; as likewise for containing the organ and the minstrelsy in general, which accompanied the choir below. From the circumstance of the lessons being here read, it is in some countries called the *Jube*;† and because a great crucifix was always placed in the front of it towards the people, it has also obtained the name of the Rood Loft. The rood or crucifix, with the attendant figures of the Blessed Virgin Mary and St. John the Evangelist, which formerly stood over the present spot, were very precious, as well for their antiquity as for their value; being the legacy of Stigand, who was bishop of the see of Winchester and archbishop of Canterbury before the Conquest; and being both of a large size and composed of the precious metals.‡ Beneath the crucifix, on the parapet of this loft and the spandrels of the arches supporting it, the histories of the Old and New Testaments were curiously carved and beautified with colours.|| These being placed directly before the body of the people assembled in the church, formed a series of instructive lessons, which were legible to the most illiterate. Within the side arches, where now the bronze statues stand, it is not unlikely there were two altars; at all events the opinion of Bishop Lowth, that the whole of this space before the present screen was a vestry,§ is utterly improbable. It is also clear that the height of the centre arch, through which the altar was seen from the body of the church, was much loftier than the present door of the choir; as appears from an inside view of the Gothic work over it.

in order to receive the monument, and has been agitated between the writer and Dr. Hoadley Ash; whilst the second, and more important, turns on the *nature and consequences of Bishop Hoadley's theological system*, as it regards the Established Church. This has been carried on to a considerable length between the writer, in his "Letters to a Prebendary," (see 4th edit.) and his respectable antagonist, Dr. Sturges, in the latter's "Reflections on Popery."—See 2d Edit.

* Du Cange, Glossar.; Le Brun Liturg.

† In consequence of the blessing which the lector asks previously to his beginning to read or chant, in the following terms:—"Jube, Domine, benedicere."

‡ "Stigandus magnam crucem ex argento cum imaginibus argenteis in pulpito ecclesiae contulit."—Epit. Hist. Wint.; Ang. Sac. vol. I, p. 285. "Stigandus . . . de donis Emmae Regiae condidit magnum crucem, cum duabus imaginibus, viz. Mariae et Johannis, et illas cum trabe vestitas auro et argento copiosè dedit Wintoniensi ecclesiae."—Annal. Wint. an. 1048.

|| We learn from Ryes, Foulis, &c., that such carvings formerly existed in the cathedral, and were utterly destroyed by the parliamentary soldiers in the great Rebellion; though they do not clearly ascertain the spot which they occupied. What seems probable from different circumstances put together is, that the rood loft, with all its carvings, had been removed previously to the Rebellion, in order to make place for the Grecian screen, and that the loose carved work was deposited in the church, in order to its being erected in some vacant part of it, when it was seized upon by the plunderers, and demolished in the manner we have mentioned.

§ Life of W. W. p. 213.



INTERIOR OF THE CHOIR, WINCHESTER.

Engraved by G. F. D. & Son, from a Drawing by J. C. Buckler.
S. J. F. Publisher, London, 1840.

The choir doors now opening, every mind must feel how seques- A.D.
tered—how awful—how fit for prayer and contemplation, this more
sacred part of the venerable edifice is. How infinitely more solemn
and majestic is the general view of this choir and sanctuary, than
that which the neighbouring cathedral of Salisbury presents, after
all the thousands which have been lately lavished on it! The cause
of this is, that the present church has been less altered, in this part,
from its original plan and disposition, than most others in the king-
dom have been; whereas, the proportions and the essential distri-
bution of parts, so admirably calculated and adjusted by the origi-
nal architects, have been utterly destroyed in the cathedrals of
Salisbury, Litchfield, &c., by the presumption of modern builders,
who have attempted to improve what they did not even under-
stand.* But to proceed to an examination of the scene before us

* The chief alterations which have, of late years, been made in Salisbury cathedral, in conformity with the prevailing taste of new modelling ancient churches, are the following:—1st, The altar-screen has been entirely taken away, in order to lengthen the choir, by admitting into it the Lady chapel and the other low aisles behind it. 2dly, Two beautiful chapels on each side of the Lady chapel, at the east end, which could not be brought in to form part of the choir, have been destroyed, and their carved ornaments, in the style of the 15th century, are stuck up in different parts of the church itself, which every one knows to be the workmanship of the 13th century. 3dly, A diminutive communion table, without rails or other fence, is placed at the extremity of the low dark aisles; where, so far from commanding any respect, it is hardly perceptible. 4thly, To make these alterations, it has been necessary to remove the monuments, and disturb the ashes of an incred-
ible number of personages, illustrious for their stations and merits:—bishops, earls, benefactors, founders, and others, entitled to the peculiar respect of those who are connected with the cathedral. With regard to the impropriety of these changes, the author will here barely touch upon a few of the arguments, which he hopes to find another opportunity of stating more at length. In the first place, the cathedrals of the middle ages, like the basilics of primitive times, were not built *merely* to form so many large rooms, in which a great number of persons might assemble together at the same time; but, like palaces, as the word basilics means, were intended to form copies of building for a great variety of religious purposes, as may be seen in Bingham, Fleury, Le Brun, Boquillion, &c. It is, therefore, a preposterous attempt against the nature and plan of a Gothic cathedral, in our modern architectural reformers, to aim at reducing it to one great chamber; an attempt which is as impracticable as it is absurd, in consequence of the tran-
septs, which ever occur in such fabrics, and which they are utterly unable to introduce into their plan. In the second place, the altar is to our ancient churches, what the head is to the human body; every part of the whole fabric has a relation to it, and it can neither be taken away, nor placed in a different situation, without violating the necessary distribution of the parts, and the essential connexion of the different members of the sacred edifice. This may be felt better than explained. Let any spectator of taste enter into the choir of Salisbury, with an idea of its being the most sacred part of a Christian church, and the place peculiarly intended for prayer; however his eye may be dazzled with the neatness and freshness which have been obtained by new vamping and varnishes, however he may admire the beauty and magnificence of separate parts before him, yet he will quickly perceive there is something essential that is wanting to the whole. He wanders to and fro, without seeing any object which, in a more especial manner, fixes his attention, or which determines him, if he is disposed to pray, to turn his face one way rather than another. In a word, he finds a vacuity in the place from whence the altar has been removed, for which nothing can make amends; and discovers that he is in a hall or portico, instead of a choir. It may not be improper here to observe, that this removing of “the chancel from the place it held in times past,” is as directly contrary to the canons and discipline of the Church of England, and particularly to the first rubric prefixed to *The Order for Morning Prayer*, as it is to the general plan and distribution of an ancient cathedral. Lastly, it is a general principle of architecture, that, when the length, breadth,

A. D. in its several parts. The stalls, with their misereries,* canopies, pinnacles, &c., though of an early date, as being more ancient than the nave of the church,† are adorned with a profusion of crockets, foliage, busts, and human and animal figures, elegantly designed and executed; which, notwithstanding they are soiled and covered with dust, appear highly magnificent and beautiful. The upper range of stalls, however, is disgraced by certain clumsy modern desks and settles, placed beneath them in the last Henry's reign; whose initials, with those of Stephen Gardiner, bishop; William Kingsmill, dean; and their date, 1540, are seen upon them. The stalls are terminated, on the left-hand, by the pulpit of the choir; which, amongst other ornaments, executed in cane work, as it is called, bears the name of its donor, Thomas Silkstede, prior, repeated on different parts of it. This circumstance has led those, who do not distinguish between the style of this and of the other work, to ascribe the whole of it to Prior Silkstede, whose time it preceded by two centuries.‡ On the right-hand, opposite to the pulpit, the stalls finish with a modern episcopal throne, in the Corinthian order, the gift of Bishop Trelawney,(a) at the beginning of the last century. However elegant in itself, it is immoderately large for the place

and height, of any building have been well calculated, to alter any one of these proportions is to destroy the effect of the whole. Hence, if it were practicable to make any addition, whether little or great, to the length of a building so admirably proportioned as the nave of Salisbury cathedral is allowed to have originally been, though the addition were to be of the same height and construction with it, an architect of taste would refuse to do it; well knowing, as Burke proves, in his Treatise on the *Sublime and Beautiful*, that an undue length in any building or avenue produces the poorest and most disgusting effect possible. What then must be the consequence of lengthening a series of arches, 84 feet high, and supported by suitable pillars, with a second series of arches, which have only 38 feet of height, resting on columns proportionably slender, as has been done in Salisbury cathedral? The evident consequence is, that as the sight is interrupted and descends, the mind feels an equal depression. Thus the nave and Lady chapel, majestic and beautiful as they are when viewed as separate members, cause displeasure and pain, by the ridiculous attempt to form them into one whole.—See the Author's "Dissertation on the Modern Style of Altering ancient Cathedrals; Nichols, Red Lion court, Fleet-street; Robbins, Winchester; Keating and Co., Duke-street, Grosvenor square.

* That small shelving-stool, which the seats of the stalls formed when turned up in their proper position, is called a *Miserere*. On these the monks and canons of ancient times, with the assistance of their elbows on the upper part of the stalls, half supported themselves during certain parts of their long offices, not to be obliged always to stand or kneel. This stool, however, was so contrived, that, if the body became supine by sleep, it naturally fell down, and the person who rested upon it was thrown forward into the middle of the choir. The present usage in this country is to keep them always turned down, in which position they form a firm horizontal seat, an indulgence that was very rarely granted to those who kept choir in ancient times.

† This is plain from the form of the canopies, which are lofty and quite straight, as in the tomb of Edmund Crouchback. In the time of Edward III, and Richard II, these canopies began to assume a winding form, to humour the turn of the arch.

‡ The date in question misleads most spectators at present, as it misled the late Poet Laureate, (see his Description, &c., p. 73); and, of course, his humble follower, the Anonymous Historian; see vol. I, p. 38.

(a) This gift of Bishop Trelawney has been removed, and an episcopal throne corresponding with the style of the wood-work of the choir erected in its place.

which it occupies, and ill-assorted with the rest of the work in A. D. every particular.

Over the stalls in the middle of the choir, we behold, on each side, the huge columns and circular arches raised by Walkelin,* to support his tower above. This being the only portion of the church, excepting the transepts, which exhibits the nakedness of the Norman architecture, we cannot form any other supposition than that it was the intention of the bishops and priors, whilst the age of building-up existed, and before that of destroying came on, to make this part conformable to the rest, as soon as they should have any funds sufficient for the undertaking; either by re-building the tower, with a suitable spire over it, or else, by casing it in the manner of Wykeham's work in the nave. The tower was intended by Walkelin for a lanthorn to the choir, to be left open to the very ceiling over the summit of it; as appears by the ornamented work within it: and it was actually open, at least to the top of the lower-most of the two stories, of which it consists, until the reign of Charles I, when the organ, now in use, was, on the demolishing of the rood-loft, placed by him in its present unsymmetrical situation. At that time, the present ceiling under the tower was made and adorned in the manner we now behold it, as the ornaments themselves indicate. These are the arms, initials, and devices of King Charles I; of his royal consort, Henrietta Maria; and of the prince of Wales; as likewise the arms of Scotland and Ireland apart; with those of Laud, archbishop of Canterbury; of Curle, bishop of this see; and of Young, dean of the cathedral. There is also a curious medallion of the royal pair, with their faces in profile, and their legend round it. In the centre is an emblem of the Blessed Trinity, surrounded with the following chronogram:—“SINT DOMUS HUJUS REGES NUTRITII, REGINÆ NUTRICES PIÆ.”†

The letters here in italic are gilt and of a larger size than the rest. These being picked out, and placed in proper order, there will be found M, DC, VVVVVV, IIIIIIII, equal to 1634, which is the date of the work in question. The corbels, from which the ribs of the vaulting spring, consist of four large royal busts, dressed and coloured from the life, representing Charles and his father James alternately. To the north-east is the bust of James, with his characteristical motto above it, viz. “BEATI PACIFICI.”‡ To the south-

* “Walkelinus turrim in medio chori, cum quatnor columnis a fundamentis renovavit.”—Epit. Hist. Wint.; Aug. Sac.

† “May pious kings be the nursing fathers, and pious queens the nurses of this church.”

‡ “Blessed are the peace-makers.”

A. D. east is that of Charles, with this inscription, “*VIVAT CAROLUS.*”*

To the south-west, James again is seen; and the following words, “*PER CHRISTUM CUM CHRISTO;*”† and, to the north-west, the reigning monarch Charles, for the second time, as appears from the legend “*CHRISTO AUSPICE REGNO.*”‡

Advancing towards the sanctuary or chancel,|| the first object that is usually pointed out to us, is the celebrated altar-piece by West, representing our Lord raising Lazarus from the dead. Heretofore pious pictures of every kind, as well as statues, were removed out of churches and destroyed, as tending to superstition and idolatry; but now the use and advantage of them, for informing and exciting the minds of the people, as well as for the decoration of the churches themselves, are admitted; by which means a great source of support and encouragement is opened to our historical painters. Notwithstanding this, it has happened, for causes which it is not necessary here to explain, that our national artists have not succeeded so well on scriptural subjects, as on most others. The picture before us is considered as a master-piece of modern painting. But when has modern painting been found equal to a religious subject? When has a Reynolds or a West been able to animate their saints, and particularly the Lord of Saints, with that supernatural cast of features—with that ray of Promethean light, which a Raphael and a Rubens have borrowed from heaven itself, wherewith to inspire them?§ The apostles here are mere ordinary men, or, at most, thoughtful philosophers, or elegant courtiers studious of their attitudes; the devout sisters, in the presence of their beloved master, are remarkable for nothing but their beauty and their sorrow. Christ himself—who, in the work of Rubens on this subject, treads the air, and, with uplifted hands and glowing features, animates us, the spectators, as well as Lazarus, with new life—appears more like a physician, prescribing a medicine for the recovery of his patient, than the great Messiah, who is working an astonishing miracle for the conversion of a nation. If any one will maintain that this tranquil character is more suitable to our Lord, on this occasion, than one of greater feeling and animation; we beg leave to refer him to the inspired history of the event:—“*Jesus groaned in spirit and was troubled . . . he wept and he cried with a loud voice: ‘Lazarus*

* “*God save King Charles.*”

† “*Through Christ and with Christ.*” ‡ “*I reign under the auspices of Christ.*”

|| Called also Presbytery, and by the Greeks, “*Αγιον, Βημα,*” &c.

§ Let the man of genius, who is disposed to doubt of the effect which we ascribe to some of the countenances of the great foreign masters, obtain a sight of that of the Eternal Word creating the Universe, by Leonardo de Vinci, in the possession of Mr. Troward, of Pall Mall. (1798.)

*come forth.”** Whatever may be said in commendation of the A.D.
inferior characters, as of the Pharisees, the multitude, and of Lazarus himself, we willingly subscribe to.

This altar-piece is fixed under a canopy of wood-work, (*a*) consisting of festoons and other carved work, in alto-relievo, and adorned with gilding. In the centre is the characteristical pelican, which misleads some spectators to attribute this work to Bishop Fox. The truth, however, is, that it is of a much later date, having been executed, together with the rails, in the reign of Charles I, as appears by his initials upon it.† The use of the canopy is to ornament and cover the communion table, which is made to resemble an altar,‡ and actually occupies the spot where the gorgeous high-altar of ancient times stood. The nether part, or antependium of this consisted of plated gold, garnished with precious stones.|| Upon it stood the tabernacle and steps§ of embroidered work, ornamented with pearls, as also six silver candlesticks gilt, intermixed with reliquaries, wrought in gold and jewels. Behind these was a table of small images, standing in their respective niches, made of silver adorned with gold and precious stones. Still higher was seen a large crucifix, with its attendant images; viz. those of the Blessed Virgin and St. John, composed of the purest gold, garnished with jewels, the gift of Bishop Henry de Blois, King Stephen’s brother.¶ Over this appears to have been suspended, from the exquisite stone canopy, the crown of King Canute, which he placed there in homage to the Lord of the Universe,** after the famous scene of his commanding the sea to retire from his feet, which took place near Southampton.†† This brief account of the ordinary decorations of the high-altar, may help us to form an idea of the splendor with which it shone forth on great festivals, and other solemn occasions, when innumerable other ornaments of inestimable value were

* St. John, c. xi, v. 33, 35, 43.

† It is certain that neither of these articles would have been tolerated, during the interval that Presbyterianism was the established religion of the cathedral. Hence, there is every reason to suppose that they were timely removed, with a view to preserve them, previously to its introduction.

‡ The word *altar*, says Johnson, in his Dictionary, from Junius, is received with Christianity in all the European languages. The Greeks termed it *Θυσιαστηριον* and *αγιον ἄγιων*, i. e. holy of holies.

|| This account is chiefly borrowed from the imperfect inventory of the cathedral ornaments, in the English Monasticon, vol. II, p. 222.

§ This seems to be meant by *the fount above*.—Ibid.

¶ “Iste benignissimus presul Henricus magnam crucem cum imaginibus de auro purissimo ad majus altare et alia ornamenta plurima, quæ lingua non potest enarrare, suæ ecclesiæ contulit.”—Epit. Hist. Wint. in Angliâ Sac.

** “Rex deinceps Cnuto nunquam coronam portavit; sed coronam suam super caput imaginis crucifixi, quæ stat in fronte summi altaris in ecclesiâ cathedrali Wyntoniae, componens, magnum regibus futuris præbuit humilitatis exemplum.”—Thomas Rudborne, Hist. Maj. Wint. l. iv, c. i.

†† Ibid.

(a) This has since been altered.

A. D. employed in the divine service. We have related,* that in the reign of the munificent monarch just mentioned, the richness and beauty of the ecclesiastical furniture of this church was such as to dazzle the eyes of strangers who came to view it;† and we have certain proofs, that the sacred treasury, instead of being diminished, went on increasing until the reign of the last Henry, when it was divided between him and his sacrilegious courtiers. If any one objects that this profusion of wealth in churches, and in the divine worship, is vain and superstitious, we shall content ourselves with observing, that neither in this nor in any other cathedral, it ever equalled that which the Deity himself prescribed, in the Old Testament, for the decorations of his tabernacle and temple, and for the worship performed in them.‡

A magnificent screen of the most exquisite workmanship, in stone, which this or perhaps any other nation can exhibit, forms a back to the altar with its several ornaments, and terminates this most sacred part of the church. The stone work is evidently seen to a great disadvantage, having been neglected for almost 300 years, and being clogged with dust and coarse whitewash; (a) still, however, an attentive view of it, with a perspective glass, will give us a higher idea of its beauty, than it is possible for words to convey. The several niches in it were filled with statues of a considerable size, probably executed by the same artist who made the screen itself. These, in all probability, represented the ancient patrons of the church, St. Peter, St. Paul, and St. Amphiballus, together with those bishops of Winchester, whose names were inscribed in the sacred calendar,—Sts. Birinus, Agilbert, Eleutherius, Hedda, Swithun, Frithstan, Brinstan, Elphege the Bald, Ethelwold, and Elphege the Martyr. These statues (b) having been demolished at the Reformation as superstitious, their places were, at the beginning of the 18th century, with more liberality than taste, filled with Grecian urns, (c) at the expense of Dr. William Harris, prebendary of the cathedral, and master of the college; who also caused the present rich marble pavement to be laid down in the sanctuary.|| In examining, however, the span-drils of the doors in the screen, we are no less surprised than pleased

* Vol. I, p. 134.

† “Iste Cnuto Rex vetus monasterium Wyntoniensis civitatis tantâ munificentâ decoravit, ut aurum et argentum splendorque gemmarum animos intuentum terneret advenarum.”—Thomas Rudborne, Hist. Maj. I. iv, c. i.

‡ See Exod. c. xxxv, et deinceps, I alias III Kings, c. vi.

|| By virtue of a legacy of 800*l.* which he left for these purposes.

(a) This screen has been restored.

(b) Many mutilated portions of these are preserved in a small chapel in the rear of the altar.

(c) These are now removed leaving the niches unoccupied.

to find that the history of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin, on the one side ; and that of the Visitation on the other, carved in basso-relievo, and coloured, have escaped all violence, and are as fresh as when first executed in the time of Bishop Fox. Whilst our eyes are yet feasting on the beauties of this unrivalled screen, it is proper to mention, that proposals have been made to demolish it, together with the oratories behind it, in order to lengthen the choir with the disproportioned aisles of the east end, in the manner that has been so absurdly done in Salisbury cathedral. If any consideration could console us for the weak and tottering state of the whole end of the church, from the tower to the extremity, it is that it will not admit of the removal of this stay against the inward pressure of the walls and buttresses, without falling in ruins upon the heads of its presumptuous violators.

Immediately above the lace-work of the screen, the eye catches the rich painting of the east window ; which, though clouded with dust and cobwebs,(a) still glows with a richness of colours that modern art has been unable to emulate. This church was once famous for the beauty and perfection of its stained glass ; of which, that at the west end was provided by Wykeham,* and that of the sanctuary and choir, by Fox.† At present we have only the remnants of the work of either of these prelates. The great west window, though it still produces a pleasing effect, especially when viewed from the sanctuary, is now little more than patch-work ; and the eastern window, and other windows round the choir, have been mutilated and arranged in an improper manner, by the persons who replaced them, after they had been taken down in the great Rebellion. This will appear from a careful examination of them, either by means of a glass, or from the organ loft. Thus viewed, we discover in them great merit, particularly in the expression marked on the countenances of the figures ; but, at the same time, we observe, that prophets, bishops, and apostles, are mingled together without any order, and that their legends are frequently misapplied and confused. In the upper row of figures of the east window, are those of our Saviour Christ, and of the Blessed Virgin ; between them are certain traces of the usual emblems of the Blessed Trinity ; the greater part of which being removed, their place is supplied by the figure of St. Bartholomew, in a much fainter style of painting than the rest. In the adjoining small compartments, are seen angels,—some holding trumpets, others the arms of the see, or of Bishop

* Vide Testam. W. W. apud Lowth.

† Godwin, de Praesul.

(a) This window has been cleaned, and the orbs, groining, and devices of the roof restored.

A. D. Fox, whose motto is also there read, “*Ecce Deus misericordia*.”* In the second tier is a bishop, who appears to be St. Ethelwold, and two prophets; one of whom, by the circular legend round his head, viz. “*Contremuit terra moti sunt cœli*,”† is seen to be Joel. In the lowest range, the two first figures on the left-hand are a bishop and an apostle; namely, St. Swithun and St. Peter, as appears by the names on their respective pedestals. Opposite to the last-mentioned figure, on their right-hand, is that of St. Paul, with his sword. The other representations are those of ancient prophets: one of whom bears the name of Malachias on the border of his mantle. It would take up too much time to describe the paintings on the remaining windows of the sanctuary and choir;‡ which, to the number of three on a side, are of a large size, and have the bold circular sweep of the arches in Edward the Third’s reign. They chiefly represent prophets, apostles, and other saints, and are no less remarkable for the justness of the drawing, than for the richness of the colours. Most of them may be ascertained, either by their legends, or the attributes of the holy personages which they exhibit, especially if viewed with the help of a glass, or from the adjoining stone gallery.

The vaulting which covers the whole choir and sanctuary, from the tower to the east window, is the work of Fox; and contains, on the orbs of the tracery, a profusion of arms and other ornaments, curiously carved and richly painted and gilt, in the highest preservation. We observe, in particular, the bearings and devices of the houses of Tudor and Lancaster, together with those of Castile, in honour of John of Gaunt, father of Cardinal Beaufort—the latter of whom left money for ornamenting the cathedral—as likewise the arms of the different sees over which Fox had presided. The part of the vaulting, from the altar to the east window, bears none but pious ornaments; being the several implements of our Saviour’s Passion: the cross, crown of thorns, nails, hammer, pillar, scourges, reed, sponge, lance, sword with the ear of Malchus upon it, lanthorn, ladder, cock, dice; also, the faces of Pilate and his wife, of the Jewish high-priest, with a great many others, too numerous to be described, but worthy of being noticed by the curious, for the ingenuity of the design, and the original perfection and freshness which they have retained during almost three centuries.

We are now at liberty to view the elegant stone partitions, on

* “*Thanks be to God.*”

† “*The earth hath quaked, the heavens have been moved.*”—C. II, v. 10

‡ Two of these have been sacrificed, by being covered over with whitewash, in order to prevent the glare which they were supposed to cast on Mr. West’s altar-piece.

each side of the sanctuary, and upper part of the choir; together with the memorials of the illustrious dead, which are seen in this part of the church. The elegance of the design and execution of this work, bespeaks the taste of its architect, Bishop Fox, without his initials and the date 1525, which appear upon it. We find also the arms and name of St. Edward the Confessor; the initials, arms, and motto of Cardinal Beaufort: some of whose money, as we have said, was employed in decorating this part of the church; and of an unknown benefactor, whose initials are W. F. and his motto, “*Sit Laus Deo.*” The arches in the open work of this partition are in the purest and most finished style of the Gothic; but certain ornaments on the cornices above them are partly Grecian. The mottoes under the cornices, are in different characters,—that of Fox, viz. “*Ego Deo Gracia,*”* which is repeated on the south side, is in the black-letter; those of Cardinal Beaufort, “*IN DOMINO CONFIDO,*”† and of the unknown benefactor, “*SIT LAUS DEO,*”‡ on the opposite side, are in the Roman character, though the same date, 1525, occurs on both sides. Thus the precise period is discovered of the decline of the former, and of the ascendancy of the latter.

Upon the top of these partition walls are ranged six mortuary chests, containing the mortal remains of different princes, or other personages, eminent for their rank or merits; most of whom are entitled to the peculiar respect of Englishmen and of Christians. The present chests, the work of Bishop Fox, are composed of wood,|| carved, painted, and gilt. They are also surmounted with crowns, and inscribed with the names, and epitaphs in verse, of the princes whose bones they contain. It is an unquestionable fact, though it has escaped the observation of all former writers, who have mentioned this subject in latter times,§ that Bishop de Blois, in the 12th century, first collected the remains of the most illustrious princes and prelates, who had been buried in the cathedral, and deposited them in certain coffins of lead, which he placed over the Holy Hole,¶

* “*Thanks be to God.*”

† “*In God is my trust.*”

‡ “*Praise be to God.*”

|| Godwin, *De Praesulibus*; R. G. in *Vetusta Monumenta*, vol II, &c., are mistaken in asserting that the present chests are made of lead. Most of them have a shell within them, but this also is of wood.

§ Besides the above-quoted Godwin and R. G., Camden, Speed in his *Chorography*, Warton, &c., mention Bishop Fox as the person who first translated and enshrined these remains.

¶ “*Esquinus et Kentwinus, quorum ossa postmodum, tempore Henrici Blesensis Wyntonius Episcopi, translatâ sunt, et propter ignorantiam qui essent reges et qui essent episcopi, eo quod non erant tituli inscripti super monumenta eorum, prædictus Henricus episcopus posuit in sarcophagis plumbeis reges cum episcopis et episcopos cum regibus simul permixtos.*”—Rudborne, *Hist. Maj.* l. ii, c. 1. This author proceeds to relate that the bones of the kings, Cuthred and Sigebert, were deposited in the said chests. “*Ossa Edmundi (fili Alfredi) translatâ sunt in quoddam sarcophagum locatum super locum nunquam patrum The Holy Hole.*”—*Hist. Maj.* l. iii, c. 6. “*Cujus sanctissimæ reginæ (Matil-*

A. D. most probably in the same situations, which the present wooden chests occupy.* At the time when the choir was taken down and rebuilt, at the beginning of the 16th century, there was a necessity of removing these coffins; which being probably found too numerous,† and not sufficiently elegant, for the situations which they were intended to occupy, Bishop Fox caused the present wooden chests to be made, to the number of six,—one to be placed over each arch of the partition. In four of these he deposited the remains of the illustrious princes, to be mentioned beneath, being those which fortunately could be ascertained. The last chest on each side he filled with the bones of other great personages, which had probably been mixed and confounded together ever since their first translation, almost four centuries before his time;‡ and, in all appearance, burying a second time, those of different princes and prelates, who were less celebrated for their merits and benefactions to the cathedral.||

The first chest from the altar, on the north side, contains two skeletons, those of the first Christian king of the West Saxons, Kyngils, founder of the cathedral, and of the pious King Ethelwolph, here called Adulphus, who was once a subdeacon of the cathedral, and afterwards its great benefactor, and the father of the great Alfred. It is inscribed on one side,

"**KER KYNGILS, obit, A. D. 641.**"§

and on the other,

"**ADULPHUS KER, obit A. D. 857.**"¶

The epitaph is the same on both sides, viz.

"**Kyngils in cista hac simul ossa jacent et Adulphi.**

Ipsus fundator, hic benefactor erat."**

The second chest, on the same side, contains also two entire skeletons, as they appear to be. One of them is that of Kene-walch, here called Kenulph, the son of Kinergils, and the real

dis) ossa modo per Henricum Blesensem, fratrem regis Stephani, translata sunt et posita in sarcophago plumbeo cum ossibus nobillissime Frytheswyda reginae, matris Sancte Frytheswyda virginis, super locum vocatum **The Holy Hole.**"—Hist. Maj. I. v, c. 3. N.B. The said Holy Hole extends from the second screen behind the altar as far as the bishop's throne.

* This is more clear from the situation which our monastic historian assigns in the former choir to the bones of Stigand, being the same they still occupy: "Stigandus jacet in sarcophago plumbeo ex australi parte summi altaris, juxta cathedram episcopalem."—Ibid, c. 4.

† It is plain, from the passages of Rudborne, quoted above, amongst many others, that there existed in his time, viz., the middle of the 15th century, the leaden coffins of several princes and prelates, for which there are no mortuary chests at present.

‡ This appears by the words of Rudborne, cited above, from I. II, c. 4.

§ Such as Escuin, Kentwin, Elmstan, Kenulph, &c.—See the last note but one.

¶ "King Kingils died A. D. 641." ¶ "King Adulphus died A. D. 857."

** "The bones of Kingils and of Adulphus lie together in this chest:—The former was the founder, the latter the benefactor, of this church."

builder of the cathedral at the Saxon conversion ; the other that of ^{A. D.} the founder of the English monarchy, the great Egbert. On one side, the chest is inscribed,

" **KENULPHUS REX**, obit A. D. 714."*

on the other side,

" **EGBERTUS REX**, obit A. D. 837."†

The epitaph is as follows :—

" *Hic rex Egbertus pausat cum rege Kenulpho,
Nobis egregia munera uterque tulit.*"‡

The third chest contains part of the mingled remains of persons of very different stations and characters ; the other part of them having been deposited in the corresponding chest on the other side. These were the bones of Canute, the great and good Danish king ; of his queen, Emma, the fair maid of Normandy, and the special friend of this cathedral ; of the tyrannical Rufus ; of the good Bishop Alwyn ; and of the simoniacal prelates, Wina and Stigand. It appears that these remains, by some means or other, had got so intermixed, from the time of De Blois, that it was impossible to distinguish to whom they severally belonged. This circumstance alone can account for the manner of their disposal by Bishop Fox in these chests ; as likewise for the equal honour which is thereby paid to characters of very unequal merits. These chests having been, in part, violated by the rebels in the great civil war, and many of the bones which they contained having been taken out of them and scattered about the church ; such of them as were recovered, at the Restoration, were laid in the two chests last mentioned. The inscription on the chest before us, on one side, is as follows :—

" *In hac et altera e regione cista reliquiae sunt CAPUT I et RUFFI
EMMAE Reginæ, WINÆ et ALWINI Episcopum.*"||

On the opposite side is this inscription : " *Hac in cista A. D. 1661, promiscue recondita sunt ossa Principum et Prælatorum sacralega barbarie dispersa, A. D. 1642.*"§"

We have said that the fourth chest, being the one on the south side directly opposite to that last-mentioned, is similar to it, both as to its contents and inscriptions.

* "King Kenulph died A. D. 714."

† "King Egbert died A. D. 837."

‡ "Here King Egbert rests, together with King Kenulph. Each of them bestowed great benefits upon us."

|| "In this chest, and in that opposite to it on the other side, are the remains of Canute and of Rufus, kings ; of Emma, queen ; and of Wina and Alwin, bishops."

§ "In this chest, A. D. 1661, were promiscuously laid together the bones of the princes and prelates, which had been scattered about by sacrilegious barbarism in the year 1642."

A. D. In the fifth chest, which is the middlemost on the south side, lies the mortal part of Edmund, the eldest son of Alfred, whom his father caused to be crowned king in his own life-time. The son, however, dying before the father, and previously even to the latter's resolution of building the new monastery for the burying-place of his family, he was interred in a spot, which we shall afterwards point out, in this cathedral; whence his bones were removed to the present shrine. This bears on each of its sides the following title and inscription.

“ **EDMUNDUS REX**, obit A. D.

Quem theca haec retinet Edmundum suscipe Christe.
Qui, vivente patre, regia sceptra tulit.”*

The sixth chest, being that next the altar on the south side, preserves the reliques of the pious King Edred, the youngest of the sons of Edward the Elder; who, dying rather suddenly, was, by the directions of his friend St. Dunstan, buried in this cathedral, to which he had been a great benefactor. The title and epitaph, supplying the abbreviations,† is the same on each side of the chest:—

“ **EDREDUS REX**, obit A. D. 955.

Hoc pius in tumulo rep Edredus requiescit
Qui has Britonum terras reperat egregiae.”‡

* “ King Edmund died A. D. . . . Him whom this chest contains, and who swayed the royal sceptre while his father was yet living, do thou, O Christ, receive.”

† N. B. in transcribing these inscriptions, we have throughout supplied the abbreviations.

‡ “ King Edred died A. D. 955. The pious Edred rests in his tomb, who admirably well governed this country of the Britons.”

*** In the course of last summer (1797), whilst the author was absent in the north of England, certain gentlemen of distinguished talents and learning, officers in the West York regiment of militia, being desirous of investigating the antiquities of this city more attentively and minutely than is usually done by strangers; obtained permission to open certain tombs in the cathedral, and to examine the contents of the mortuary chests round its choir. Having completed these scientific researches, with all the respect that is due to the illustrious dead; one of their number, Henry Howard, Esq. of Corby Castle, was so obliging as to communicate to the author a very perspicuous account of their discoveries; an extract from which, with his permission, relating to the contents of the chests, is here inserted, for the information of the reader.

“ July 7, assisted by Mr. Hastings, surgeon of the North Gloucester militia, we looked into the different chests, said to contain the bones of the Saxon kings. The first chest, inscribed Kingils and Adulphus, contains two skulls and two sets of thigh and leg-bones. We measured the skulls and thighs to find out whether there was any difference in the size from that of the present race of men, and found the first skull from the posterior part of the os temporis to measure 5 $\frac{1}{4}$ inches, and the second skull 5 $\frac{1}{4}$ ₁₀ inches. Ditto, from the interior part of the os frontis to the os occipitis, 7 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches. Second skull ditto. These measurements, and indeed those of the others, prove that there was no superiority of size. From the contents of the chest it does not appear that the bones do not belong to the kings with whose names it is inscribed.

2d chest, inscribed Egbert and Kenuihp. This contains three skulls, one of which is very small. One thigh-bone, wanting a fellow, is very stout, and measures 19 $\frac{1}{4}$ inches long. But the two leg-bones, one of which is rather deformed, and the two hip-bones

We shall now mention such other monuments and graves of A.D. princes and prelates as occur in this part of the church. Under the chest of Egbert is a table-monument, half let into the partition wall, which incloses the body of the religious bishop, John de Pointes or de Pontissara, the founder of the ancient college of St. Elizabeth, close to Wykeham's college of St. Mary, near this city. The epitaph is this :—

“*Defuncti corpus tumulus tenet iste Joannis
Pointes, Wintoniae Praesulis eximii.—obit, 1304.*”*

Against the wall, near the pulpit, is a similar monument, containing the ashes of Bishop Richard Tocliffe, or of Ilveschester, the successor of Henry de Blois, with this inscription :—

“*Praesulis egregii pausant hic membra Ricardi
Toclyve, cui summi gaudia sunt poli.*”†

Immediately before the ancient high-altar lie the remains of the once great and powerful prelate, Henry de Blois.‡ But he who appears to have preserved the memory of so many other illustrious personages, by translating and enshrining them, is himself destitute of every memorial in the cathedral. Lower down, at the bottom of the steps descending into the choir, lies the noble-minded monk and bishop, Henry Woodlock, or de Marewell.|| He is also without a monument; nevertheless, it appears that his grave was discovered,§ at the last paving of the choir, and that an episcopal ring of solid gold, inclosing an amethyst, was found in it,

belonging to this body, are in the chest, and answer exactly. There are also two other thigh-bones and two leg-bones that pair, so that, with the exception of the third skull, these may be the bones of the aforesaid kings.

Third and 4th chests, bearing the names of Canute, Rufus, Emma, Wina, Alwin, and Stigand. Neither of these contains any skull, but they are full of thigh and leg-bones, one set of which, in the third chest is much smaller and weaker than the rest. This, with the supernumerary skull in the second chest, might possibly have belonged to Queen Emma. The 5th chest, inscribed Edmund, contains five skulls and three or four thigh-bones. One of the skulls, from the state of the sutures, belonged to a very old man, another also belonged to an old person; these therefore might have belonged to Wina and Alwin.

The 6th chest, inscribed Edred, contains many thigh-bones and two skulls. It is to be observed, that the skulls actually at present in the chests are twelve in number, which is also the number of the names inscribed on the same chests. It will also appear, from the size of the bones, that there was no difference of stature from the present age.”

* “*This tomb contains the body of John Pointes, an excellent bishop of the see of Winchester, who died in 1304.*”

† “*Here rest the limbs of the good Bishop Richard Toclyve. May he enjoy the bliss of Heaven above.*”

‡ “*Iste Henricus . . . sepultus est in ecclesia, sùa coram summo altari.*”—Epit. Hist. Wint.; Ang. Sac. vol. I.

|| “*Henricus Wodelok . . . sepultus est ad gradus chori.*”—Ibid. See his History, vol. I, p. 209.

§ “From the account here given of the respective situation of Woodlock's grave, and that of De Blois, it is much more likely, that the episcopal ring, found on the paving of the choir, near the tomb of Rufus, belonged to the former than to the latter prelate.”

A.D. of which the then dean (Ogle) obtained possession. We have hitherto omitted to mention the tomb of the last of our monarchs who was interred in this ancient mausoleum of royalty, William Rufus, though it is one of the most conspicuous objects in this part of the church, being situated near the steps, in the middle between the north and south doors of the choir. It consists of English grey marble, being of the form called *Dos d' Ane*; and is raised about two feet above the ground. By whom, or on what occasion, his bones were removed out of the tomb and enshrined, does not appear; it is probable, however, that this was done by Bishop de Blois, from a too partial respect for his uncle, when he paid that honour to the remains of so many other more deserving personages. It may be asked, why the tomb of Rufus was left to remain, after the bones had been removed out of it? the answer is, that this was the usual practice on similar occasions. For we are to observe, that unless the bodies were found entire, the bones only, and of these probably only the greater, used to be translated, after they had been washed in wine and water.* The other remnants of mortality, with the clothes and ornaments, were usually left behind in the tombs. Hence we find the tombs of many saints, or other illustrious personages, still remaining, after their bones had been enshrined. In conformity with this account, we are informed that, when the present royal tomb was violated by the rebels of the last century, there was found in it the dust of the king, with some pieces of cloth embroidered with gold, a large gold ring, and a small silver chalice.† We shall notice only one more monument in this part of the church, that of Bishop Cooper, which, with the copious epitaph engraved upon it, seems to have been covered by the disproportioned episcopal throne,‡ erected at the beginning of this century. The other epitaphs, which former writers have mentioned as being on the north partition wall, we do not describe, because, in fact, they do not exist there.||

* Gervas Dorob.

† Gale's Antiq.

‡ Godwin de Praesul.; Gale's Hist.

|| It might seem astonishing that Warton, Descript. p. 81, and the Anonymous Historian, vol. I, p. 54, should so positively assert that there are on the north partition wall, epitaphs in verse, which they insert in their books, on Bishop Alwin and Queen Emma, when no such verses exist, or could have existed at the time they wrote; did not we clearly discover, that instead of making use of their own eye-sight, in describing a cathedral, which they had so often occasion to enter, they copied Gale's short History of the Cathedral, published in the year 1715. It may, however, still be asked, how Gale himself came by these epitaphs? The only way of solving this difficulty, and of vindicating the truth of the inscriptions on two of the chests above described, is, by supposing that the lines in question were inscribed upon the leaden coffins of the said personages, or upon some monument near them, in the ancient choir, before the renewal of it by Fox, and that, having met with these lines in some old manuscript, or other account of the choir, in its former state, he supposed them still to exist there. Having made this observation, we will here, in the notes, give the several epitaphs; not doubting of their being genuine,

Leaving the choir, by the south door, we enter into the south-east aisle, which, as well as the corresponding part of the choir and the opposite aisle, bears the devices and marks of its last founder, Bishop Fox, in every part. Near the door, on the partition wall, to the eastward, is seen an inscription for the heart of Bishop Nicholas de Ely, there deposited. He was a great patron of the Cistercian monks, and particularly, as we have remarked,* of their convent of Waverley, near Farnham. He accordingly directed his body to be there interred, leaving his heart only to his cathedral. The inscription is as follows :—

"Intus est cor Nicolai olim, Winton episcopi, cuius corpus est apud Waverlie."†

and that they were to be seen, in some part of the choir, 300 years ago. That of Bishop Alwin, guardian of Emma, and afterwards monk, sacristan, and bishop of this church, was as follows :—

*"Hic jacet Astwini corpus, qui muneta nobis
Contulit egregia, porrito Christe pio."*

"Here lies the body of Alwin, who bestowed many noble presents upon us. Have mercy, O Christ, upon thy pious servant."

And the epitaph of Emma contained an abstract of her history in the following lines :—

*"Hic Emmam cista Reginam continet. ista.
Durit Etheldredus Rex hanc et postea, Cnutus.
Edwardum parit hæc, ac Hardicanutum.
Quatuor hos reges vidit sceptrum tenentes.
Anglorum Regum fuit hæc sic mater et uxor."*

The sense of this epitaph may be thus rendered into English :—*"Here rests, in this chest, Queen Emma. She was first married to King Ethelred, and afterwards to King Canute. To the former she bore Edward, to the latter Hardicanute. She saw all these four kings wielding the royal sceptre; and thus was the wife and mother of English kings."*

Two other epitaphs for bishops of this see are to be met with in Gale, which are transcribed by Warton and his follower the Anonymous. The first of these also occurs in Godwin, though it certainly was never to be seen in the cathedral, since the alterations made by Fox in the chests and partition wall. This is to the joint memory of Elnstan, or Helmstad, the predecessor of St. Swithun, and of Kynulph or Elsius, who had been a monk, before he became a bishop of this cathedral in 1006, and stood thus :—

*"Pontifices hæc capsa duos tenet incineratos
Primus Elmstanus, huic successorque Kynulphus."*

"This chest contains two prelates now reduced to ashes, Elmstan, and his successor Kynulph."

The other epitaph was inscribed on the leaden coffin of the noble and learned, but ambitious prelate, Alfymus, or Elsius; who, being raised from the see of Winchester to that of Canterbury, perished in the snow upon the Alps, whilst on his way to Rome to procure the metropolitical pall. His body being brought back to England, was buried in his cathedral of Winchester, over which was afterwards placed this epitaph :

"Alfymus plumbo præsul requiescit in isto."

In English : *"In this lead reposest Bishop Alfymus."* We must not forget to mention the original epitaph of the great Canute, who was first buried before the high-altar, which Trussell informs us was the following jingling line :—

"Moribus inclusus jacet hic rex nomine Cnutus."

"Here lies King Canute, illustrious for his conduct."

* See vol. I., p. 189.

† *"Within this wall is the heart of Nicholas, bishop of Winchester, whose body lies at Waverley."*

A. D. Further eastward, within the partition wall, is the marble coffin of Richard, second son of William the Conqueror; who came to an untimely end while hunting in the New Forest, before his brother Rufus, and his nephew Richard, son of his eldest brother Robert, met there with the same fate. Over the coffin is the following epitaph, in the characters of Fox's time:—

“ *Intus est corpus Richardi, Wilhelmi Conquestoris filii et
Beorniae Ducis.* ”*

Proceeding in the same direction, on the pavement close to the south wall, is the grave-stone of a bishop, as appears by the mitre and other ornaments cut upon it, in order to receive a rich and elegant brass engraving of the deceased, which is now torn away. It is not of a very high antiquity, as is plain from the form of the mitre and the known date of the introduction of sepulchral brasses. This used to be pointed out as the grave of Fox, who is certainly known to have been buried under his own chapel. All doubt, however, on this head was removed in the summer of 1797, when the stone was found to have no grave at all under it.† Hence, we must conclude that it has been removed from its original situation in the choir, or some of the chapels, on new paving it; and, from different circumstances, there appears more reason to suppose that it belonged to Bishop Courtney, who died towards the end of the 15th century, than to any other of our prelates.

From this station we have a distinct view of the gorgeous chantry of the founder of this principal part of the church, Bishop

* “ *Within this wall is the body of Richard, son of William the Conqueror and duke of Beornia.* ” In reference to this title, the learned gentleman who described the contents of the mortuary chests, has favoured us with these observations: “ *Beornie Ducie* is supposed, by some, to be an additional title; but, besides its being, I believe, unusual in those times, to add titles to a name in that manner, it would be difficult to determine what is meant by it. Bearn, Berry, or the Barrois, are provinces to which, I believe, William laid no claim. But, I conceive that this tomb contains, like many others in the cathedral, the remains of two great personages. Earl, or Duke Beon (these two titles being used indiscriminately at the time in question) was a personage well known in Canute's and Edward's reigns. He was the son of Ulphon, by Estrith, sister to Canute the Great; and, when Swayne, the second son of Earl Godwin, being outlawed for a crime, fled into rebellion; and, manning eight ships, committed acts of piracy on the coast, was persuaded by Earl Godwin to repair to him, and endeavour to bring him back to his duty. Swayne, supposing Beorn came to betray him, slew him with his own hand; and, according to the Saxon Annals, had him buried in a church near the spot. But his relations dug up his body, and interred it at Winchester, near the remains of his uncle Canute.” This supposition, however difficult to reconcile with the inscription made in the time of Fox, becomes much more probable, upon attending to the original epitaph in the characters of the eleventh century, which are still plainly legible on the marble coffin itself, from which Bishop Fox's is a manifest deviation, viz.

“ *Hic jacet Ricardus Willi septoris Regis filii et Beorn Dux.* ”

† “ We took up the slab called Fox's tomb, which had probably been removed to the place in which it lies from some other part of the church, and there was nothing under it but the arch of the crypt below.”—Extract from Minutes of Researches in Winchester Cathedral in July 1797, drawn up by H. H. Esq.

Fox. There is a luxuriancy of ornament in the arches, columns, A. D., and niches, with which it is covered, that baffles minute description, and might appear excessive, were not the whole executed with exact symmetry, proportion, and finished elegance; and had it not been the architect's intention to shut up this chapel from the side aisle. Even the groining in the small niches, which are multiplied upon it to the number of fifty-five, is a matter of attention and study; being different in each of them, and yet all formed on true architectural principles. In an elegant oblong niche, under the third arch, lies the figure of the founder, which he, for the sake of humility and public instruction, chose should be represented as an emaciated corpse in a winding sheet, with the feet resting on a death's head.* We have positive assurance that this is the real resting place of his venerable ashes.† Entering into this little chapel, we cannot fail of experiencing some of those awful and pious sentiments which the venerable deceased, whose ashes are under our feet, so often indulged here; who, from the hours of devotion which he spent in this destined spot of his interment, obtained for it the name of *Fox's Study*. The beauty and solitude of this oratory must have been greatly heightened by the painted glass which, we are informed, filled all the open-work of the arches, until it was destroyed in the grand Rebellion.‡ The ceiling is rich, with the royal arms of the house of Tudor emblazoned with colours and gilding, and with the founder's own arms and chosen device, the pelican, which is repeated so many hundred times on his different works in this cathedral. This was intended by him to express his ardent devotion to the sacrament of the altar,|| which also caused him to denominate his magnificent foundation at Oxford, *Corpus Christi* college. The same devotion appears in the emblems of the blessed Sacrament and of the Passion, supported by angels, which are seen over the place where the altar stood; as likewise in the inscription, taken from the ancient church-office on this subject, which is still legible: "O SACRUM CONVIVIUM IN QUO CHRISTUS SUMITUR."§ The upper part of the

* In the folio plate of the *Vetusta Monumenta*, vol. II, from a drawing of Mr. Shenebelie, though large enough to represent these particulars at the head and feet, yet they are omitted. A more striking defect is, that the corpse there appears to be that of a muscular young man.

† "Capellam apud Winchester magnificis sumptibus constructam erexit, et ibidem honoratissimè sepultus jacet."—Will. de Chambre, Contin. Hist. Dunelm.; Aug. Sac. "Tumulatus jacet monumento parieti indito et inserto."—Godwin de Praesul.

‡ Warton's Hist. Eng. Poetry, vol. I.

|| The pelican was said to be a bird that made use of its beak to tear open its own breast, for the purpose of feeding its young ones with its blood.

§ "O sacred banquet, in which Christ is received!"

A.D. altar was adorned with three large statues and nine small ones, which are now destroyed, but their gilded niches still remain in perfect preservation. On the side of the altar is a door-way, which leads into a little vestry that seems to have been appropriated to this chantry, where the ambries belonging to it still remain.

We pass from this chapel to another, much larger, parallel with it, but quite plain and unadorned. This, however, was formerly the richest part of the whole church; for here the magnificent shrine of St. Swithun, of solid silver, gilt, and garnished with precious stones, the gift of King Edgar,* used to be kept;† except on the festivals of the saint, when it was exposed to view upon the altar, or before it. It is not unlikely that other shrines were kept in the same place, ranged against the eastern wall, on which may still be seen some painted figures of saints. This chapel is directly behind the high-altar, and formerly communicated with the sanctuary by the two doors, which are still there seen; it is, notwithstanding, a twofold error, in our domestic writers, to term this place the *Sanctum Sanctorum*; and to describe it as the place from which the priest was accustomed to approach the high-altar;‡ thus confounding it with the sacristy or vestry. It was certainly furnished with an altar; the back screen of which, consisting probably of ornamental wood-work, seems to have been fastened by certain staples, which still remain. We are assured of this fact, from the circumstance of the early conventional mass, immediately after the holding of chapter, being celebrated here every morning;|| from which circumstance it may be called the capitular chapel.

On the left of this chapel, corresponding with Fox's chantry, but widely different from it, in its architecture and in every other respect, is that of Bishop Gardiner; being an absurd medley of the Gothic and Ionic, both indifferent in their kinds. On the pavement of this chapel is the tombstone of Edmund the son of Alfred, whom we only know to have been a king from his epitaph, engraved in Saxon characters upon it, and from the text of its com-

* "Sanctum Swithunum hujus ecclesiae specialem patronum, de vili sepulchro translit, et in serinio, argento et auro a Rege Edgardo cum summi diligentia fabricato honorifice collocavit."—Hist. Maj. I. ii. c. 12.

† Inventory of the Cathedral Monasticon, vol. II, p. 222.

‡ Warton's Description, p. 75; Anonymous History, vol. I, p. 41. The Greeks, indeed, as we have seen, called the altar by the name of ἀγιος ἀγιων; but there is no such name as *Sanctum Sanctorum* in the whole Latin liturgy.

|| "Primogenitus (Alfredi) vocabatur Edmundus, quem pater, adhuc ipsomet in huminis agente, fecit inungi et in regni monarcham coronari, qui non multo post, ante patrem mortis nexibus deprimitur, et in veteri monasterio Wyntoniensi sepelitur; ut satis clare apparet intuentibus lapidem marmoreum tumba ipsius, qui jacet adhuc in terra ex boreali parte altaris ubi missa matutinatis sive capitularis celebratur."—Hist. Maj. I. iii. c. 6.

mentator, the monk of our cathedral.* The rest of the pavement, A. D. together with the iron-bars which secured the chapel, have been torn away out of hatred to Bishop Gardiner. It is thought also that his bones have been removed out of their sepulchre, and that those which are still seen in a large antique coffer at the upper end of the chapel, form part of them,† which no person since has had the humanity to cover. (a) Whatever might have been the character of their owner, certainly, in their present abject state, handled and thrown about every day in the year, they seem to call upon the spectator, with the unburied skeleton of Archytas,—

“*At tu vagæ ne parce malignus arenae
Ossibus et capiti inhumato
Particulam dare.*”—HORAT. l. i, Od. 28.‡

Returning the way by which we went, through the capitular chapel and Fox's chantry, and passing round the corner of the latter, we find ourselves in what may be called De Lucy's church. In fact, this is evidently the workmanship of that munificent prelate, and the early stage of Gothic architecture; as we have proved, against our Winchester antiquaries,|| in our survey of the outside of this church; and as the glance of an eye here within it will at once convince the intelligent spectator. The objects which first arrest our attention in this part, are the magnificent chantries of Cardinal Beaufort and of Bishop Waynflete; which correspond with each other in form and situation, filling up the middle arch on each side. The former of these, for elegance of design and execution, would be admired by the generality of spectators, no less than by connoisseurs, as the most elegant chantry in

* “Et est epitaphium (*supra dicti Edmundi*) in marmore scriptum istud. *Nic facet Edmundus Rex Eweldredi regis filius.* Ossa vero Edmundi regis jam translata sunt in quoddam sarcophagum locatum super locum nuncupatum *The Hole Hole.*” —Hist. Maj. l. iii, c. 6. Rudborne, on this occasion, mentions that the said heroic monarch bore five different names, viz. Alured, *Alfred*, Elured, *Elfred*, and *Eweldred*. The three names in italics are given, according to their true reading, from the original epitaph and other authentic records, instead of the faulty text of Warton. The last name is not even rightly copied in the *Vetusta Monumeuta*, the draughtsman having mistaken a Saxon W for a G. The name is accordingly there printed *Egeldredi*.

† A few years back, there were many bones besides those now in the coffer, and amongst the rest a skull.

‡ “*Nor thou, my friend, refuse, with impious hand,
A little portion of this wand'ring sand
To these my poor remains.*”—FRANCIS.

|| The Rev. Thomas Warton and Bishop Lowth.—See above, p. 68.

(a) This coffer was some years since burnt, and the bones which it contained interred. Upon opening Gardiner's sepulchre, his remains were found undisturbed; which would lead us to suppose that some friendly hand had purposely deposited the coffer and bones here spoken of, in the situation in which they were found, for the purpose of deceiving the then reforming enthusiasts; and thus protecting the bishop's remains from desecration.

A.D. the cathedral, if not in the whole kingdom ; were it not neglected and consigned to dust and ruin, equally by his family, his foundation, and his cathedral; to all which he proved so liberal a benefactor. (a) The columns, though of hard Purbeck marble, are shaped into elegant clusters. Nothing can exceed the beauty of the fan-work in the ceiling ; of the canopies, with their studded pendants ; and of the crocketed pinnacles ; though of these a horse-load has fallen, or been taken down, and are kept in one of the neighbouring chapels. The low balustrade and tomb are of grey marble ; the latter is lined with copper, and was formerly adorned on the outside with the arms of the deceased, engraved on shields. There was also originally an inscription on a brass fillet round the upper part of the tomb, as is still seen on those of Edington and Wykeham ; but the greater part of this was torn away in the reign, either of Edward VI, or Elizabeth : as, when Godwin wrote,* only the following words remained upon it, which now also have disappeared : “*Tribulater, si nescirem misericordias tuas.*”† The humble hope however, expressed in these words, which were probably of the deceased’s own choosing ; the pious tenor of his will, which was signed only two days before his death ; and the placid frame of his features in the figure before us, which is probably a portrait, lead us to discredit the fictions of poets and painters, who describe him as dying in despair.‡ The figure represents Beaufort in the proper dress of a cardinal,—the scarlet cloak and hat, with long depending cords ending in tassels of ten knots each.|| At the upper end of the chantry, under a range of niches, which have been robbed of their statues, stood an altar ; at which, in virtue of his last will, three masses were said daily for the repose of his own soul, and those of his parents and royal relations therein mentioned.§

The opposite chantry, that of Bishop Waynflete, is incomparably beautiful, and by most spectators is preferred to the one which has been just described. The great advantage, however, which it has over it, is in the attention that is paid by his children of Magdalen college, Oxford, to keep it clean and in perfect repair.

* He wrote his Commentary in the reign of James I.

† “*I should be in anguish, did I not know thy mercies.*” This express passage, however, is not in the book of Psalms, nor in any other part of the Scriptures, as the learned R. G. supposes in *Vetust. Monum.* (Soc. Antiq. vol. II), but forms part of an antiphon in the Roman Breviary.

‡ Shakspere and Sir Joshua Reynolds : the former in his *Henry VI*, the latter in a celebrated picture in the Shakspere gallery.

|| Even such minutiae as these were settled in the ceremonial of past times.

§ *Vetust. Monum.*

(a) The representative of Cardinal Beaufort’s family has redeemed it from the stigma here deservedly expressed, he having directed the restoration of the chantry ; to commemorate which, the Dean and Chapter have affixed an inscription to the walls of it.

The central part of the chapel, which in Beaufort's monument is A.D. left open, is here inclosed with light arch-work, surmounted with an elegant cornice, in which, and in the work in general, we observe that the arches begin to flatten. The figure of the bishop appears in his full pontificals, of mitre, crosier, casula, stole, maniple, tuniclo, rochet, alb, amice, sandals, gloves, and ring. He is represented in the attitude of prayer, emblematically offering up his heart, which he holds in his hands, in allusion to that passage of the Psalmist, "*My soul is always in my hands.*"* But there does not appear ever to have been an inscription on the tomb.

In a line with these two chantries, against the south wall, is the marble figure, in an erect posture, of Sir John Clobery, ornamented with all kinds of modern military accoutrements and emblems. The taste and execution of this figure and monument, when contrasted with those of Cardinal Beaufort near it, are by no means calculated to prove the superiority of the 17th century over the 15th, in the cultivation of the liberal arts. The epitaph, however, has more merit, and though of late date, deserves to be here inserted for the information which it conveys:—

“M. S.

Johannis Clobery, militis.

Vir in omni re eximius,

Artem bellicam

Non tantum optime novit

Sed ubique fælicissime exercuit.

Ruentis patriæ simul et Stuartorum domus

Stator auspicatissimus,

Quod Monchius et ipse

Prius in Scotia animo agitaverant,

Ad Londinum venientes,

Facile effectum dabant.

Unde

Pacem Angliæ, Carolum II^{um} solio

(Universo populo plaudente)

Restituerunt.

Inter armorum negotiorumque strepitum,

(Res raro militibus usitata)

Humanioribus literis sedulo incubuit,

Et singulares anima dotes

Tani exquisita eruditione expolivit,

Ut Athenis potius quam castris

* Ps. 118 alias 149.

A. D.

Senuisse videretur.
 Sed, corpore demum morbo languescente,
 Se tacite mundi motibus subduxit
 Ut cœlo, quod per totam vitam
 Ardentius adhelavarat, unice vacaret.
 Obit Anno { Salutis 1687,
 Ætatis suæ 63.
 Hoc monumentum clarissima defuncti
 Relicta, ceu ultimum amoris indicium
 Poni curavit.”*

Advancing beyond two grand chantries, in the middle of the centre aisle, before the entrance into the chapel of the Virgin Mary, we come to a flat monument of grey marble, without inscription or ornament upon it, raised about two feet above the ground. This is pointed out, not only by vergers, but also by antiquaries,† as the actual tomb of Lucius, the first Christian king, and the original founder of the cathedral, in the second century. The absurdity of this opinion must strike every person of common information: for if this be the resting-place, and the memorial of that celebrated personage, how comes it that the fact has escaped the notice of our original historians, and of Rudborne himself, who are in the greatest darkness or uncertainty concerning the latter part of his history?‡ Again, how can we suppose so obnoxious a monument, had it previously existed, would have been permitted to remain, when the agents of Dioclesian leveled the whole original edifice with the ground; and afterwards, when Cerdic changed the second church, here erected, into a Heathen temple? But it is easy to

* “*Sacred to the memory of Sir John Clobery, knight. Excelling, as he did in everything, He in such manner cultivated the military art, As not only thoroughly to understand it, But also to apply it to the best purposes. Becoming the prop of his falling country, And of the House of Stewart, He planned those measures With his friend Monk in Scotland, Which, when they came to London, They happily brought to pass; By which peace was restored to England, Charles II to his throne, And unbounded joy to the whole nation. Amidst the noise of arms and public business,*

*(A rare example to soldiers)
 He applied himself to intense study, And to the cultivation of his singular talents, So as to appear to have spent his life Rather in the academy than in the camp. At length his corporal strength failing him, He withdrew himself from worldly concerns, That he might better prepare himself for heaven, Which had long been the only object of his wishes. He died in the year { of our Lord 1687, of his age 63. His faithful widow Caused this monument (the last mark of her love) To be here erected.”*

† Lord Clarendon and Samuel Gale's Antiquities of Winchester, p. 34; the Rev. Thomas Warton's Description of Winchester, p. 83; and the Anonymous History of Winchester, vol. I, p. 59.

‡ See vol. I, p. 32.

trace this error to its source. The fact is, Bishop de Lucy, the A.D. last founder of this part of the cathedral, is here buried, in the centre of his own work, as we gather from the most authentic records.* The similarity of his name with that of Lucius has occasioned the story in question.†

Three enclosed chapels form the eastern extremity of the whole sacred fabric. The chantry on the south side is fitted up in a peculiar style of richness and elegance, the ornaments with which it is covered being carved in oak. These consist of vine leaves, grapes, tabernacles, armorial bearings, and the motto “*Laus tibi Christe*,”‡ repeated an incredible number of times. The prelate who lies here buried, Thomas Langton, having, previously to his decease, which happened, by the plague, in the year 1500, been elected to the see of Canterbury, we find the arms of that see in various parts, represented with those of Winchester. In the centre of the chapel is the altar-tomb of the deceased, which was exceedingly elegant,|| but which is now stripped of every metal or other ornament for which a price could be obtained. There is a profusion of rebuses on the groining of the ceiling, in conformity with the taste of the age. Amongst these, we see the musical note called a *long* inserted in a *ton*, in allusion to the name Langton;§ a *vine* growing out of a *ton*, to denote his see, Winton; a *hen* sitting on a *ton*, signifying the prior of the cathedral, who was his contemporary, Henton or Hunton;¶ and a *dragon* issuing out of a *ton*, the meaning of which we cannot unriddle.

The middle chapel, dedicated to the Blessed Virgin, hence called amongst antiquaries, the Lady Chapel, was originally no longer than the other two. We distinctly see where the architecture of Bishop de Lucy, the most elegant that his age was acquainted with, ends; and where the work of Prior Silkstede, which has lengthened this chapel by one half, begins. It appears that the additional part was begun by Silkstede's predecessor, Thomas Hunton, and that he only finished and ornamented it. For, looking up to the groining round the two centre orbs, one representing the Almighty,

* “*Godefridus Lucy . . . extra capellam B. Virginis humatus est.*”—*Epit. Hist. Wint.* ; *Angl. Sac. vol. I, p. 286.*

† The following is the account of the examination of this tomb in July, 1797. “The tomb, said to be that of Lucius, the first Christian king, had evidently been opened before. There was in it a skull of common size, the thigh-bones lying near it, and the remains of silk garments of a yellow colour, which might have been formerly either purple or red. Some parts had been embroidered with a narrow stripe of gold.”—Extract of a letter from H. H., Esq.

‡ “*Praise be to thee, O Christ.*”

|| “*Capellam construxit ab australi parte ecclesiae sue Wintoniensis, in cuius medio conditus jacet sub marmoreo tumulo elegantissimo.*”—*Godwin, De Praesul.*

§ *Wood's Athenæ.*

¶ *Stephens' Catalogue.*

A.D. the other the Blessed Virgin, we find the following characters and rebuses,—the letter *T*, the syllable *Hun*, the figure of a *ton*, for *Thomas Hunton*, and the figure 1 for *prior*. In like manner, we see the letter *T*, the syllable *silk*, a *steed* or horse, and the figure 1, for *Thomas Silkstede, prior*. In other parts of the the chapel and cathedral, we find the letter *T* with a skein of *silk* twisted round it, to denote the same person; with the *vine* and the *ton*, which ornament often occurs. There are other proofs, from the arms of Queen Elizabeth, daughter of Edward VI, and those of the Grey family, that the addition to this chapel was begun to be built whilst Hunton was prior, but that it was finished and ornamented by Silkstede. The latter fact is attested by an imperfect inscription under the portrait of this prior which is still visible, with the insignia of his office, over the piscina in this chapel, of which the following words are part:—

“*Silkstede . . . jussit quoque sacra polita
Sumptibus ornati, Sancta Maria, suis.*”*

The ornaments, of which mention is here made, consist of curious paintings, partly historical, and partly allegorical, relating chiefly to miracles ascribed to the prayers of the holy patroness of this chapel, which cover almost the whole walls of the new erection. The subject of one of them, indeed, is drawn from the Holy Scriptures, viz. the Annunciation, and those of a few others occur in credible historians; as that of St. Gregory's procession in the time of the plague: in general, however, the stories here delineated, are collected from unauthenticated legends.† Nevertheless, they had not any pernicious tendency which required them to be obliterated.‡ At present they are highly curious and valuable, for the information which they convey concerning the customs of former times. We observe the different attempts that have been made to deface them, probably in the reign of Elizabeth,—first, by scraping the walls; secondly, by daubing them over with a coarse paint; and lastly, by white-washing them. This last operation has been the means of preserving them; for the white-wash having of late years fallen off, we now view them in a more perfect state than we should have done, if they had been exposed to the air during the whole intervening period. In this chapel of her pa-

* “*Silkstede also caused these polished stones, O Mary, to be ornamented at his expense.*”

† The Author has explained the meaning of as many of these paintings, as are not quite defaced, in a work, entitled “*Specimens of Ancient Sculpture and Painting*,” published by that able draughtsman and architect, Mr. John Carter, where plates of them occur.

‡ Venerable Bede informs us, in his History of Weremouth, that St. Bennet Biscop adorned the church of that monastery with pictures of different saints, and of the visions in the Revelations.

troness, Queen Mary chose to have her marriage ceremony with A. D. Philip of Spain performed; and the chair on which she sat on this occasion is still shewn there.* It appears that there was formerly a particular sextry or sacristy belonging to this chapel, on the north side of it, with a garden,† which, long after the former was demolished, continued to be called *Paradise*.

The remaining of the three above-mentioned chapels, from the figures of angels which still cover the whole vaulting of it, was probably dedicated to the Guardian Angels. It is not unlikely that this was also the chantry of Bishop Orlton;‡ though there is no memorial of him existing here at present. In the place of it we see, on the north side, the sepulchre of a modern prelate, Bishop Mews, with his mitre and crosier suspended over it; and, on the south side, the superb monument of Weston, duke of Portland,|| with a noble and inimitable bronze figure of him at full length; and the busts, in marble, of certain persons of his family.

Turning our faces now to the west, we have before us the screen which separates the work of De Lucy from that of Fox. In the front of this, just before the Holy Hole, we find a large grave-stone, being above twelve feet long, and five feet broad, in which we can discern that the effigies of a bishop, abbot, or mitred prior, in brass, and a long inscription, with a profusion of ornaments, have been inserted, which have been sacrilegiously stolen. This is celebrated, not only by the vulgar, but also by learned authors,§ as the monument which covers the remains of the great patron-saint of our cathedral and city, St. Swithun.¶ The improbability, however, of this opinion is great and obvious. This saint, it is well known, was buried, at his own request, in the church-yard,** in a spot which we shall hereafter point out; and when afterwards, at the distance of above a hundred years, the body was translated by St. Ethelwold into the cathedral, it was not deposited in a grave,

* Gale's Antiq.

† Rudborne, Hist. Maj. l. iii, c. 7, speaks of the *Gardinum Sacristæ*, which, from different circumstances, we gather to have been in this part.

‡ Richardson, in his notes upon Godwin, says of Orlton, “*Sepultus est in ecclesia Wintoniensi in capella propriæ.*” Now there is hardly any chapel, except this, unappropriated; and the style of the ornaments still remaining, which stood over the altar, seems to bespeak his time.

|| He was lord-treasurer in the reign of Charles I. Echard and Rapin represent him as being a Catholic.

§ Lord Clarendon and Gale's Antiquities, p. 30; Warton's Description, p. 83, which, of course, is followed by the Anonymous Historian, p. 59. The profound Anthony Wood seems also to countenance this opinion.—Athen. Oxen. The same is adopted by the learned Alban Butler, in his Life of St. Swithun, July 15.

¶ This name is frequently spelt by moderns *Sicithin*: but by the ancients, always *Swithun*, or *Swithum*.

** Gul. Malm. De Pontiff. l. ii; Rudb.; Capgrave.

A.D. but in a shrine, or chest of silver, plated with gold and adorned with jewels, which King Edgar gave for this purpose.* The only method then of supporting the received opinion is, by supposing that, at the Reformation, some zealous person, after the shrine had been seized upon for the king's use, interred the remains of the saint under the pompous and costly monument which this appears originally to have been. Now, though we doubt not that many persons at that period were ready to incur such an expense, in order to testify their respect and devotion to this illustrious saint ; yet we cannot believe that such a measure would have been permitted on the part of government ; as it would have been a tacit censure on the conduct of the latter in seizing on the shrine. Such was our reasoning on this point previously to the researches made in the cathedral in 1797, which were primarily undertaken for the purpose of ascertaining the point whether St. Swithun's remains lay under this grave-stone or not. We shall give below, the very interesting account which the learned gentleman, to whom we have already professed our literary obligations more than once, was pleased to communicate to us of the discoveries that were made in this particular.† In the mean time we shall observe, that our

* Rudb. Hist. Maj. l. iii, c. 12 ; Gul. Malm.

† The following is an extract from this valuable letter :—

“SIR,

“Your absence, at the time we had obtained leave to make some researches in the cathedral, was a matter of great regret, both to my father, Capt. Cartwright, and myself, and I will add to the vergers of the cathedral, who assisted us ; and had we not been under orders to march to this place, we should certainly have delayed the investigation till your return. As it is, the best thing remaining to do, is to give you an account of our transactions ; and, as I write to a person so much better informed, both as to the history of the place and every local circumstance, I shall confine myself to a bare narration of the facts.

“**ST. SWITHUN'S TOMB.**—Previous to our operations we ascertained, both by measurement and by sound in the crypt, that the large square of solid stone, towards the middle of the vault, is immediately under St. Swithun's tomb. There is a square flint solid beyond it, carried up in the same manner, but which appears to have been made merely to support the arch above, between the monuments of Cardinal Beaufort and Bishop Waynflete ; as, on removing the pavement above it in the church, we immediately came to that arch.

“On the 5th of July, leave having been obtained, the slab, 12 feet by 5, supposed to cover St. Swithun's tomb, was raised, under the direction of the master-mason of the chapter, in the presence of several gentlemen, and of two of the vergers of the cathedral.

“Under this stone there appeared an oblong tomb or opening, seven feet long and two feet five inches broad, formed of slabs of a fine white stone, (similar to that used in Bishop Fox's chapel) neatly polished, jointed with care and art, and as clean and dry as if it had been finished on that day. The rubbish, consisting of pulverised stone and some decayed mortar, with which it had probably been filled to the level of the underpart of the great slab, was rather sunk towards the centre, apparently on account of its having, (as we afterwards discovered) burst into the coffin itself. After removing two feet five inches of this rubbish, the flat lid of an oak coffin appeared. The wood was moist, and in a state of the utmost decay, soft, spongy, and light, and easily broken ; but still retaining to the eye its fibres and texture. The lid had been fastened with common iron nails, much rust-eaten, and which came out at the touch. The form of the coffin, or rather chest, which contained the bones, was a parallelogram, about six feet and a half long, one foot

conjecture, in opposition to the received opinion, is now brought to A.D. an absolute certainty. For first, the bones here found lay "in an undisturbed state . . . every rib and joint in its proper place." Now this could not have happened, had the remains of the deceased been so often translated and moved, as certainly was the case with those of St. Swithun, during the space of six centuries. The second argument to this effect, which renders it unnecessary to produce any further proofs in support of our opinion, is, that in the grave before us was found an entire skull, whereas we have undeniable testimony, that the skull of St. Swithun was carried away by St. Elphege from Winchester to Canterbury, upon his being promoted to that see, where it was deposited under Christ's altar.* If we

ten inches broad, and not quite one foot deep. In some places, (as has been related) it was broken into by the weight of the rubbish, which, in consequence, was found mixed with the bones. There was no lead in the inside, nor any inscription. The bones lay in an undisturbed state; the jaw and every rib and joint were in their places, the hands were crossed a little below the short ribs; but no ring was found, nor were there any coins or chalice. The vertebræ of the back, and the smaller bones, which lay next the under part of the coffin, were much decayed, but the thigh, leg, and arm-bones were still solid. The thigh-bones measured from the extreme points only 18½ inches, which proves that whoever is here buried was a person of low stature. On the skull, which is also small, there remained the impression of linen, or fine stuff, apparently white, but no hair. Many of the teeth were entire, but much worn; others, from the closure of the jaw-bone, appeared to have been lost during life. A black serge, probably a monk's cowl, seems to have covered the whole body, and upon the decay of the flesh to have adhered to the bones; towards the feet it appeared in folds. The legs were covered with leather boots or gaiters, sewed on and neatly stitched; part of the thread was still to be seen, and the leather retained some consistency; it was very damp, I might almost say wet. The soles were of what would be called an elegant shape at present, pointed at the toe, and very narrow under the middle of the foot, exactly the shape of what I have sent; which you will observe is so small that it scarcely appears the size of a man's foot. The under part is a good deal worn, of two thicknesses of leather, about the consistency of a slipper sole. There were remains of thongs near it, which may lead us to suppose they were sandals. The boot part, which is very wide, and came above the knee, was not adherent to these soles. The lower part of the coffin, which was very damp, and like the rest, falling to pieces, adhered in some degree to the bottom of the stone grave, and had stained it; the rest was, as I have said, perfectly fresh and clean. The depth of this tomb or stone grave was 3 feet 4 inches. Whether these circumstances support the tradition that this was the body of St. Swithun, you will be able to judge better than myself; one thing appears to me certain, that the coffin was removed from some other place to this spot, and had existed long before Bishop Fox's time; it was certainly not by the dry rot that it had decayed in the situation it was placed; totally void of moisture, it could not have decayed by any other manner since his time. One must therefore conclude, that these remains were at least reputed to be those of some person of great note, that the coffin or chest must have then been in a very perishable state, and have required great care in the removal, more indeed than succeeded, as the weight even of the dusty materials that covered it had broken into it.

"To conclude, the remains were immediately after carefully collected, and placed in a box at the bottom of the vault, with a short narrative of the proceedings of the day inclosed in a glass bottle sealed up, the rubbish thrown in, and the slab replaced in its former state.

"HENRY HOWARD."

* "In quo altari B. Elphegus caput Sancti Swithuni, quod ipse, a pontificatu Wintoniensi in archiepiscopatum Cantuariensem translatus, secum tulerat, cum multis aliorum sanctorum reliquiis solemniter reposuerat."—Gervas. Dorob. De Combust. et Repar. Dorob. Ecc. apud Twysd. p. 1291. N. B. The architect employed in repairing the cathedral of Canterbury, at the time which our author mentiis, was a native of Sens, who, returning home, seems to have carried a fragment of the saint's skull; in consequence of which

A. D. must hazard a conjecture concerning the deceased, whose remains are contained in the present sepulchre, we should say that, in all probability, it is good Prior Silkstede's. The black serge, resembling a cowl, and the funeral boots found with the bones, seem to bespeak a person of the monastic profession ; the mitre and the crosier on the grave-stone indicate a prior of the cathedral ; the white, well jointed, and polished stones in the sepulchre, resembling those in Fox's chantry, seem to point out the time when it was made ; and its honourable situation, just before the Holy Hole, seems better to become a superior of Silkstede's merit as a benefactor to the cathedral, than any other prior who lived near his time.*

Upon the screen before us we see a range of niches, with canopies and pedestals, which formerly contained statues of Christ and his Blessed mother, and of the illustrious personages undermentioned ; as appears by their respective inscriptions, in the following order :—

“ *Kyngilsus rex. S. Birinus episcopus. Hynwaldus rex. Egbertus rex. Adolphus rex filius ejus. Egbertus rex. Aluredus rex. Edwardus rex senior. Athelstanus rex.*

Dominus Jesus. Sancta Maria.

Edredus rex. Edgar rex. Emma regina. Alwynus episcopus. Ethelredus rex. S. Edwardus rex filius ejus. Canutus rex. Hardicanutus rex filius ejus.

From this catalogue of names it is plain, that former writers have been under an error, in supposing that the corresponding statues were those of different Saxon kings buried in the vault below,† or near this place ;‡ since six of the kings, here named, were not interred at all in this cathedral, but in other places. The real cause of these illustrious personages being honoured with statues in our church was, that they were its chief benefactors. This circum-

St. Swithun's head was believed to be at Sens, and his festival was there kept with great solemnity. It has been by such means, and not by those intimated by the historian of Worcester, that the heads and bodies of saints appear to be multiplied.

* This opinion indeed seems to militate against the argument of our ingenious correspondent, drawn from the dampness found in the coffin, which he supposes must have been acquired in a different situation. But it will be remembered, that the leg-bones of Edward IV, when his tomb was opened a few years back at Windsor, were found half immersed in a colourless insipid lymph, which could not be accounted for in any other way than by supposing that it was the matter into which the human muscles were dissolved. Our ancestors were so well acquainted with this property of the human corpse, that they always made two small circular holes in their stone coffins for the discharge of the humour.—See *Vetusta Monumenta Soc. Antiq.* + Gale's *Antiq.* p. 32.

† Warton's Description, p. 82 ; Anonymous History, vol. I, p. 56.—The preposterous order in which both these writers set down the above names, contrary to historical truth, (as where Alfred is made the son of Egbert, and Athelstan the son of Alfred, &c.) proves that they did not consult the original, but copied them from Gale, whose arrangement they mistook. The other errors into which they fall, on the same occasion, are so numerous and so gross as almost to bid defiance to criticism.

stance, however, could not save them from the destroying mallet of A.D. modern iconoclasts, to whose fanaticism every resemblance of the human form in a place of worship appeared to be an object of idolatry.* In the lower part of this wall is seen a small arch-way now blocked up with masonry. This led down a stone staircase into the western crypt, immediately under the high-altar and sanctuary; which, being the destined place for the reception of relics and the interment of persons of eminent sanctity, was hence called *The Holy Hole*; by which name it constantly occurs in the original history of this city.† It is another egregious mistake in modern writers to speak of this as the royal vault, in which those personages were originally buried whose bones are now deposited in the chests round the choir.‡ The fact is, not one of the latter was ever deposited in the Holy Hole;|| but only such remains of persons eminent for their sanctity, as were not contained in the sacred shrines. As a sufficient proof of this, is the following inscription in large characters over the said vault:

“*Corpora sanctorum sunt hic in pace sepulta.—Ex meritis quorum fulgera miracula multa.*”§

Turning round the north corner of the screen, we enter into the north-east aisle of Fox’s church, whose devices, with those of Cardinal Beaufort, frequently occur in it. Here we view the outside of Gardiner’s chantry, which exhibits the same confusion of Gothic and Grecian architecture which we have reprobated in describing the inside of it. His figure, like that of Fox on the opposite side, is exhibited as a skeleton, and bears evident proofs of the indignity and violence with which it has been treated. Proceeding westward, under the mortuary chest of Kinergils, we discover, in

* The late historian of Worcester informs us, that Egwin, third bishop of that see, first introduced the use of pious images into England. Upon inquiry, however, he will find that the apostle of England, St. Gregory the Great, was an avowed patron of images, as Bale and Peter Martyr confess; and that the use both of pictures and images was introduced with Christianity itself by St. Augustine, who preached the gospel to King Ethelbert, “with a cross carried before him for an ensign, and a picture of our Saviour ‘painted on a board.’”—Bede’s Ecc. Hist. b. i, c. 25. King Ina is mentioned, in the records of Glassenbury abbey, as having bestowed upon it silver images of the Blessed Virgin and the twelve Apostles.—Will. Malm. De Antiq. Glassenbury.

† Historia Major Wintoniensis, Thomæ Rudborne.

‡ Warton’s Description, p. 79; Anonymous History, vol. I, p. 48; Vetusta Monuments, vol. II.

|| For example, we are assured that Canute was originally buried before the high-altar; Rufus in the choir; Edmund, the son of Alfred, where Gardiner’s chapel now is; Stigand at the entrance of the choir, &c.

§ “*The bodies of different saints are here buried in peace, through whose merits many miracles shine forth.*” N.B. In the year 1789 an attempt was made, in the presence of the author, to gain an entrance into the Holy Hole; but, upon removing the masonry which closes the present entry, the crown of the arch above was found to have been purposely destroyed, and the whole passage and vault to be so entirely choked with rubbish, that there was a necessity of abandoning the undertaking.

A.D. the partition wall, the monument of Hardicanute, the last Danish monarch, whose body was brought hither from Lambeth for interment. We observe upon it the figure of a ship, with the following inscription:—

“*Qui jacet hic regni sceptrum tulit Hardicanutus,
Emmae Canutis gnatus et ipse fuit. Ob. A. D. m. xli.*”*

Near to this we find a similar monument for the heart of Ethelmar, bishop of Winchester, and half-brother of Henry III, who, having been long kept out of his diocese, seems to have expressed his desire of returning to it, by ordering his heart to be conveyed to this cathedral from Paris, where he died. The following is the inscription on the monument:—

“*Corpus Ethelmati, cuius cor nunc tenet istud
Saxum, Parisius morte datur tumulo. Ob. Anno 1261.*”†

Leaving now the works of Fox, and descending down a flight of steps, we find ourselves again amongst the ponderous and lofty architecture of the Norman prelate, Walkelin, in the northern transept. Under the organ stairs is a mutilated bust, in stone, of a bishop, or conventional prior, with his heart in his hands; which, from the form of the arch over it, is seen to be much more ancient than the tomb of Waynflete. According to one account, this represents Ethelmar;‡ according to another, which is generally followed,|| it is meant for a prior, by name Hugh le Brun.§ The former account, however, is much more probable, because the turn of the arch agrees with the time of Ethelmar, but not with that of either of the cathedral priors who bore the name of Hugh. Secondly, this bust is not fixed, but has been removed from another place; probably from that where the heart rests, and where it stood until Fox re-built the choir. Lastly, the attitude of offering up the heart seems to correspond with the dying wish of Ethelmar; but has no relation, that we can discover, with the history of any of the priors. Under the organ stairs, lower down the steps, is a dark chapel, that has hitherto been overlooked, though it is full of paintings, which from the rudeness of their style, are known to be proportionably ancient. Towards the east, where the altar stood, is represented the taking down of our Lord's body from the cross,

* “*He who lies here, by name Hardicanute, bore the sceptre of the kingdom, being the son of Emma and of Canute.—He died A. D. 1041.*”

† “*The body of Ethelmar, whose heart is enclosed in this stone, lies buried at Paris. He died in the year 1261.*”

‡ In the former part of Lord Clarendon and Gale's History, p. 24, it is said, by tradition, to be that of Ethelmar. || Warton's Description, p. 84; the Anonymous History.

§ In the second part of the said work, p. 32, it is supposed to be Prior Hugh le Brun's. N. B. No such name as Le Brun can be traced in authentic records, as belonging to any of the conventional priors.

and the laying it in the sepulchre ; on the south side, is painted his A. D. descent into Limbus, and his appearance to Mary Magdalen in the garden ; from whose lips the word *Rabboni** is seen to proceed. It is not necessary to decypher the other subjects ; but, from those already mentioned, it is evident that this was the chapel of the Sepulchre, as it was called, to which there used to be a great resort in holy week. In front of this is seen a stone coffin, raised a little out of the ground, without any inscription or ornament, except a processional cross upon the top of it. This seems to denote the grave of one of the cathedral priors.

There appears to have been different altars,† probably as many as five, in the open part of the transept before us. The whole of it has been painted with the figures of different saints and other ornaments, some of which still remain. In particular, against the west wall, at the extremity of the transept, are still seen the traces of a colossal figure of a man supporting a child. This has been mistaken, by former writers, for a representation of the battle between Colbrand and Guy earl of Warwick,‡ to which it does not bear the slightest resemblance. It is evidently meant for the allegorical figure of St. Christopher carrying Christ,|| which was exceedingly common in ancient times. Over this subject is clearly discernible that of the Adoration of the Magi. The west aisle of the transept, consisting of two chapels, in one of which there is a bold specimen of the horse-shoe arch, is now shut up from the body of the church, in order to form workshops for repairing the fabric. (a)

Having quitted the transept, and entered into the great north

* St. John, c. xx, v. 16.

† The scite of about twenty altars may still be ascertained in this cathedral, but that was probably far from being the whole number of them. A late writer on ecclesiastical antiquities represents the multiplication of altars in our cathedrals as a late innovation.—See Green's History of Worcester, vol. I, p. 89. If, however, he will look into Alcuin's Poetical Description of York cathedral, as it existed in the eighth century, (for Alcuin wrote in the reign of Charlemagne) he will find that it was, at that early age, furnished with no fewer than thirty altars. "Triginta tenet variis ornatis aras."—Gale's x Scriptores versu, 1514. The same author describes the altars as being built for the sake of depositing relics under them. Upon inquiry, however, he will find directly the reverse of this to have been the case. Finally, he tells us, p. 57, that upon the introduction of the doctrine of transubstantiation, it became necessary to place the high-altar in the centre of a cross aisle. In this supposition it was incumbent on the writer to prove, by authentic documents, that, at some determined period, the situation of the high-altars in our great churches underwent the change in question. This would have tended to fix the hitherto undiscovered period, when the faith of the whole church was altered in this capital article. The fact is, the high-altars retained the same situation in our cathedrals in all ages, namely, the east end of the great nave, not the centre of the cross aisles.

‡ Warton's Description, p. 79; Anonymous History, vol. I, pp. 47, 48.

|| See "An Enquiry into the History and Character of St. George, Patron of England, of the Society of Antiquaries, &c." by the Author; in which the several figures and emblems ascribed to different saints are explained and accounted for.

(a) Now cleared away. Iron enclosures have also been placed at proper intervals, to prevent persons rambling about during the celebration of divine service.

A. D. aisle, we see on our left-hand, adjoining to the wall of the choir,
 the mutilated figure of an ancient crusader, armed cap-à-pi  in
 a hawberk, with his sword and shield; the latter of which bears
 quarterly two bulls passant, gorged with collars and bells, and three
 garbs, for the princely family of De Foix; of which was Captal de
 la Buch, knight of the garter of the first creation by Edward III.
 On an adjoining slab are the arms of the royal families to which
 he appears to have been related, England, France, Castile, Leon, &c.
 The deceased himself was earl of a small place adjoining to Win-
 chester, called Winall, as we learn from the following epitaph,
 which is said formerly to have been on the monument *

"*Hic jacet Willielmus Comes de insula Vana alias Wineall.*"†

We now pass behind the pillar, against which Bishop Hoadley's
 monument rests; adjoining to which, at the bottom of the steps,
 is the sepulchre of the stanch old prelate Morley,‡ with an inter-
 esting epitaph, composed by himself, which however boasts of
 nothing but his attachment to the cause of royalty. It is enclosed
 with iron rails, and over it hangs, probably by his own appoint-
 ment, his mitre and crosier. It is plain, from the two monuments
 now before us, that death destroys all distinctions, for never were
 there men more opposite in their religious and political prin-
 ciples than were the two bishops of this see, who here lie close to-
 gether. Upon a pillar adjoining to Morley's monument is a small
 plate of brass, with an engraved epitaph to the memory of Captain
 Boles. As no hero was perhaps ever more deserving of an honour-
 able commendation to posterity than the deceased,|| so never per-
 haps was there an epitaph more devoid of grammar and ortho-
 graphy than that which is here erected to his memory.§ We
 could not have believed that the author of it was a clergyman of
 the same family, who lived at the end of the last century, if he
 himself had not told us so in the epitaph. Continuing our walk
 down the north aisle, we find, lying close to the wall, an ancient
 mutilated figure of black marble, with a mitre on the head. It is
 difficult to determine whether this represents a bishop or a cathe-
 dral prior; if the former, and if it has always continued in the
 same place, we have no difficulty in pronouncing that it is the
 monument, and covers the ashes, of the great and powerful prelate,

* Gale's Antiquities, p. 32.

† "Here lies William earl of the island Vana, otherwise Wineall." The parish of Winall lies upon the river, and might formerly have been insulated.

‡ See vol. II, p. 30.

|| Ibid, p. 14.

§ It begins, "A memoriall for this renowned martialist, Richard Boles, of the right worshipful family of the Boleses in Linkhorne sheire, collonell of a ridgement of foot of 1300," &c.

once the guardian of the king and kingdom, Peter de Rupibus; as A. D. it is particularly recorded of him, that, in his life-time, he chose ~~a~~^{an} humble place in his cathedral, to be buried in.*

We now come to what may be called the *Crux Antiquariorum*, or the puzzle of antiquaries: the ancient cathedral font. This stands within the middle arch of Wykeham's part of the church, on the north side, and consists of a square block of dark marble, supported by pillars of the same material. It is covered on the top and the four sides with rude carvings, which bespeak its antiquity. There is no great difficulty in explaining those on the top, and two of the sides, namely, the north and east sides. The most distinguished ornaments of the top are doves, emblematic of the Holy Ghost,† which appear breathing into phials surmounted with crosses, supposed to contain the two kinds of sacred chrism made use of in baptism. The rest of the ornaments of this part consists of Saxon zig-zag, pellets, &c. On the sides the dove is still repeated in various attitudes, together with a salamander, emblematic of fire; in allusion to that passage of St. Mat. c. III, ver. 2, "He shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost and with fire." But now, to speak of the sculptures on the south and west sides of the font: these are universally allowed to represent the history of some holy bishop;‡ but no antiquary has hitherto succeeded in discovering a personage of this description, to whose known transactions these figures are applicable. In the year 1786, the Society of Antiquaries having caused two splendid plates of this font to be engraved, their learned director accompanied the delivery of them to the members with a dissertation on these carvings consisting of seven folio pages, in which he supposes them to represent the history of St. Birinus, the apostle of the West Saxons. Conformably with this system, he explains the compartment, in which the ship appears, to relate to the saint's voyage into England, on which occasion he makes him save some of the mariners, who were sleeping on shore, from the imminent danger of being drowned by the swell of the sea.|| But we are to observe that no such incident in the life of Birinus is hinted to us by any of our ancient historians. The south side he supposes to repre-

* "Sepultus est autem in ecclesiâ suâ Wintoniensi, ubi etiam dum viveret humilem elegit sepulturam."—Mat. Paris.

† These figures frequently occur on the monuments of the ancient Christians found in the catacombs at Rome.

‡ Lord Clarendon and Gale's Antiquities, p. 23; Monasticon, vol. II, p. 219; Warton's Description, p. 79; Anonymous History, vol. I, p. 48; Vetusta Monumenta, in the explanation of this font, vol. II.

|| Page 2.

A. D. sent the death of King Kinegils, who, being unable himself to execute his pious design of building a cathedral at Winchester worthy of his capital city and of his holy instructor, obliged his son Kenewalch to take a solemn oath, in the presence of the saint and of his principal officers, that he would complete the undertaking.* According to this explanation, the figure on his knees is the dying king, who is delivering a mass of earth or stone to his son, being part of the materials which he had collected for this pious work. We apprehend that few persons who look upon the original, or at the copy of it in the *Vetusta Monumenta*, will be struck with the probability of this interpretation. With respect to the execution scene, the learned writer seems to admit the impossibility of adapting it to any known incident in the life of St. Birinus.†

In rejecting the above explanation of the hieroglyphics, we abandon a system, which we ourselves heretofore supported; as will appear by referring to the dissertation alluded to,‡ in which the learned author honoured our conjectures with insertion. The mistake, on all sides, seems to have originated in a desire of carrying up this monument to the highest antiquity possible, and of forcing it to apply to our national history. On these two heads a few preliminary remarks seem necessary. The learned author supposes that this font, as well as another greatly resembling it at Lincoln, has relation to the age of St. Birinus; which means that they were executed in the seventh century.|| But this is evidently dating it too far backward; for certainly baptism by immersion, which was performed by means of a bath, made for this purpose in a building distinct from the church itself, called a baptistery, was the practice in this kingdom, as well as in other parts of the church, at that period, and for above two centuries later.§ Now, the font before us is not calculated for this mode of baptising, but rather for that of infusion or aspersio. It is also agreed, that mitres did not make part of the episcopal ornaments before the tenth century; which, nevertheless, we see on the head of the bishop here represented in three different compartments. In the second place, it is a source of error, as we have remarked on the picture of St. Christopher, mentioned above, to refer all ancient monuments of this kind to the history of our own country. The saint whose transactions we suppose to be represented on the sides of this font, though a foreigner, was better known and more celebrated in England than St. Birinus himself. We speak of St. Nicholas, bishop of Myra, in Lycia, who flourished in the fourth

* Page 2. † Page 4. ‡ Page 1. || Page 5.

century, and was celebrated as the patron saint of children. His A.D. name, which was famous throughout Christendom from the time of his decease, became much more celebrated in the west, upon his relics being carried off from the city of Myra, then subject to the Mahometans, to that of Bari in Italy, in an expedition fitted out for that express purpose. This happened about the time of the Norman Conquest, a period with which the architecture of the church, represented on the south side, agrees better than with any other period either more ancient or later. The history of this saint is to be found abridged in "*The Portiforium seu Breviarium, in usum Sarum;*" and likewise, in "*The Golden Legend;*" but the most ample and genuine account of him occurs in Surius, translated from the Greek of Simeon Metaphrastes.

The first splendid action in the life of this saint, which gave occasion to his being named the patron of children, was his saving the virtue of three virgins, which their father, a man of noble birth, but reduced to poverty, was tempted to make a traffic of.* St. Nicholas, to whom his parents had transmitted an ample fortune, hearing of this intention, and of the occasion of it, tied up a considerable sum of gold in a cloth;† and, to avoid the ostentation of his charity, threw it by night into the bed-chamber of this unhappy father; who awaking and finding a sufficient sum to portion one of his daughters, immediately married her to a person of equal birth. The same circumstance happening the following night, the father took care to be upon the watch the third night, for his unknown benefactor; when, discovering St. Nicholas to be the person, he fell at his feet, calling him the saviour of his own and his daughters' souls. Let us now inspect the south side of the font, and we shall see this history represented, with only those few deviations which are necessary for artists, in order to give a comprehensive view of a complex transaction. A bishop, with his mitre, crosier, &c., is seen in front of a Saxon church, representing the cathedral of Myra; before him kneels an old man with a long beard, who, kissing his hand, at the same time receives from it into his own right-hand, a round mass curiously tied up at the ends, which, with his left-hand, he gives to a female figure, as appears by the breasts, long hair, and ornaments. Receiving thus her marriage portion with her left-hand, she holds out her right towards a male figure, with short hair on his head and chin, who proves himself to be a man of noble birth and a fit husband for her, by the hawk which he carries on his fist. In the intermediate space or back-ground, an-

* Surius, Vit. S. Nic. cap. vi; Brev. Sar. lect. 3, 4.

† "Auri haud mediocre pondus sacculo bellè insutum."—Ibid.

A.D. other of these devoted daughters, with long hair, and the same kind of fillet as her sister wears, is actually celebrating her marriage with a man richly dressed. They join their right-hands, whilst her left is placed upon her breast, and his left holds a purse containing her portion. There is not sufficient space on the west side to exhibit the nuptials of the third daughter.

The next remarkable incident in the life of St. Nicholas, is his voyage to the Holy Land.* Having embarked for this purpose in a vessel bound to Egypt, he foretold a dreadful storm, which soon overtook and seemed on the point of overwhelming the vessel. The sailors, who, confident in their nautical foresight and skill, had derided the saint's prediction, now, with abundance of tears, besought him to pray for their delivery ; which, when he had done, the storm was appeased, and he arrived in safety at Alexandria. Let us now examine the west side of the font; which, consisting of four different compartments, is unavoidably crowded. The first of these exhibits a ship, with ropes, a mast, and rudder, but without any sail, the sure sign of its being in a storm. The size of the vessel admits but of three figures. Of these, one is labouring at the helm ; a second, with his hand up to his eyes, appears to be weeping ; and a third, of superior dignity, with his face averted, and his hands stretched over the waves, seems to be appeasing them by his prayers.

St. Nicholas being landed at Alexandria, the fame of this miracle, and of another which he had wrought at sea, in restoring to life a mariner who had been killed by a fall from the mast, occasioned a great number of persons labouring under different disorders and calamities to be brought to him ; all of whom he cured or relieved, according to their several wants.† Hence, the next compartment to that which we have explained, exhibits two persons with sorrowful countenances, and in a recumbent posture, denoting their being ill, before a bishop ; who, holding one of them by the hand, seems to be raising him up to health : whilst the third, with uplifted hand, and a joyful countenance, is expressing his astonishment and gratitude for the miraculous cure which he has just experienced. The lowest figure of all, with a cup in his hand, belongs to a different subject, as we shall afterwards shew.

* Surius, Vit. St. Nic. c. vii. In the Golden Legend, c. ii, and in the Sarum Breviary, a voyage next occurs, different, indeed, in some circumstances ; in which, however, a storm is calmed by the saint. But the account of Metaphrastes, extant in Surius, is more ancient and best agrees with the carvings.

† "Magnus ad eum factus est agrotantium concursus, magnus calamitosorum opem petentium. Sed quis, donorum largitor Deus ! æger non sanus abscessit ? Quis moerens non letus ? Sed tua haec laus est, Domine, quia dñe te laus ista non esset."—Ibid.

The most celebrated act, however, in the life of St. Nicholas, next A. D. to that of his saving the chastity of the three virgins, was his preserving the lives of three young men of his cathedral city of Myra ;* whom the corrupt and cruel prefect, Eustachius, had condemned to death, whilst the saint was absent in Phrygia, appeasing a popular commotion, which threatened the worst of consequences. Being informed, by a speedy messenger, of what was transacting in his own city, he flies back to it ; there he finds the condemned youths at the place of execution, with their necks bared, and a headsman, with his uplifted axe, on the point of inflicting the fatal stroke.† Instantly rushing forward, he snatches the instrument of death from the hands of the executioner ; and, being aided by the authority of certain imperial officers of rank superior to Eustachius, whom he had engaged to accompany him for this very purpose out of Phrygia, he orders the young men to be released, and leads them back into the city in triumph. In allusion to this history, we see, in the third compartment on this side of the font, three persons in a recumbent posture, ready to be beheaded ; their bodies being covered with a kind of mantle, to spare the labour of the statuary : the executioner stands by them with his uplifted axe, over whose shoulder another person appears to be giving orders for the tragedy. The holy bishop's figure is the next ; though, to prevent the necessity of repeating it in so contracted a space, he is represented as attending to another figure which belongs to a different subject.

The last story here represented, relates to a miracle ascribed to St. Nicholas after his death. It does not occur in Metaphrastes, who confines his narration to the time of the saint's life ; but is reported at length by Jacobus de Voragine,‡ and is alluded to in the Sarum Breviary.|| A certain nobleman, being destitute of children, made a vow to St. Nicholas, that if through his prayers he should be blessed with a son, he would conduct him, when of a proper age, to the saint's church at Myra, and there offer up a golden cup, as a memorial of the heavenly favour. His vow being heard, he ordered a rich cup to be made for his intended offering ; but when it was brought to him, he was so much pleased with the workmanship of it, that he resolved to keep it for his domestic use, and caused another like it to be made, by way of fulfilling his obli-

* Surius cap. xv. ; Legend. Aur. c. iii.

† " Jam carifex securim exerat, et furenti similis, truculentos oculos in miseras cer-
vices defixerat. At divinus noster . . . quid agis sceloste ! Securim contine, simulque
accedens securim è manibus extortam alijicit ; tribus damnatis lumina et manus reddit
bono animo esse jubet," &c.—Ibid.

‡ Legend. Aur. cap. ult.

|| In Respons. lect. ix.

A. D. gation. Being on his voyage to Myra, with his son and both the ~~two~~ cups, he ordered him to reach a little water, for some purpose or other, in that which was first made. The youth, in attempting to perform this, fell overboard with the vessel in his hand, and sunk to the bottom of the sea. The father now reflected with sorrow on his irreligious conduct in preferring the gratification of his fancy to the exact performance of his religious vow. Nevertheless, he pursued his voyage to Lycia, and placed the second-made cup upon the altar of the saint; which as often as he performed was always thrown off to a distance. At length, however, whilst the nobleman was offering up his prayers, and the spectators were meditating on the prodigy they had seen; behold the lost child suddenly enters the church, and relates, that when he fell into the sea, a venerable bishop had appeared to him; who not only brought him safe to the shore, but likewise conducted him to the city of Myra.* By way of representing this story, we see a child, as appears by his countenance, in one of the former compartments, lying in the water under the rudder of the ship, with a cup in his right-hand, finely wrought and studded with jewels. It was a contrivance of the statuary to place the drowning child where the sea had been before represented, in order to find room for exhibiting the completion of the miracle; accordingly, in the present compartment, we see the same child, as appears by the dress and countenance, holding the same studded cup in his right-hand, and conducted by St. Nicholas, who has hold of his left.

The only remaining object that claims our attention in the north aisle, previously to our quitting the cathedral, is the Tribune; which closes the upper part of it at the western extremity, being of the same workmanship as the rest of Wykeham's fabric; and, of course, part of his original plan. This is at present made use of as an Ecclesiastical Court; but seems to have been erected in order to contain the extraordinary minstrels, who performed on state occasions, when some prelate, legate, or king, was received at the cathedral in solemn state by a procession of the whole convent. At such times, the cross-bearers, acolyths, and thurifers, led the way; and the bishop, prior, and other dignified clergy, in their proper insignia, and their richest vestments, closed the ranks. In the mean time, the church was hung, from one end to the other, with gorgeous tapestry, representing religious subjects; the large hooks for supporting which still remain fixed to the inside of the great columns: the altars dazzled the beholders with a profusion

* "Vas in mari mersum patri redditur cum filio."—Brev. Sarum, ut supra.

of gold, silver, and precious stones; the lustre of which was heightened by the blaze of a thousand wax-lights ; whilst the well-tuned voices of a numerous choir, in chosen psalms and anthems, gave life and meaning to the various minstrelsy that was performed in this tribune. All this, we readily grant, is not devotion ; but will any one deny that such exterior means are a help to excite our languid piety ; or pretend that they are less beneficial, in the present dispensation, than when they were appointed by the Deity himself in the first revelation of his will to mankind ?* Will any one assert that it was the spirit of piety which caused Henry VIII and the governors of Edward VI to strip the church of her exterior magnificence ? Our present cathedrals are but the remnant, both in their appearance and in their service, of what they were several ages backward : still, however, the most elevated and glowing geniuses of modern times—such as a Milton and a Gray—have confessed their power in producing the most sublime and affecting sentiments ; as the former testifies in the following strain :—

“ O let my due feet never fail
 To walk the studious cloisters pale ;
 And love the high-embowed roof
 With antique pillars massy proof :
 And storied windows, richly dight,
 Casting a dim religious light.
 There let the pealing organ blow
 To the full-voic'd choir below,
 In service high and anthems clear,
 As may, with sweetness through mine ear,
 Dissolve me into extacies,
 And bring all heaven before mine eyes.”

IL PENSERO SO.

* See Exodus, Leviticus, Deuteronomy, Kings, &c.

CHAP. III.

Occasion of the Modern Monuments being unnoticed in the first Survey of the Cathedral.—Monument of the Bishop of Gloucester's Father.—Of the two Stanleys—Description of the splendid Monument of the Bishop of Winchester's Lady.—Of Dean Cheyney's Mural Monument.—Grave-stones of Bishop and Dean Trimmel, and the Relatives of Dr. Sturges.—Mural Monuments of John Penton, Esq., Dr. Harris, &c.—The beautiful Statue of Bishop Willis described.—Tablets of Dean Naylor, Dr. Pyle, the Earl of Banbury, and Dr. Balguy.—Funeral Stone of Bishop Thomas.—Dr. Warton's Monument described.—Those of Sir Isaac Townsend, Dr. Nicholls, the Grand-daughter of Lord Chandos, and Dr. Turner.—Injuries done to the Architecture of De Lucy.—Various Grave-stones in the East Part of the Church.—Monuments in the North Aisle, of the Rivers' Family, the Morley Family, Dr. Comb, Dr. Woodroff, and Sir Villiers Chernock.—Striking Defect in the latter.—Elegant Monument of Mrs. Montague and her Husband.—Those of Mrs. Littlehales, the Clerk Family, Mrs. Pool, and Mr. Hurst.—Common Defect of Modern Monuments in Ancient Cathedrals.—General Idea of the Architecture of an ancient Cathedral.—Bad Taste of modern Sculptors.

IF the musing antiquary has partaken of our feelings, in poring A. D. upon the collective memorials of a thousand years, contained in our primeval cathedral, he will not be unwilling to accompany us in a second visit to it. In this he will find leisure to contemplate various specimens of modern art, and many memorials of distinguished personages in latter times, which were overlooked, or but slightly noticed, in our former survey of the sacred edifice. Nevertheless, if justice was not then done to them, it was not from forgetfulness, or contempt of their merit, but solely from the enthusiasm incident

A.D. to our favourite study,* and from the number and nature of the antiquarian subjects which then forced themselves upon our attention. We shall follow the same route in this, our second perambulation of the church, which we pursued in the first.

At the bottom of the main south aisle, near the great western door, and adjoining to Prebendary Warner's tomb-stone, is a black marble slab, to commemorate the father of the present (1800) learned bishop of Gloucester, and warden of the College, whose remains are there interred, with the following inscription, of which the last line is taken from Horace :

“ M. S.

Jacobi Huntingford,

Qui, suis ah! nimium desiderandus, obiit die ultimo Sept.

An. Domini 1772, Ætatis 48.

‘ *Multis ille bonis flebilis occidit.*’†

At a small distance from the above-mentioned, are the monuments of two doctors of physic, father and son, each of whom bore the name of Nicholas Stanley. The former died in 1687, and is praised at great length, for his integrity and professional skill. Of the latter, only the age and funeral date, viz. 1710, are recorded. Instead of posthumous praises, the following moral exhortation is addressed to the reader : “ Abi, Lector ; hoc breve mihi sufficit epitaphium ; et placet, si legas nec tui jam sis immemor sepulchri.”‡

Against the wall that protects the tomb-stone of Mr. Huntingford, on the south side, the present (1800) bishop of Winchester has erected a beautiful and costly monument, the work of Flaxman, to the memory of his deceased lady, whose body, as we shall have occasion to remark, is buried in the nave of the church, considerably higher up towards the east. It consists chiefly of two large

* To show how congenial to the feelings of mankind, or at least of the more refined part of it, is that intellectual delight which results from viewing the memorials of illustrious men of ancient times, we beg leave to quote the two following passages from the immortal Tully : “ Naturā ne nobis hoc datum dicam, an errore quodam, ut cum ea loca ‘ videamus, in quibus memoriā dignos viros acceperimus multum esse versatos, macis ‘ moveamur, quam si quando eorum ipsorum aut facta audiamus, aut scriptum aliquod ‘ legamus.”—Cicerō de Fin. 5. “ Me quidem ipsae illae nostrae Athenæ, non tam operibus ‘ magnificis et exquisitissimis Antiquorum delectant, quam recordatione summorum vi- ‘ rorum, ubi quisque habitare, ubi sedere, ubi disputare sit solitus; studiose eorum ‘ etiam sepulchra contemplor.”—Cicerō de Leg. II. 2.

† “ Sacred to the memory of

JAMES HUNTINGFORD,

Who, alas! to the inexpressible loss of those who knew him, departed this life, Sept. 30, in the year of our Lord 1772, of his age 48.

Viewing this mournful stone with streaming eyes,
The virtuous shall exclaim : ah ! here he lies.”

‡ “ Go, reader ; this short epitaph is sufficient for me, if in quitting my grave, you think of your own.”

allegorical figures; one of which, a young and elegant female, A.D. denoting Conjugal Affection, or Domestic Piety,* is seen tenderly embracing and weeping over a funeral urn. The other, a grave matron, who, by her attribute of the Calvary cross, is known to be Faith, with one hand grasps that of Piety, and with the other points up to heaven as the object of comfort and hope in distress. It were to be wished, however, that this figure of Faith had more of her characteristic energy and sublimity in her countenance and her attitude, than are here expressed. On the pyramid, in the back ground, is inscribed that apposite text of St. Paul's, "*The just shall live by faith;*" and on the tablet, underneath the figures, is inscribed an epitaph, highly descriptive of the benevolence, as well of as the grief of the Right Rev. mourner. It is as follows:—

"**'THE JUST SHALL LIVE BY FAITH.'**

To the Memory of
HENRIETTA MARIA NORTH,
 Second Daughter of JOHN BANNISTER, Esq. and
 ELIZABETH his Wife, married to
 The Honourable and Right Rev. BROWNLOW NORTH,
 Bishop of Winchester,
 Who, in the 46th year of her age, and on the 16th day of November,
 1796,
 Virtuous, amiable, and accomplished,
 Dignified by every moral,
 Graced by every social Excellence,
 Firm in reliance upon her GOD,
 Steadfast in the Faith of her Redeemer CHRIST,
 Terminated her exemplary and valuable Life.
 This Testimony of his perfect Admiration, undiminished Gratitude,
 and never ceasing Regret,
 Is placed by her affectionate and ever mindful Widower."

We have already noticed† the beauty of the mural monument of Dean Cheyney, who died in 1760, erected against the south wall, within the fourth arch from the west end. It is composed of the finest Brocadillo, jasper, and statuary marbles, but designed and executed with a taste and skill that greatly surpass the value of the materials.‡ From the summit of a quadrangular urn, so fine as to be almost transparent, a phoenix, surrounded with flames, is seen to mount

* It must represent Human, not Religious Piety, as the latter is a virtue of a more sublime nature than Faith itself, being a branch of that Charity, or the Love of God, which the Apostle (1 Cor. xiii.) describes as perfect and immortal.

† See p. 75, vol. II.

‡ "Materiam superabat opus."—OVID.

A. D. up, the emblem of immortality. On one side of it Wisdom is seated,  on the other side Hope; each with her proper emblem. On an oval, in the centre of the urn, Religion is beheld opening a sarcophagus, from which the deceased, with his eyes fixed upon her, appears to be rising, whilst, an angel from the clouds is sounding the last trumpet. The whole tablet, which forms a circle of a considerable diameter, is enclosed within a wreath formed of palm branches, the emblem of victory, bound together.

On the opposite side of the aisle, surrounded with an iron pallisade, is the marble slab which covers the remains of Bishop Trimnel, who died in 1723, with a copious inscription, containing an account of his virtues and his honours. The epitaph on his brother, Dean Trimnel,* who rests by his side, and that of his nephew William, are not less prolix. The intermediate space of the south aisle is occupied by monuments of several relatives of the late chancellor of the diocese, Dr. Sturges.

Within the fifth intercolumnation, and in a line with Wykeham's chantry, is a plain, decent, mural monument of marble, with fluted columns, to the memory of John Penton, Esq. ob. 1724. On the south-west and the south-east columns of the said chantry, are the funeral tablets of two prebendaries, who were both, in their times, school-masters of Wykeham's college. The first of these was Dr. Willam Harris, who dying in 1700, left 800*l.* to ornament the choir, which money was in a great part expended on those Grecian vases(*a*) that so uncharacteristically fill the niches in the altar screen, where the statues of the apostles and patron saints of the West Saxons formerly stood. In these days, such images would be placed under the canopies without any imputation of idolatry, and certainly with more beauty and effect than the above-mentioned vases. The latter of these college masters was Christopher Eyre, LL.B., who yielded to fate in 1743.

The sixth intercolumnation of the south aisle is filled with the most valuable, as well as the most magnificent, mural monument in the whole cathedral. It represents, in soft flowing robes, gracefully reposing on a rich ancient sarcophagus, Bishop Willis,† as large as life, who is interred near it. His left arm, with natural ease, supports itself on a pile of books, whilst his right-hand is significantly extended, and his countenance, with speaking features, is fixed on Heaven. The architecture of the pediment, under which he rests, as also of the columns and entablature which support it, being all of the finest veined and spotted marbles, is superb without

* He died in 1729.

† Obiit A. D. 1734.

(*a*) Now removed.

being heavy, forms a finished specimen of the Composite order. A.D. The sculptor, whose name was Cheere,—a name that deserves to be transmitted to posterity with that of Roubiliac,—has been guilty of one error, which is said to have preyed so much upon his mind as to occasion his death. He has made his statue face the west instead of the east end of the church, contrary to all precedent, ancient and modern.*

Under the next arch is seen a tablet of far inferior merit, both in materials, design, and execution. It commemorates, however, the indivisible friend of Bishop Willis, Dean Naylor of this cathedral, on which account the situation that it occupies was chosen for it; he died in 1739. Under the tablet itself is an oval of white marble, deserving of notice, on which the proper emblems of Death, Judgment, Time, and Eternity, are portrayed. It is inscribed with the significative word, "MEMENTO."†

The eighth mural monument consists of a plain marble tablet, without ornament or pompous epitaph, to the memory of Dr. Edmund Pyle, prebendary of the cathedral, who died in 1776. Opposite to this, on the south side of the nave, under a large ancient tomb-stone,‡ which adjoins that of Bishop Horne, is the place of burial of the present (1800) bishop of Winchester's lady, which we have already noticed.

Under the ninth window from the west end, is the elegant funeral tablet of the late earl of Banbury, with an epitaph containing an account of his family, and of his domestic and public virtues. He died in 1793. In an oval beneath, are inscribed the name and age of the late countess of Banbury, who died in 1798.

The last in the series of mural monuments in the great south aisle,

* In some countries it has been the practice to bury priests with their heads to the east, so as to seem facing their congregations, but this practice does not appear to have ever prevailed here.

† "Remember."

‡ This stone, which denotes the sepulchre of a former mayor of Winchester, by name *Thomas Bowland*, and of his wife *Editha*, deserves the particular notice of those who are studious of the history and antiquities of our city, as it seems to overturn the authority of one of its most accredited records, namely, the list of its mayors since *Florence de Lunn*, in the year 1184. For it is to be observed, that no such name as the above-mentioned is therein to be found. The list of which we are speaking, was, about the year 1787, painted upon the present tables, from an old parchment which seems to have been written in the 16th, or the beginning of the 17th century, a period that was infamous for forgeries of various kinds. About that time some charters and records of London, as well as of Winchester, began to appear, for which there is no evidence of a prior date. The inscription on the said grave-stone, which is deeply cut in uncial letters, stands as follows:—

"Hic jacet *Thomas Bowland* quondam Major *Vinton Cibitatis*, qui obiit sexto decimo hic mensis Octobris Anno Dni Millesimo Quadragesimo Octogessimo v. Et *Editha* uxor eius quae obiit XIII. mensis Octobris."

A. D. is one erected to the memory of the late Dr. Balguy, archdeacon of the diocese ; who, being gifted with natural and acquired talents, which must have insured him success and fame in any station that he might occupy, had yet the rare moderation of declining the highest dignity of his profession, when it was in his power to have risen to it. The proof of this, amongst his other praises, is here recorded in his epitaph. The monument is, at the same time, simple and elegant ; being judiciously designed and masterly executed. It consists of a proper-sized urn of Parian marble, with a black veined marble pyramid, which is charged with arms, and forms the back ground. The whole finishes at the bottom with grapes and foliage of the most exquisite workmanship.

On the pavement, before this monument, and close to Edington's chantry, is the sepulchre and funeral stone of the late Bishop Thomas, who died in 1781. His epitaph recounts the successive honours to which he rose ; amongst which, the greatest was, his having, in quality of tutor, formed the young mind of so good a man as George III. Further eastward is a black marble slab with an epitaph, to commemorate the premature death of Miss Isabella Newton Ogle, daughter of the late Dean Ogle, who died in 1780, aged sixteen years.

Nearly opposite to the monument of Dr. Balguy, and corresponding with that of Bishop Hoadley, being placed against the pillar on the steps leading up to the choir, is a memorial, (a) erected, to the memory of another celebrated literary character, the contemporary and friend of Dr. Balguy, viz. the famous master of Winchester college, Dr. Warton. He is represented at full length, as seated in a chair, with a book in his hand, teaching a set of boys, who are standing before him. This mode of representation, however characteristic of the general occupation of Dr. Warton's life, and descriptive of the affection and gratitude of his scholars, who raised this monument, is perhaps less appropriate and less honourable to the deceased, than if he had been exhibited in a rapture of poetic enthusiasm, repeating the verses of some favourite bard, or writing his own "*Ode to Fancy.*" The countenance is animated, but much too youthful to please those who had not known the deceased, till within twenty years before his death ; and the live-long wig, that used to flow on his shoulders, is ill supplied by the stiff tufted head-dress on the Parian stone before us. The countenances, figures, and the grouping of the youthful band are deservedly admired. In the back-ground are two bass reliefs, inscribed in Greek characters,—Homer and Aristotle,—to denote the talents of the de-

(a) Now placed at the extremity of the great south aisle, near the west door.

ceased in poetry and criticism. His mortal remains, as will be A.D. afterwards mentioned, lie in a different part of the cathedral. The sculptor of the present monument is the same who executed that of Mrs. North, viz. Mr. Flaxman of London. The following is the inscription engraved upon it :—

“ H. S. E.
Josephus Warton, S. T. P.
Hujus ecclesiae
Prebendarius
Scholæ Wintoniensis
Per annos fere triginta
Informator
Poeta fervidus facilis expolitus
Criticus eruditus perspicax elegans
Obiit XXIII Feb. MDCCC
Ætat LXXVIII
Hoc qualemque
Pietatis monumentum
Præceptorí optimo
Desideratissimo
Wiccamici sui
P. C.”

Within the recess of the south transept, where it joins the nave of the church, is a large and costly mausoleum of white marble, enriched with military and naval trophies, and other ornaments, which altogether have a heavy appearance. It is raised to the memory of Sir Isaac Townsend, knight of the garter, and one of the lords of the admiralty, who departed this life in 1731. His epitaph is on the front of the tomb; on the opposite side is one to the memory of his lady.

In the southern of the two chapels, in this transept, the most remarkable monument consists of a flaming urn, under a Doric arch, ornamented with sepulchral lamps and family arms. It is erected to the memory of Dr. John Nicholas, prebendary of the cathedral and successively scholar, fellow, and warden of both Wykeham's colleges. On the one in this city, he expended vast sums of money, with greater liberality than judgment. The epitaph celebrates his virtues and good deeds at great length; whilst his wife, who lies by him, is praised for having ordered, with her dying breath, that no posthumous praises should be bestowed upon her.

In the adjoining chapel are several monuments of the Eyre, Dingley, Mompesson, and other families. One of these commemorates Mary, the lady of Colonel Young, who was gentleman of

A.D. the privy chamber to Charles I. She herself was the daughter of William Bridges, Esq., and grand-daughter of Thomas Bridges, Baron Chandos* of Sudley. This lady died in 1687, aged 80. On the pavement, in the front of this chapel, is a large marble tomb-stone, with a long epitaph, to the memory of Madam Mary Davies, as she is called, daughter of Sir Jonathan Trelawney, bart., who died in 1707. Her husband, Colonel Davies, is also here recorded at great length, for his valour, and for having received his death wound, at the famous siege of Namur, under King William.

Ascending the steps, which lead out of the transept through the iron gate into the south aisle of the presbytery, after passing a considerable way over the hollow crypts that undermine this part of the church, we come at length to a mural monument of very late date, namely, that of Dr. Turner, prebendary, who died in 1798. It is raised against the south wall, opposite to Beaufort's chantry, and consists of a plain white tablet and urn, supported, according to a late fashion, by a heavy square pier of Portland stone. Altogether it offends the eye, and produces the most fatal effect in strikingly interrupting that beautiful arcade, supported by light and bold pillars with intermediate quatrefoil ornaments, with which our ancient prelate, Godfrey de Lucy, ornamented the whole inside of this, his portion of the cathedral, according to the early Gothic style. It is true, this is not the only violation of the original work that occurs; for, a little higher up, we behold the stiff and clumsy upright statue of Sir John Clobery, † under an Ionic arch, and surrounded with warlike instruments, which cover no small part of it. Still, however, this statue, indifferent and ill-placed as it is, has its use in marking the gradations of modern dress and accoutrements. Particularly, it shews the last remnant of the ancient helmet, which is seen peeping above the enormous periwig of the reign of Charles II, and we view the first rudiment of the modern coat, into which the cloak of the former reigns was then transformed.

Near the eastern extremity of this aisle are the monuments of several persons of high rank, but all of them on the pavement, namely, of James Touchet, Baron Audley and earl of Castlehaven, who died in 1700; of the countess of Exeter, deceased in 1663; of Lord Henry Paulet, in 1672; of Elizabeth Shirley, daughter of the earl of Ferrers, in 1740; also of the countess of Essex, whose epitaph concludes with the following particular:—"Obiit penult. Aug.

* Called in the epitaph, Baron Chandris of Sudley.

† See his epitaph in full, Hist. &c. vol. II, p. 101.

A. D. 1656, et hic sepulta oratione funebri a marito ipso, more A. D. prisco, laudata fuit."* There is one of these funeral stones, directly under the wall, which has the distinction of being surrounded with an iron palisade. This covers the remains of Baptist Levinz, who was at the same time bishop of the Isle of Man, and prebendary of this cathedral. His copious Latin epitaph celebrates him as an imitator of the primitive fathers, and a possessor of all episcopal virtues; amongst which are mentioned, his abstemiousness and frequent fasting. Such were the approved ethics so lately as the year 1692, in which Bishop Levinz died.

There is no modern monument in Langton's chapel, at the eastern extremity of the south aisle; and but one in the adjoining Lady Chapel, and that is a cenotaph, or empty sepulchre, as appears by the following inscription upon it:—

“Anno Salutis 1705. Ætatis suæ 58.
Carolus hunc posuit lapidem Layfieldus inanem
Præsenti exequias dum parat ipse sibi.
Si tamen hic nolit Deus illius ossa jacere
Tum teneat vacuus nomen inane lapis.”†

The occasion of this stone and inscription was, that Dr. Charles Layfield, having new-paved the Lady Chapel, prepared, at the same time, his own sepulchre in it, which however he never filled. In performing this work, there is reason to believe that he destroyed a great number of interesting ancient tomb-stones, some of which, in a reversed position, form part of the present pavement.

In the remaining chapel at the eastern extremity of the cathedral, as we have already noticed,‡ are the monument and episcopal ornaments of Bishop Mews; and the altar-tomb, with the inimitable recumbent statue, in bronze, of Richard Weston, duke of Portland, lord high treasurer under Charles I, with marble busts of three of his family. He died in 1634.

Adjoining to the last-mentioned chapel is a stone to the memory of Sarah, daughter of Sir Richard Tichborne, bart. who died in 1616. Close to this are the monuments of several of the Mason

* “She died August 30, 1656, and was here interred, having been celebrated by her husband in a funeral oration, after the ancient manner.” N. B. The husband here spoken of, was her second husband, who seems to have made the epitaph as well as the oration, by name Sir Thomas Higgins, knight, who died in 1692, and lies buried near his countess.

† “In the year of our Redemption 1705, and of his age 58,
Charles Layfield placed this empty funeral monument,
Whilst he prepared, in his life time, his future sepulchre.
But if it be God's will that his bones should rest elsewhere,
Then let this stone record at least his mere name.”

‡ See p. 105, vol. II.

A. D. family ; one of whom, a lady of the name of Catherine, celebrated for her beauty, piety, and chastity, scores her deceased husbands in the following order :

“ Relicta { Johannis Vaux, Med. Drs.
 { Thomæ Hussey, Armig.
 { Roberti Mason, Equit Aurat.”*

Not far from the same place are the grave-stones of two worthy characters, whose epitaphs, in part, deserve to be repeated, for the honour of the deceased, and the exhortation of the living. The first of these is in memory of William Symonds, the worthy magistrate of Winchester, who founded CHRIST'S HOSPITAL, which still subsists in this city. His epitaph concludes as follows :—

“ His merit doth inherit life and fame :
For whilst this city stands Symonds his name
In poor mens hearts shall never be forgotten ;
For poorees prayers rise, when flesh lies rotten.”

The second of these stones commemorates Dr. William Coker, a physician, whose departed spirit is addressed in the conclusion of the epitaph as follows :—

“ Si lapis iste siluerit, ennarabunt te, fere pietatis monumenta
quotquot in hac urbe vagantur pauperes.”†

Descending from this part of the church, in the north transept are various modern monuments on the pavement, not sufficiently interesting to be here particularly noticed, and yet by no means deserving of the ridicule that has been cast upon some of them in a former account of the cathedral.‡

Nothing now remains but to give an account of the mural monuments in the great north aisle, from the transept down to the western door. The first of these is erected to the memory of the Rivers family, of which the epitaph on the tablet gives a full account. This is surmounted by a pyramid of beautiful black and white marble, with shields upon it elegantly displayed and executed. The summit of the pyramid is crowned with the family crest—a bull collared and chained.

Under the next arch towards the west, is an exceedingly splendid monument, consisting of the choicest Parian and Sienna mar-

* “ She was the widow of { John Vaux, Doctor of Physic ;
 { Thomas Hussey, Esquire ;
 { Robert Mason, Knight of the Garter.”

† “ Should this stone be silent, yet the living monuments of thy charity, which survive in all the poor of the city, will record thy praise.” N. B. This and the preceding epitaph, being now much defaced, are borrowed from Gale, who copied them a century ago.

‡ See the burlesque verses on the family of Rivers, on that of Harris of Silstead, &c. in the duodecimo History of Winchester, vol. I, pp. 76, 77, &c.

bles, with a gilt border round the epitaph. The chief sculpture A. D. on it represents a large urn, with a weeping willow drooping over it; there is also a second urn on the top of the pyramid. The persons here commemorated are Ann, the wife of James Morley, Esq. of Kempshot, in this county, who died in 1787, and James Morley himself, who followed her to eternity in 1798. This memorial is placed at a small distance from the burial place of Bishop Morley and his family. It does not however appear that the deceased, though of the same name, were related to it.

In the third intercolumnation we view the tasteful marble monument of Mat. Comb, M. D. who departed this life in 1748. It consists of an urn, adorned with garlands and flowers, standing upon a sarcophagus, with a pyramid and sepulchral lamps. It is a defect, however, that the urn, like that of Dr. Nicholas, mentioned above, is rather an elegant vase than a cinerary vessel; which latter requires to be flat and low, like the one in Dr. Balguy's monument. It is also an incongruity to introduce both a sarcophagus and an urn into the monument of a single person: the former indicating that the body was buried, the latter that it was burnt.

We next come to a plain Doric monument with fluted columns, in memory of Charles Woodroffe, LL.D. a prebendary of the cathedral, and a noted magistrate of the county, who died in 1728; and of Elizabeth his wife, who preceded him to eternity in 1721. But if the monument itself is modest, the epitaph is by no means so; for it represents, in plain terms, the persons deceased as possessing every virtue and qualification which can respectively adorn man and woman.

The fifth intercolumnation is loaded with a clumsy monument of bad Corinthian architecture, with whimsical ornaments. The epitaph, which appears not to have been engraven, but barely painted, is now obliterated; so that it is not known for whom it was intended. By the style, however, of the architecture, it is clearly ascertained to have been erected by those Vandals of the 16th, and the beginning of the 17th centuries, who, in excuse for having destroyed so much beautiful workmanship of former ages, branded it with the opprobrious name of Gothic. On the adjoining eastern pillar is a neat marble monument, of the true Corinthian order, to the memory of Robert Pescod, Esq., who died in 1725.

The next monument commemorates Sir Villiers Chernock, bart., who died in 1779; and likewise his lady, who departed this life ten years after him. It is exceedingly splendid, consisting of the most beautiful marbles, and enriched with emblematical sculpture in alto relievo. On one side of the urn, under a weeping willow

A. D. stands Justice with her sword and scales. On the other is Charity, feeding and clothing poor children. The following defects, however, will strike every spectator of taste. The sculpture of the willow is uncommonly heavy. Indeed, none of our cathedral artists have succeeded in representing that common emblem of grief. In the next place, the sword and scales of Justice, as well as the spoon of the child, are seen to be of metal. Now, for the imitative arts to adopt any kind of reality, instead of the representation, is to confess a poverty which does not belong to them, and to deprive the spectator of the proper pleasure a just imitation is intended to produce. With as much propriety might Charity present one of the children whom she is clothing, with real cloth, as to furnish the other with a real silver spoon to eat his mess with.

The seventh intercolumnation, corresponding with the ancient font, is the only one which we have yet had occasion to notice in either aisle, as being vacant of a mural monument; yet underneath this pavement repose personages as well deserving of that honour, as any of those upon whom it has been conferred. Here lies the glory of her sex, the late Mrs. Montague, whose benevolence and charities the poor will long remember; and whose genius, displayed in the vindication of its favourite poet, the English nation will never forget. Here also rests, without a stone to tell where he lies,* the far-famed master of Winchester college, who has raised so many other persons to fame, both by his pen and by his living instructions, Dr. Joseph Warton.

Near this honoured spot is a black marble monument, to the memory of Mary Ann, the late amiable Lady of Dr. Littlehales, of this city, who died in 1786, aged 27 years.

Below the next window towards the west, is another of those clumsy monuments, of the period above-mentioned, with an epitaph, which for its quaintness some readers will think deserving of notice.†

Underneath the ninth arch from the north transept is an elegant mural tablet and pyramid, erected by Major Pool, to the memory of his lady, who died in 1779; and of her father, Thomas Lacy

* Since the first edition of this work, a splendid monument has been raised to him, as described in p. 118, to which the present hint may perhaps have given occasion.

† It runs thus:—"A Union of two Brothers from Avington. The Clerks Family were Grandfather, Father, and Son, successively Clerks of the Privy Seal. William, the Grandfather, had but two sons, both Thomas's their wives both Amy's and their heirs both Henry's and the heirs of the Henry's both Thomas's. Both their wives were inheritrixes, and both had two sons and one daughter, and both their daughters issueless. Both of Oxford, both of the Temple, both officers to Queen Elizabeth and our noble King James. Both Justices of the Peace, both agree in arms, the one a Knight, the other a Captain. Si Quæras Avingtonum, Petas Caueillum. Impensis Thomæ Clerk of Hide. 1662."

Esq., who died lieutenant-governor of Tinmouth castle, in 1763. A.D. There are urns inscribed with the above recorded names and dates, as likewise a vacant one for those of the major himself; but all three of so small a size, that they might pass rather for lachrymatories than for urns.

The last monument in this series has been placed by Isabella, the daughter of Lancelot Lee, Esq., in memory of her husband, George Hurst, Esq., who died in 1738, and lies here interred; and of two of her children, who died and lie buried in India.

The general fault, however, of all these mural monuments is, that however beautiful in themselves, being universally of Grecian architecture they cannot possibly assimilate with the general style of the venerable fabric in which they are placed; and, on the contrary, that they necessarily cover some of its appropriate and essential ornaments. This is indeed common to almost all modern monuments in Gothic cathedrals. But what seems to distinguish those in our own, particularly those which have been more recently erected is, that they are so placed as to occasion the destruction or loss of infinitely more of the ancient ornamental work than there is any occasion for: it being the practice to carry up a large pier of plain stone from the ground, in order to support the smallest tablet, which might equally as well have been fixed against the wall, (as we see in some of those of more ancient date); and even to cover the whole intercolumnation with a screen, or wall of Portland stone; just as if the rich and beautiful mullions and arches of the original architecture were defects which ought as much as possible to be concealed from view! *

* To form a judgment how much the practice here reprobated takes off from the perfection, and violates the beauty, of a cathedral, finished in the rich pointed style of past ages, it will be proper for the intelligent observer, as we have elsewhere remarked, to place himself, for example, in the centre of Wykeham's magnificent fabric. "He will there view the massive cluster columus, like the trunks of huge trees, in a grand vista, shooting out their main branches to form the grand arches between the nave and the aisles, and thence towering up to a vast height, and ramifying into the various intersections of the vaulted ceiling. Corresponding with those branches, but in a different direction, are boughs, which meeting in a point with other boughs, that grow from a series of smaller cluster-columns on the opposite side, form the enchanting perspective of the long-drawn side-aisles. The intercolumnations of the nave, are of course, open into the body of the church; those of the side-aisles form the priucipal windows, down to within about fifteen feet from the pavement. These spaces have been decorated by the taste and skill of Wykeham with cinque-foil arches, and mouldings, exactly corresponding with the mullions of the windows; being, in fact, a continuation of them down to the ground. Thus, the whole main-body of the church, as it came from the hands of its immortal founder, was throughout uniformly ornamented with a tasteful elegance that hardly admitted of any addition; and with a chaste simplicity that certainly allowed of no diminution." It is true, the violation of the symmetry and beauty here described, is not confined to the cathedral of this city; nor to the cathedrals of this kingdom. On the contrary, most of the Gothic churches on the continent exhibit grosser architectural barbarisms, and a greater contempt of the skill by which they were raised, than are to be met with in our own. Still, it is for the in-

A. D. rest of science and of the arts, that errors and defects relating to them, however general and inveterate, should be pointed out; and that every one, who has it in his power, should lend his aid to correct the public taste where it is vicious. It is not here intended to censure the practice of erecting monuments in ancient churches to the memory of distinguished personages; but any man moderately skilled in the pointed or Gothic architecture, would show how a monument of any dimensions whatsoever, from a simple shield to a gorgeous mausoleum, might be so constructed, as not to disfigure, but rather to decorate, an ancient cathedral. The public is at length convinced of the impropriety of Inigo Jones's beautiful Grecian screen at the entrance of the choir. It may hereafter learn, that every erection or ornament whatsoever, ought to assimilate with the style of the fabric of which it forms part.

In some of our cathedrals, the abuses here complained of are not suffered; no monument being permitted to be erected which would interfere with the original architecture of the building. In no church, however, has this rule been so utterly disregarded, for upwards of two centuries, as in the venerable abbey of Westminster, where we find the whole of the original monuments buried under heaps of such heavy and incongruous representations, (amongst some good statues,) as never met together anywhere else. This was, in some degree, tolerable, whilst the monuments were confined to the walls of the church: but now the open intercolumns begin to be choked up with such mountains of stone, carved and uncarved, as to present the appearance of a statuary's shop. To speak now of the general style of the public monuments raised at the present day:—every one must have remarked, how simple and chaste are the figures of the ancient heroes and sages executed by a Phidias and a Praxiteles. Whereas our modern chiselmen are accustomed to crowd together so many colossal figures of allegorical personages,—of heathen gods and goddesses (and that too in Christian churches), and of other cumbrous emblems, in their monuments, that the hero himself is almost lost in the motley group. This taste cannot be right, unless that of Athens and Rome were wrong.

* * * Since the publication of the second edition of this work, the following monuments, worthy of notice, have been erected. Pursuing the plan adopted by Dr. Milner as most convenient, we will commence with those erected in the south aisle. Under the third window from the west end is a mural monument, to the memory of the late Bishop Tomline, the tutor of the celebrated Pitt. On a pedestal of freestone, and looking down on the armorial bearings of the see of which he was bishop quartered with those of his own, which is also of freestone, stands a full-length figure of an angel, beautifully executed in white marble; her left-hand grasping a crosier, upon which she leans for support, and holding in her right a book, intended, we presume, to represent the Bible. On the pedestal is engraved the following short notice:—

“ Depositum
Reverendissimi viri
GEORGII TOMLINE,
Episcopi Wintoniensis.”

On each side of Dean Cheyney's monument, noticed in page 115 ante, is a plain marble slab. That on the west to the memory of Captain Thomas Robert Fell, of the Bengal Native Service, who died on his passage from Calcutta to England at the age of 40. The slab to the east, which is of white marble surrounded with a frame of freestone, was erected to the memory of Dr. John Sturgess, a prebendary of the cathedral; who departed this life the 2d day of October, 1807, aged 72.

Proceeding eastward, beside the south entrance is a plain white marble slab on a black ground, to the memory of the Rev. Richard Cockburn, B.D., late a prebendary of the cathedral. He died Nov. 24, 1831. His age is not recorded. Beneath this, on the floor of the aisle, a stone of Purbeck marble records the names of three sisters of the earl of Banbury, the Ladies Knollys.

The last monument we have to notice in this aisle is situated at the A. D. extreme east end, near where it joins the south transept, and commemorates the talents and exploits of Sir George Prevost, of Belmore, in this county. Underneath a weeping female figure of white marble, above whose head are various military trophies, is a long inscription, which relates the services of the deceased. On a scroll upon one side of the figure are displayed the words, "St. Lucia taken—Dominico defended—Canada preserved." The monument is from the studio of Chantry, and is much admired.

In the Lady Chapel, an elegant mural monument has been placed to record the merits and virtues of a late bishop of the diocese, Dr. Brownlow North. It stands on the right of the altar, and occupies nearly the whole space between the table of the decalogue, and the north wall. In fine statuary marble is represented a full-sized figure of the venerable prelate, kneeling, with his hands extended, and his countenance displaying the most intense devotion. It is stated to be an excellent portrait, and reflects the highest credit on the artist. This, also, is the work of Chantry.

Proceeding from the Lady Chapel into the north transept, our attention is attracted by a chaste and very beautiful monument against the west wall, to the memory of Elizabeth, wife of Colonel Wall, of Worthy Park, who died October 29, 1835, aged 47. On a plain white marble tablet it is stated to have been "erected as a mark of affectionate esteem and regard by her husband, who survives her." The freestone which surrounds the tablet is ornamented in the style of the architecture of Bishop Fox's chantry, and has a most pleasing effect. On each side are small niches, such as those in the chantry referred to, in two of which stand female figures, probably intended to represent Faith and Charity. They, like the niches, are of miniature size, but tastefully executed.

Near this last monument, on the same or west side of the north transept, is a small oval tablet on a black ground, to the memory of Mary, the relict of the Rev. Dr. Cole, and second daughter of the celebrated Sir W. Blackstone. She died in 1830, aged 63.

On the north side of the transept are two mural monuments in honour of members of the family of the present dean of the diocese (Rennell). One to the memory of the Rev. Thomas Rennell, a prebendary of Salisbury, who died in 1824, aged 38. The other records the virtues of the lady of the dean. It is richly ornamented, and surmounted with armorial bearings. She died in 1830, aged 65.

In the body of the transept, near to the north wall, rest the mortal remains of the Rev. Frederick Iremonger, prebendary of the cathedral. Over them is a monument of freestone, upon which rests a full-length figure of the deceased in clerical vestments of the same material. The right-hand lies on an open volume by his side, the left on his breast. Though not of first-rate workmanship, the sculpture does credit to the artist who chiseled it. This memorial was erected by the friends of the deceased as a mark of respect for his exemplary fulfilment of the duties of his calling. He died after an illness of only three days, May 11, 1820, aged 39.

Against the south side of the transept, and in a line with the great north aisle, are two elegant white marble tablets:—one records the death of Melisina French, who died in 1827; the other, those of Chaloner Ogle, Esq., and Catherine, his faithful wife.

Proceeding hence into the north aisle, opposite Bishop Morley's tomb is a plain white marble slab with a black ground, on which are

A. D. inscribed the name of the Rev. Brownlow Poulter, M.A., his age 40, and ~~and~~ the period of his death, 1829. A long inscription in Latin records his virtues.

Within the fifth intercolumnniation on the west side, a tasteful monument has recently been erected to the memory of Col. James Morgan, who died in 1808, aged 68. He married the eldest daughter of the celebrated Dr. Warton; this circumstance, with his age and date of decease, are recorded on a plain white slab, upon a black ground which above assumes the form of a pyramid, and on which, in white marble, is affixed a weeping female figure kneeling, surrounded with various military trophies. The head and trunk of an elephant in rear of the figure, acquaints us that the scene of his services was in the East. Above the head of the female figure an urn is represented, also of white marble. The workmanship in this monument is exceedingly beautiful.

Under the next window towards the west, is a monument, of a form somewhat similar to the foregoing, to the memory of Andrew Crawford, M.D., an eminent physician of this city, who died in 1824, aged 61: and of his widow Ann, who died in 1832, aged 60. In relief, in white marble upon a black ground, is represented a female weeping over a sarcophagus.

A plain tablet records the name of Edward Salter, a prebendary of the cathedral, who died in 1812, aged 70; and of Delitia his wife. She died in 1833, aged 79.

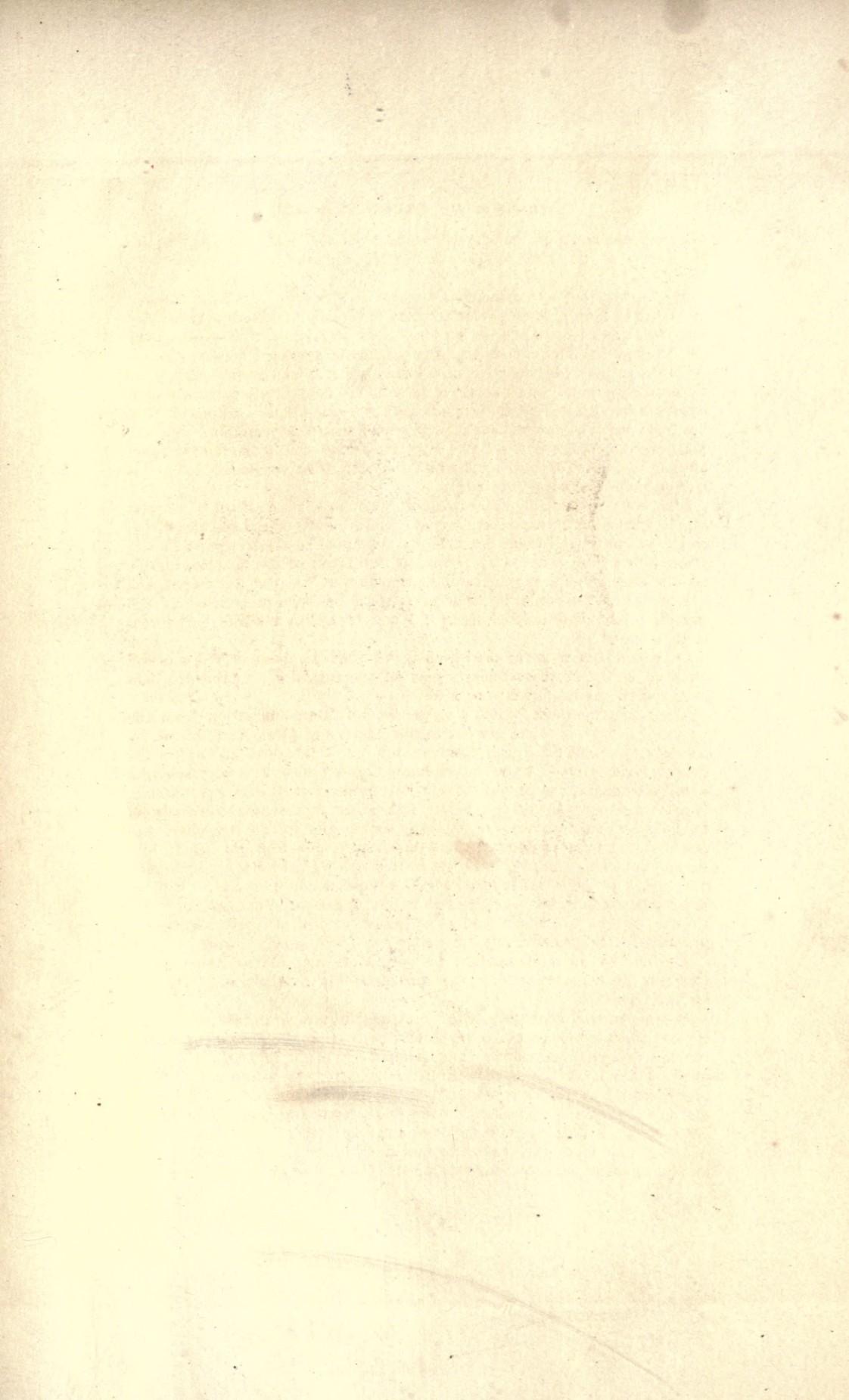
On a slab similar to the preceding is inscribed the name of William Hill Newbolt, D.D., 29 years minor canon of the cathedral; neither the date of his death nor his age is recorded.

The next monument, which is in the second intercolumnniation from the west end, is a plain tablet erected to the memory of Mary Ann Gravat, by her affectionate father. Her age was only 22. She died in 1818. On the west side of the same intercolumnniation we observe a very beautiful mural monument, the ground of which, a pyramid, is of dark grey marble. On the upper part in relief, in white marble, is represented the story of the good Samaritan, who is seen supporting the injured traveller, and pouring oil on his wounds. Above his head waves a palm, beside him stands his horse. The sculptor has in this well told the story. It records the virtues of John Littlehales, M.D., a physician of this city. The inscription states, that it was erected by the principal inhabitants of Winchester and its neighbourhood as a public record of their affectionate gratitude. He departed this life January 2, 1810, aged 57 years.

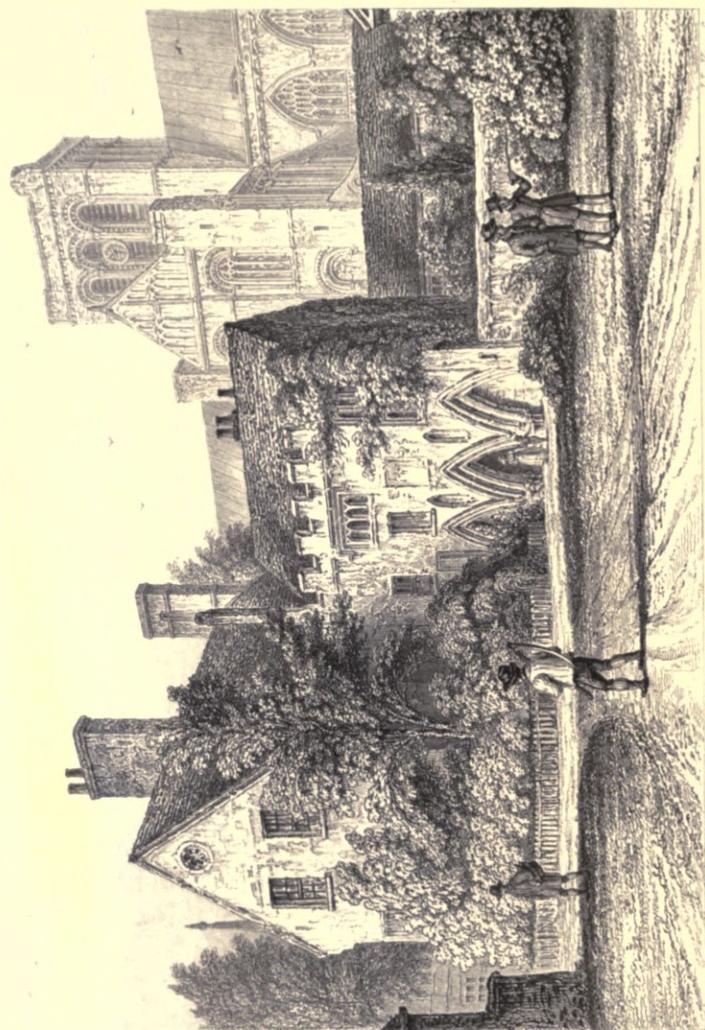
The last mural monument to be noticed is that of the Rev. Charles Richards, M.A., prebendary of the cathedral. It is quite plain. He died in 1833, aged 79.

We may as well state here, before quitting the cathedral, that a few years ago it underwent an extensive repair and renovation, the prominent feature of which was the removal and re-erection of one of the immense clusters of pillars which mark the separation of the nave from the south aisle. Four hundred tons of timber were used to support the superincumbent mass during the progress of erection. Many barbarisms, which are justly reprobated by Dr. Milner, were at the same time corrected.

In the year 1838, the organ was materially improved in tone and power by adding many pipes of a larger diameter than those previously in use.



THE DEANERY.



Winchester. Published for the Proprietor by Robinson College, West.
by D. E. Colman. Public Library, High Street.

CHAP. IV.

The original Grave of St. Swithun.—Site of St. Grimbald's Monastery, called the New Minster.—Site of the Conqueror's Palace.—Ruins of the Charnel-house and its Chapel, in the Church-yard.—The Cloisters of the Priory.—The Uses for which they were intended.—Remains of the Chapter-house.—Remarkable Scenes that have taken place in it.—The Priors' Quarters—The Lavatory and Refectory.—Account of the Conventual Fare.—Coronation Feast held in this Refectory.—Other Offices of the Priory.—Hospitality exercised in it.—The End and Nature of a Monastic Life.—The Advantages to Society of this Institute.—Distinguished Personages who have been Members of St. Swithun's Priory.—A Catalogue and brief Account of the Priors.—The South Gate of the Inclosure.—The adjoining Parish Church of St. Swithun.—King's Gate.—The Nun's Hospital.

PASSING out of the cathedral by the west door, as we entered into it, there are many objects worthy of attention in the environs of this A.D. venerable fabric. Adjoining to the north-west corner we discover some foundation stones. These formed part of a small chapel which was erected over the spot in which St. Swithun was originally buried;* and which, therefore, was probably raised in the tenth century, when St. Ethelwold transferred the remains of that saint into the cathedral, and deposited them in the magnificent shrine prepared for them by King Edgar. As we survey, from this situation, the north and east parts of the present church-yard, we behold the site of another church and monastery, which vied with the cathedral itself in magnificence and in the dignity of its establishment; being founded by the immortal Alfred, and built by his son Edward

* "Jam valefacturus (S. Swithunus) cadaver suum extra ecclesiam præcepit tumulari, ubi postea constructa est modica capella, que adhuc ceruitur ad boreale ostium navis ecclesie."—Rudb. Hist. Maj. l. iii, c. ii.

A. D. the Elder, as a burying-place for their family, and a retreat for the learned and holy abbot, Grimbald.* It was dedicated in the names of the Blessed Virgin, and of St. Peter and St. Paul,† to which that of St. Grimbald was afterwards joined; but its general name was *Newan Mynstre*,‡ or the New Monastery, in opposition to the cathedral, which was generally called *Ælden Mynstre*,|| or the Old Monastery. The ground in this situation, originally belonging partly to the cathedral and partly to certain inhabitants, was so valuable at the time we are speaking of, that a mark of gold was paid for every foot of it, which the new erection occupied§ to the number of 1884 feet.¶ When we treat particularly of this monastery, under the name of Hyde abbey, so called from the name of the place into which it was moved, we shall give the history of its various fortunes in this its original situation; and assign the causes of its removal, which took place in the reign of Henry I. At present it is sufficient to observe, that the church of this abbey was parallel to, and, in all appearance, of the same length as, the cathedral itself; and though the cloisters and other offices of the former probably stood between the two churches, yet they were sufficiently near mutually to disturb each other by the voices and organs of their respective choirs, when they performed the divine office together.** The site of the abbey, thus left vacant, having been granted by the king, into whose hands it had been resigned,†† to the cathedral priory, to which it had originally belonged, was laid out in a garden for the sacristan, afterwards called Paradise, another garden for the infirmary, a mill, and a brewhouse.††

On part of the ground formerly occupied by the New Minster, on the north side of the church-yard, stands the present Matrons' college, being a plain neat building with two wings, and enclosed with a wall in front, erected and endowed by Bishop Morley, for the lodging and maintenance of ten ministers' widows. Carrying our eyes towards the north-west extremity of the church-yard, we see, close to the houses in that part, the bottom of the stone wall, to the height of about a yard, which formerly enclosed the whole domain of St. Swithun's priory. The situation in question, together with what is now called the Square, was formerly occupied by a royal palace, equally large and magnificent with the king's palace in

* See vol. I, p. 100.

+ Nob. Ethelwerd.; Harpsfield.

‡ Chron. Sax.; Gul. Malm.; Rudb, passim.

|| Ibid.

§ Will. Malm.; De Reg. l. ii, and De Pontif.; Rudb. l. iii.

¶ "Terra quam cummutavit pro cemeterio se extendebat ad mensuram triam stadiorum et triuum virgarum."—Rudb. Hist. Maj. l. iii, c. 7.

** Will. Malm.; De Pontiff., et De Reg.

†† Cart. ap. Dugd.

†† "In quâ terrâ stat vessorium, cum gardino sacristæ, et cum terrâ in quâ aedificatum est braccinum, cum gardino in firmorum."—Rudb. l. iii, c. vii.

London; it was either built or enlarged by William the Conqueror, who, in effecting this, made a considerable encroachment upon the confined and dear-bought enclosure of the New Minster.* This palace was destroyed, in the zenith of his power, by Bishop De Blois, King Stephen's brother, as incommoding the cathedral;† and another was soon afterwards built instead of it, at the north-west extremity of the city. At the south-west corner of the church-yard, in a line with the great door of the cathedral, we observe the close wall terminating in a round mass, which seems to indicate fortifications. The fact is, the enclosure, as we have shewn,‡ was originally fortified against the incursions of the Danes; and it was more or less in the same state in the reign of Henry III, when it seems for a time to have resisted the fury of a tumultuous populace.§ At all events, we know that in this spot was a gateway, and the principal entrance to the church.|| Not far from the porch, on the south side, is seen a rugged wall, composed of flint and hard mortar, in which, beyond where the modern carriage-way has been made, we discern the canopies of windows and of a doorway; the rest of the building to which they belong being buried in the earth and ruins that have accumulated round them. These fragments have been the subject of much discussion; and the prevailing opinion is, that they belonged to the old college of monks, who served the cathedral from its second foundation until the Saxon invasion: the same to which Constans belonged, who from a monk became an emperor.¶ Others suppose them to have been part of the old Saxon convent destroyed by Walkelin;** but the erroneousness of both these opinions we think is obvious. For, first, it is not probable that the habitations of the monks or clergy would, at either of these periods, have been built in that situation, and at such a distance from the church as these walls must have stood before the church was extended to its present length westward. Secondly, we may take it for granted, that the several bishops and benefactors of the cathedral, and the monks themselves in later ages, would never have permitted a useless

* *Carta de Inspeximus*; Dugd. Monastic.

+ "Domos regias apud Wintoniam ecclesiae ipsius atrio nimis enormiter imminentes, regiae Londiniensi, nec qualitate nec quantitate, secundas, quoniam cathedrali ecclesiae, cui praeerat, nimium vicinæ fuerant et onerosæ, vir animosus et audax funditus in brevi raptim, et subito, nacta solum temporis opportunitate, dejecit."—Girald. Cambren.; *De Vit. Sex Episc.*; *Ang. Sac.*, p. 421.

† Vol. I, p. 93.

§ *Annal. Wint. an. 1274*; *Annal. Wigorn. ad dict. an.*

|| Speed's Chorography.

¶ *Camden, Hampshire*; *Clarendon and Gale's Antiquities*, p. 8; *Magua Britannia*, vol. II, p. 856.

** *Warton's Description*, p. 66; *Anonymous Hist. vol. II*, p. 82.

A. D. heap of ruins to disgrace and obstruct the entrance into the cathedral, and to occupy a situation of such great importance to their convent. Lastly, the canopies of these windows, which are described, by the writers in question, to belong to the same mass of ruins,* consist of pointed arches. To speak our own sentiments on this question, we are persuaded that these ruins belonged to a building distinct from the rugged walls next to the church porch. The former we have no doubt belonged to the “chapelle with a carnary,† at the west ende of the cathedrale chirch,”‡ which Leland gives us to understand existed even in his time; the latter, we suppose, was the great gateway of the convent on this side, leading into the cellarer’s or steward’s quarters, which advanced a considerable way before the front of the church, in the same manner as we see the gate advances before the ancient church of Peterborough. It is also probable, from the foundations still visible, extending along the whole front of the church; that a wall of a moderate height proceeded from this gate until it met, at a right-angle, the wall of the sacristy garden. In this supposition, the rugged walls, which formed the gateway and part of the ancient monastery, must have been the work of Walkelin; the chapel and carnary are evidently of a later date, by more than a century. What seems to have increased the ruinous appearance of the walls next to the church, has been the pulling down of certain houses which had been built against them soon after the Reformation; the rafters of which had been let into the walls of the cathedral, as appears by the holes in them still visible. The houses were destroyed in consequence of a general regulation, made in the reign of Charles I, with respect to all such encroachments. At the same time, we mean in 1632, when Curle was bishop of this see, and Laud archbishop of Canterbury, it being judged indecent that the church should be left open as a common thoroughfare into the close and the southern suburbs of the city, the passage, called the slype, was opened§ where the aforesaid houses had stood, and also under the south wall of the cathedral; not, however, without per-

* See Clarendon and Gale, also *Magna Britannia*, *ut supra*.

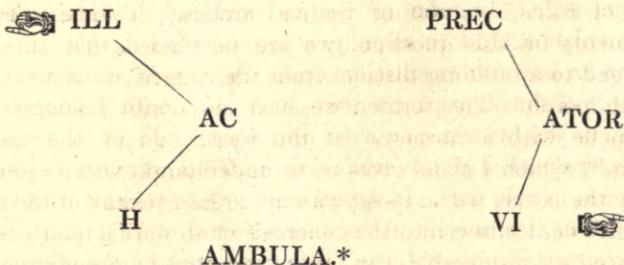
† A carnary was what is now called a bone-house: it being esteemed a pious act, and arguing a belief in the general resurrection, to collect every fragment of the human frame, which happened to be dispersed, and to dispose of it in the most decent manner, in a place appointed for the purpose. Hence, there were carnaries to most great church-yards. To these there were usually chapels annexed, in which prayers were offered up for the repose of the forgotten dead, to whom the said fragments belonged. We shall see, that in our city there was another great carnary at the lower end of it.

‡ Leland’s *Itinerary*, vol. III, p. 100.

§ This has been lately much enlarged by the present dean, for the better accommodation of the inhabitants.

forating the great buttress on that side. This event is commemorated in certain anagrams, which are seen both at the west and east entrances of the slype, in the following manner:—

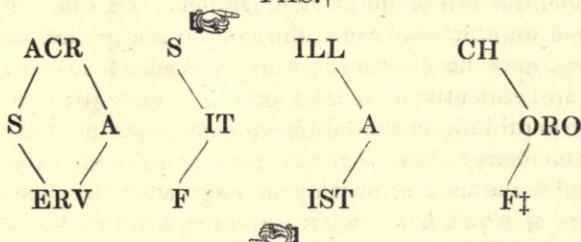
On a pier of the cathedral, near the west entrance of the slype:—



Over the arch at the east entrance of the slype:—

1632.

CESSIT COMMUNI PROPRIUM JAM PURGITE QUA
FAS.†



In our passage through the slype we find three several ways into the church, two of which are now closed up. One of these was on the outside of where the main body of the convent joined the church, at the distance of nearly forty feet from its western extremity, corresponding with a similar doorway in the north aisle. Another of them was a passage from the west wing of the convent into the church, the said wing being 35 feet in depth. The third door, namely, that which is now open, led into the church from the west cloister. Being arrived at this door, we find ourselves within the great quadrangle of the ancient cloisters, which extended 180 feet east and west, and 174 feet north and south, and

* Viz. Illac precator hac viator ambula. The meaning of which is:—*That way thou who comest to pray; this way thou who art pursuing thy journey, walk.*

† *Private property has yielded to public utility. Proceed now by the way that is opened to thee.*

‡ Viz. Sacra sit illa choro, serva sit ista foro. The English of which is:—*That way is consecrated to the choir; this way leads to the market.* On the recent enlargement of the slype, the latter inscriptions were placed in the wall south of the cathedral.

A.D. were 12 feet broad. In walking over the empty square, which was once adorned with that interesting portion of an ancient cathedral; we have reason to lament that a man of Bishop Horne's character* was ever appointed by Elizabeth to govern the diocese of Winchester. In robbing the cathedral of those beautiful porticoes, which still adorn so many other churches in this country, we see that he has also essentially weakened the fabric itself, by depriving it of those props on the south side, which answered the purpose of the buttresses on the north side. This will be manifest by an examination of the arches of the windows, and the building in general, in this part. It appears by certain tokens, that the east and south cloisters were of the ancient work of Walkelin; but the north cloister, adhering to the south aisle of the church, must have been taken down by Edington and Wykeham, with the aisle itself. Hence we may venture to say, that it was re-built in the usual style of the age in which they lived; that is to say, with buttresses and pinnacles. Thus the nakedness of the cathedral on this side, for want of those ornaments, which Bishop Lowth mentions as a defect,† did not originally exist, but was occasioned by the sacrilegious avarice of the sixteenth century, allured by the paltry value of the lead which covered these porticoes. As the west wing of the monastery is proved, by the ornaments and style of what remains of it, to have been re-built a little before the Reformation; there is no doubt but the cloister which rested against it, was constructed anew at the same time, and of course was furnished with buttresses and pinnacles, projecting into the area, like the last-mentioned. The use of these cloisters was not for conversation or amusement, as is generally supposed. On the contrary, a perpetual silence was observed in them, except when it was interrupted by the psalms and other prayers which were chanted in the frequent processions that were made around them. In these processions, the monks went from the church out of the east door, and returned into it again by the west door.‡ There were also daily progresses of the religious community through them from the church to the refectory before meals and back again to it after them, during which they sung grace. Here the monks were chiefly buried to afford a proper *memento* to their brethren, who walked over their ashes. The north cloister, adjoining to the church, was particu-

* See vol. I, pp. 283, 284.

† Life of William of Wykeham, p. 212.

‡ This being the apparent motion of the sun, from east to west. On one occasion, however, as we have shewn, vol. I, p. 156, the community, thinking themselves injured by the bishop, who was their natural protector, made their processions the contrary way, with their processional crosses reversed, to shew that the state of things was then out of its proper order.

larly sacred, being chiefly destined for pious lectures ; which were sometimes performed aloud to the assembled fraternity, and sometimes in private, each monk reading silently to himself. A.D.

On the east side of the square we behold a cloister, ninety feet in length, actually existing. It led towards the ancient infirmary, and is part of Walkelin's original work. This, however, is far from being in the style of the destroyed cloisters of the quadrangle; for it is unavoidably dark, from the impossibility there was of making windows in it, and is quite unornamented, as being a mere passage to the infirmary and other offices of the convent, situated beyond the south transept of the church. To the south of this dark cloister we see an ornamented doorway of the early Gothic fashion. This was the entrance into the chapter-house, the site of which now forms the dean's garden. It was a magnificent building of Norman workmanship, as appears by some of the pillars and arches, which formed the seats, still remaining in the walls. It was ninety feet square, and vaulted, having a large pillar in the centre to support it ; and being covered on the outside, above the dormitories, with sheets of lead ; which gave occasion to its destruction about the year 1570. The use of the chapter-house was for holding religious assemblies ; in which the superior addressed suitable instructions and exhortations to the monks, for their spiritual improvement, either generally or individually. It appears also, that the priors were sometimes buried in the chapter-house ; at least the pious and learned Godfrey was interred in it, towards the north-east corner. Here also the community met to deliberate and to decide upon such matters as they had a right to vote in ; the most important of which was the election of the diocesan bishop, and of their own prior.

But the chapter-house before us has sometimes been the scene of important public transactions ; such as render this spot peculiarly interesting. Here the proud and irreligious John humbled himself at the feet of Archbishop Langton, in order to be absolved from his sentence of excommunication ; and renewed the unnecessary and servile pledge of homage which he had before given to Pope Innocent III.* Hither his son, Henry III, came and preached a formal sermon, upon a text which he had chosen, to the assembled monks, in order to induce them to choose his half-brother, Ethelmar, for their bishop.† In this place, also, by the intervention of the prior and monks, a fatal misunderstanding, which had taken place between our Henry of Winchester and his

* See vol. 1, p. 180.

† Ibid. p. 186.

A.D. gallant son and deliverer, Edward I., was happily compromised.*
 In conclusion, the faithful and pious queen of Edward, after their return from the crusade, presented herself a petitioner to the chapter here held, in order to be admitted to a participation of their prayers; or, as it was termed, into their confraternity.†

At the extremity of the eastern, and facing the southern cloister, was a doorway (now changed) which led into the prior's quarters. This south cloister was bounded by a wall four feet thick, which was taken down during the summer of 1797, and re-built much slighter. In this were several circular arches, half the depth of the wall; and one wide arch in the centre was made entirely through the wall: all which were filled up with modern masonry. The former were for the purpose of seats, such being usual in the south cloisters of monasteries; the latter was the entrance from the out-quarters into the cloisters. On this side there was no high building, as there was on the other three sides behind the cloisters; a circumstance which, by letting in the sun and air from the south, must have contributed materially to the dryness and wholesomeness of the convent. At the western extremity of this cloister is a doorway, with a pointed arch, still visible, which led into an enclosed lavatory, where the monks washed their hands before their meals; and where the prior himself poured water upon the hands of any stranger who might happen to dine with the community. In this part of the building was a stone staircase, not many years taken down, which led into a spacious vestibule, standing north and south, and thence into the refectory, or dining-hall of the monastery. The refectory stands east and west, and projects beyond the south cloister to the distance of about forty feet. Two long narrow windows, in the style of Henry the Third's reign, are still seen at the east end of the refectory; as likewise four round-headed windows, partly blocked up, of Walkelin's work, in its north wall; against which are placed the figures of two large chesnut trees, carved in hard stone and coloured. This hall was forty-one feet long, twenty-three broad, and nearly forty at its greatest height; being now divided into two stories. At the east end, between the windows, was the celebrated crucifix from which a human voice was reported to have proceeded, deciding the controversy between St. Dunstan and the new-established monks, on one hand, and the ejected canons on the other: the assembly for deciding which controversy having been held in this refectory.‡

* See vol. I. p. 219.

† Ibid.
 ‡ Eadmer, in Vit. S. Dunst.; Rudb. Hist. Maj. I. iii, c. xiii, &c.

In memory of this event, the sentence then supposed to have been A.D.
uttered, in confirmation of St. Dunstan's decision, with two Leo-
nine verses, explaining it, were inscribed under the crucifix, in the
following manner :—“Absit hoc ut fiat : judicastis bene : mutaretis
non bene.”*

“Humano more, crux praesens edidit ore
Cœlitus affata, quæ perspicis hic subarata.”†

At a table on the right-hand of the crucifix, was the prior's place,
and that of his invited guests. On the left-hand sat the sub-prior.
The monks were ranged at tables placed on each side of the re-
fectory, according to their offices and seniority. On the north
side, between two of the windows, was the reader's pulpit; for
devout reading or chanting was continued during the whole time
of the refection ;‡ and at all other times this hall was a place of
silence for those who had occasion to go into it, except on certain
days of recreation, when the reader was ordered down from the
pulpit, and freedom of conversation was granted by the superior.
The monks waited upon one another at table by weekly turns ;||
and, on some occasions, the prior and sub-prior themselves per-
formed this humble office. According to the strict rule of their
order, they constantly abstained from eating flesh meat; except
when the use of it was judged necessary in cases of sickness.§
However, in their most relaxed state, when this law was dispensed
with, there were not more than one quarter of the days in the year
in which they could avail themselves of this indulgence, on ac-
count of the numerous days of fasting or abstinence, appointed by
the church or by their particular statutes. It appears that, at the
time of the Norman Conquest, the monks of St. Swithun's were
accustomed to eat meat in the refectory; but soon after that epoch,
viz. in 1082, in consequence of the general reform of the Bene-
dictine order introduced by Lanfrank, Prior Simeon, brother to
Walkelin, abolished the use of it on ordinary occasions ;¶ allowing
it only, according to the tenor of the rule, to the sick in the infir-
mary. In the year 1300, at a general chapter of the order, held at
Oxford, it was left to each superior to grant the dispensation in
question to the members of his own monastery, according to his

* “God forbid that this should be : you have judged right : it would be wrong to change.”—Chronic, Abbat Journal, ap. Twys. p. 870, who adds, “in cuius rei memoriam in capite crucifixi metricè sic scribitur,” viz. the verses cited above, which may be En-
glished as in the next note.

+ “This crucifix spoke with a human voice the inspired sentences which you see here inscribed.”—Ibid.

‡ Reg. S. Benedicti, cap. xxxviii.

§ Ibid, cap. xxxvi, xxxix.

|| Ibid, cap. xxxv.

¶ Annal. Wint. an. 1082.

A. D. discretion ; but this decision was a subject of great and general scandal.* According to the aforesaid rule, the monks were allowed only two, or at most, on certain occasions, three dishes, besides a plate of herbs or fruit.† Our monks, however, of St. Swithun, are reproached, by a sour writer and a declared foe of their order, with having, in the reign of Henry II, increased their dishes to the number of thirteen.‡ But we may presume that the greater part of these were pittances, or different kinds of legumes ; and that the same sort of fish, dressed different ways, formed the greater number of the solid dishes.

On some occasions indeed, every vestige of conventional frugality and regularity disappeared in this hall ; namely, when certain illustrious prelates or princes chose it for the scene of grand entertainments. This was particularly the case when Richard I held the feast of his second coronation in this refectory ; at which the king of Scotland, and all the great officers of the state, and the prelates were present.|| Under the refectory and vestibule are still to be seen two kitchens, arched over in the Norman fashion, and supported by single pillars in the middle of them, with stone trussels, curiously carved, to support dressers. They are at present divided into different apartments ; but it is easy to trace out that each of them was originally thirty-six feet long and twenty-six feet broad. To the north of the kitchen was the cellarer's or steward's quarters, and beyond that, near the church itself, the buttery.§ In the wall adjoining to the slype is seen a small ornamented arch, which communicated with the buttery.¶ It is not improbable, that here was what is called a Turn ; by means of which the brethren, who were exhausted with fatigue and hunger, might,

* Mat. Paris, ad Dict. An. ; Annal. Wigorn. The monk of Worcester remarks, that he should not be surprised after this dispensation, and that of certain prayers which had been hitherto performed, if the *Pater Noster* itself were declared to be superfluous.

+ Reg. S. Bened. c. xxxix. In the Antiquities of Glassebury Abbey we have its customs and regulations in this particular, such as is obtained about the time of the Conquest.—“Consuetaudines observate temporibus Turstini et Herlwini Abbatum.—In privatis diebus, viz. Dominicā, die Martis, die Jovis ac sabbato, *tria generalia* (principal dishes) ad refectionem habuerunt fratres et duas pitancias (pittances, entremets, small plates, such as legumes, &c.) Cæteris vero tribus diebus, viz. feria 2^a, feria 4^a et 6^a duo generalia et tres pitancias. In diebus autem solemnis, quando fratres sunt in *cappis* (cucullis, when they wore their cowls or great habits.—Du Cange, Dom. Mege) *medonem* habuerunt in *justis* (they had mead in their measured cans) et *similas* super mensas (cakes or wastel bread placed on the tables) et *vinum ad charitatem*,” (wine in the grace cup or wassel bowl, to drink health to each other.)—Gul. Malm. de Antiq. Glasson. Eccl.

‡ Giraldus Cambrensis, de rebus a se gestis, l. ii, c. v.

|| Rog Hov. Annales ; Pars post ; See vol. I, p. 176.

§ This account of the situation of the different conventional offices is confirmed by an extract from Wykeham's Register, quoted by Warton, Description, p. 54, pointing out the course of the lock-pond. This writer, however, has mistaken the meaning of the word *hordearium* (a store-house) when he translates it a *malt-house*.

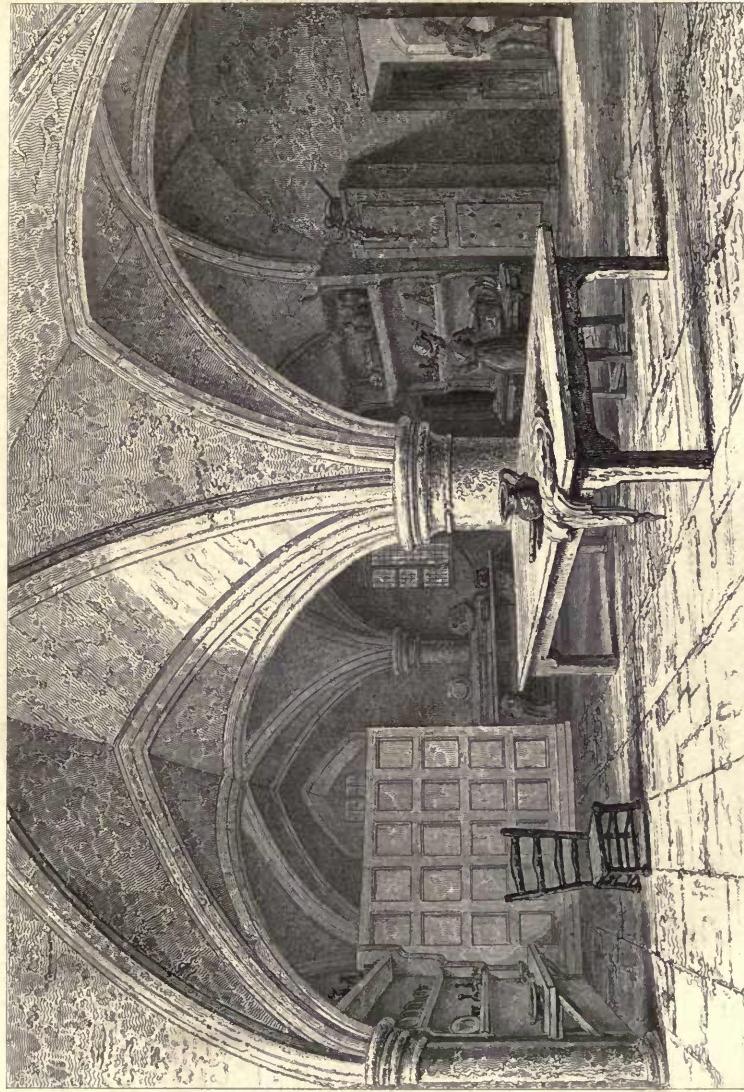
¶ This has been demolished in the late alteration of the slype.

CONVENTUAL KITCHEN.

Winchester Published for the Proprietor J. & Robins, College Street
D. & J. D. Collier, B. & S. V. T. 1792

Engraved by J. Le Keur

Drawn by C. Carter



with the leave of their superior, at certain times call for a cup of A.D. beer of the cellararer. Near this spot, if we credit the history of Queen Emma's ordeal, were buried the nine plough-shares which she then walked over.* The story above the last-mentioned offices, probably, were the library and the scriptorum for copying books; the great and sovereignly beneficial employment of monks before the discovery of printing.

The conventional buildings without the cloisters were much more considerable than those immediately communicating with them. The principal were the prior's quarters; part of which still subsist, and form the present deanery. We trace in particular the prior's hall, now divided into four different apartments, by the great Gothic windows on the west side of it.† These seem to have been built, according to the taste of the age, about the time that Prior Alexander entertained Bishop Orlton here with the songs of the minstrel Herbert, concerning the combat of Guy and Colbrand, and the fiery trial of Emma.‡ Another office of this priory was the infirmary, which appears to have been towards the east end of the church,|| near the doorway by which the bishop passed from Wolvesey to the cathedral, where the device of Fox is still seen carved on the spandrels. Not far from this, towards the south, were the work-shops of those monks who were employed in manual labour.§ There must have also been a noviciate, or distinct quarters, for the residence of young monks during the time of trial which preceded their permanent engagements; and there was certainly a garden for the exercise and recreation of the whole community. This seems to have been situated behind the west cloister, and is now divided into three prebendal gardens; in one of which, namely, that nearest to the cathedral, an artificial mount still exists, so common in ancient gardens. But the largest portion of building within the whole enclosure, must have been that which was set apart for the residence and accommodation of the numerous visitors and travellers who came to the priory; all of whom, as well poor as rich, the monks were obliged by their rule to receive with cordial hospitality;¶ and to provide with all necessaries, according to their respective ranks and circumstances,

* "Novem vero hi vomeres in occidentali parte claustræ Wintoniensis ecclesiæ erant humati."—Rudb. Hist. Maj. l. iv, c. 1.

† At the south end of this ancient hall, is a brick building, said to have been added by Charles II, when he resided at the deanery, for the accommodation of Mrs. Ellinor Gwynn.

‡ See vol. I, p. 217. There are evident traces in the building of a much higher antiquity than the age which these windows denote.

|| Rub. l. iii, c. vii.

§ "Officinæ monachorum."—Rudb. l. i, c. vi.

¶ Regul. S. Bened. c. lxxxii.

A.D. from the baron to the beggar. This was a great public benefit, where inns were few, and travelling, by reason of the badness of the roads, slow and laborious. We may form some idea of the number of guests who were received at our priory, when we learn, on one hand, that there were sometimes 500 travellers on horseback at a time entertained at Glastonbury abbey;* and that the monks of St. Swithun's were, from early times, a model to their brethren in other parts for their hospitality, as well as their other religious virtues; “keeping an open house, where all guests who flocked to them, both by sea and land, were supplied with everything to the full extent of their wishes, with an inexhaustible expence, and an unwearied charity.”† Whoever considers the extent of building necessary to practise hospitality on this extensive scale, will readily believe, what is otherwise credible, that there was a second quadrangle of equal extent with that of the cloisters; one wing of which stretched out from the south side of the refectory, whilst the other joined the hall of the priory. This was probably for the guests of higher rank, whilst the poorer sort were lodged in buildings to the eastward. Upon an examination of the dean's stables and hay-lofts situated in that part, we find them to have been constructed in the nature of the ancient eating-halls; and it is probable that this building answered that purpose for the poor sort of guests who were entertained at St. Swithun's priory.

We cannot quit this scene, so interesting to a Christian antiquary, without giving a more distinct account of the manner of life heretofore practised in it. Not to enter into the controversy concerning the rise of the monastic institution,‡ certain it is, that it began to spread itself abroad, in the western as well as in the eastern church, soon after the legal establishment of Christianity throughout the Roman empire by Constantine the Great. We have indisputable proofs that this course of life was established in Britain, and even in Winchester, soon after that period.|| Our Saxon ancestors received it with the seeds of Christianity; their first apostles being, in general, monks of that more regular and organized institute, of which St. Benedict was the founder. The objects of this course of life may be learned from the rule of that saint; namely, to withdraw as much as possible from dangerous

* *Monasticon Anglic.* vol. II, p. 454; Stephens, from Brown Willis.

† “Religiosis et hospitalitatis normam pulchre inchoatam delineavit (Godefridus prior) in monachos, qui hodiè in utrisque Godefridi ita formam sectantur, ut aut nihil aut parum eis desit ad laudis cumulum. Denique est in ea domo (S. Swithuni) hospitum terra marisque venientium, quantum libuerit diversorum, sumptu indifflante, charitate indefatigata”—Will. Malm. *De Pontiff.* l. ii.

‡ See this discussed at full length in the Preliminary Discourse to vol. II, to Stephens's *Monasticon*.

|| See vol. I, p. 43.

temptations ; also to learn and practise the gospel lessons in their original strictness and perfection. Its primary and essential obligations were, to have all things in common with their brethren, no person being allowed to possess any property as his own ; to observe perpetual chastity ; and to live in obedience to their religious superiors. It will be supposed that prayer occupied a great part of their time. In the following account, however, of the economy of a monastic life, it is to be observed, that the spiritual exercises, called the canonical hours, were, with some variations as to the times of performing them, equally incumbent on secular canons, and the clergy in general, as on the monks. The time of the monks' rising was different, according to the different seasons of the year, and the festivals that were solemnized ;* but the more common time appears to have been about the half-hour after one in the morning, so as to be ready in the choir to begin the night office, called *Nocturnæ Vigilæ*, by two.† When these consisted of three nocturns, or were otherwise longer, the monks of course rose much earlier. In later ages, the whole of this office, and that of the *Matutinæ Laudes*‡ were performed together ; and took up, in the singing of them, about two hours. There was now an interval of an hour, during which the monks were at liberty in some convents—for this was far from being the case in all—again to repose for a short time on their couches ;|| but great numbers everywhere spent this time in private prayer. At five began the service called Prime ; at the conclusion of which the community went in procession to the chapter-house to attend to the instructions and exhortations which we have spoken of above. The chapter being finished, they proceeded again to the church, to assist at the early, or what was called the Capitular Mass.§ This being finished, there was a space of an hour, or an hour and a half, which was employed in manual labour or in study. At eight they again met in the choir to perform the office called Terce, or the third hour, which was followed by the high-mass ; and that again by the Sext, or the office of the sixth hour. These services lasted until near ten o'clock,¶ at which time, in later ages, when it was

* Regul. S. Bened. c. viii, &c.

† Dom. Mege.

‡ It appears very clear by the rule of St. Bennet, c. xvi, and by the commentators on it, that the office of the night or *Nocturnæ Vigilæ* was a distinct office from the *Matutinæ Laudes* : the latter being one of the seven offices of the day. “Officium quod olim dicebatur *Matutinum*, hodie *Laudes* vocatur.”—Van Espen. De Horis Can. part ii, c. iii. “Quamvis seculares jungant vigilias matutinis laudibus et abusivè utramque appellant inatutinas ; tamen sunt distinctæ horæ et divisim a monachis per orationes terminantur.”—Radulph. Tung. ibid.

|| Statut. S. Dunstan et Lanfrank.

§ Rudb. Hist. Maj. l. iii, c. vi.

¶ This is known to have been the general practice of our convents ; but, by the strict

A. D. not a fasting day, the community proceeded to the refectory to dine. They returned after dinner processionaly to the church, in order to finish their solemn grace. There was now a vacant space of an hour or an hour and a half; during part of which, those who were fatigued were at liberty to take their repose,* according to the custom in hot countries; this was called from the time of day when it was taken, *The Meridian*. Others employed this time in walking and conversing, except on those days when a general silence was enjoined. At one o'clock, None, or the ninth hour, was sung in the choir, as were Vespers at three. At five they met in the refectory, to partake of a slender supper, consisting chiefly, both as to victuals and drink, of what was saved out of the meal at noon;† except on fasting days, when nothing, or next to nothing, was allowed to be taken. The intermediate spaces were occupied with spiritual reading, or studying; or with manual labour, which frequently consisted in transcribing books. After the evening refection, a spiritual conference or collation was held, until the office called Complin began, which, with certain other exercises of devotion, lasted until seven o'clock; when all retired to their respective dormitories, which were long galleries containing as many beds as could be ranged in them, separated from each other by thin boards or curtains. On these the monks took their rest, without taking off any part of their clothes.‡

It is presumed that those persons who with candour examine this sketch of a monastic life, will confess that at least the accusation of laziness, which has so often been brought against the professors of it, is unfounded. The question, whether it is or is not an unprofitable course of life, depends upon the solution of two other questions. 1st, What is the end of man's creation? 2dly, What are the means pointed out by revelation for answering this end? But to wave these points, and to avoid every invidious comparison between the lives of the ancient monks and of those who, having succeeded to their wealth, revile their memories, let us see, in the mere point of general utility, what benefits were actually conferred on society by the above-mentioned class of men. 1. They converted to Christianity the inhabitants of this and of many other countries.|| 2. They thereby reclaimed our ancestors

rule, the proper time of dining was twelve o'clock on common days, three on fasting days, and four or five in Lent.—C. XII.

* Reg. c. LVIII.

† “Meridianam suam solitus erat (Willelmus Giffard episcopus) facere cum monachis in illorum dormitorio.”—Annal. Wint. an. 1128.

‡ Reg. cap. XXXIX, cap. XXI.

|| Germany, Franconia, Friezland, Saxony, Swedeland, Denmark, Gothland, Hungary, Lithuania, Russia, Poland, Pomerania, &c.—See Monasticon, vol. II.

from a barbarous and savage way of living ; and their monasteries were, for a great number of ages, the only schools of literature and of the liberal arts. 3. Before printing was invented, they were continually employed in transcribing, with the labour of their own hands, the perishing copies of the Holy Scriptures, the classical authors, and the histories and records of past times in general : without the use of which, so far from attaining to that superior knowledge, which we vainly ascribe to ourselves, we should inevitably have relapsed back again into absolute barbarism. In a word, the monasteries, besides paying their quota to the state, supported the whole body of the poor ; everywhere kept open, gratis, schools for the education of youth, and hospitals for the reception of the sick and infirm. They also let their lands upon such easy terms, and were otherwise so indulgent and beneficent to their tenants, that towns and cities almost everywhere grew up round their convents.*

* Since the first edition of this History, a work, in two volumes, octavo has appeared, under the title of "British Monachism, or Manners and Customs of the Monks and Nuns of England," by T. Dudley Fosbrook, M.A., F. S. A. The object of this publication is signified in the preface, where the author claims "merit for having contributed to check "the spirit of Monachism and Popery; which," he says, "was rising up in the nation;" as likewise the approbation of this performance, and the recommendation of it to students and fellows of colleges, by the Rev. Dr. Fisher, Deputy High Steward of Cambridge. The work itself consists first, of an incoherent mass of religious rules and customs, belonging to monasteries of different orders, different times, and different parts of the world, all jumbled together ; which are, for the most part, highly edifying in themselves ; but which the writer has frequently misrepresented, partly from ignorance and partly from malice. I shall select one, amongst numerous other instances of his ignorance, where, stumbling as it were over a straw, he calls for an Oedipus to explain what every schoolboy is acquainted with. He says in his text, by way of charge against the monks : "The sabbath was the general cleaning day ; oiling of shoes, washing of clothes, &c." He then adds in the notes : "The sabbath seems to be used both for Saturday and Sunday. "There is a service for *Sabbato Sancto*, and another for *Die Sancto Pasche*. Yet I "would not positively say that both these services do not relate to the same day *Solvat* ("Oedipus")"—Vol. I, p. 36. The fact is, that *sabbatum*, the sabbath, is uniformly and exclusively used, in its original and proper sense, for the seventh day of the week, or the Saturday, in every ancient rule, liturgy, and calendar, whether monastic or clerical ; whereas the first day of the week, or Sunday, is uniformly called *Dies Dominica*, or the Lord's Day ; except that, out of respect to the two great festivals, Easter Day and Whit Sunday, the one is usually called *Dies Paschæ*, the other *Dies Pentecostes*. Thus it appears, without the help of an Oedipus, that the monks cleaned themselves and oiled their shoes, not on the Sunday, but on the Saturday ; and that they had distinct services, *Pro Sabbato Sancto*, Easter Eve ; and *Pro Die Sancto Pasche*, Easter Sunday. The writer's ignorance is the more inexcusable, as the Church of England, in her Common Prayer Book and Canons, follows the same rule in calling the first day of the week Sunday, or the Lord's Day, never the Sabbath Day. Only vulgar people use the latter name for Sunday. With this confused mass of monastic rules and customs, is mixed up a due proportion of the reports of those commissioners who were employed by the last vicar-general in spirituals, Lord Cromwell, to visit the monasteries, for the express purpose of finding pretexts to dissolve them. What vile arts and open injustice these mercenary and unprincipled agents were guilty of, in the execution of their commission, Dugdale, Stephens, Heylin, Collier, and several other Protestant authors of reputation, have informed us. All that I need say on the subject is to ask, whether it would be fair to judge of the established bishops, clergy, and universities, of the reign of Charles I, from the reports and speeches of the commissioners, visitors, and other partisans of the Long Parliament, at a time when the latter was bent upon their destruction ? I may argue in the same manner, with

A. D. But, to return to our priory of St. Swithun ; we shall finish this chapter with an account of those monks belonging to it, who in different ages have been distinguished by their learning, merits, or rank in life, as far as we have been able to trace them ; and also with a list of cathedral priors, down to the suppression of the monastery.

To omit Constanus, the monk of our cathedral, who was exalted to the imperial purple in the fifth century, whilst this was a British city ; and to begin our account from the conversion of our Saxon ancestors in the seventh century ; we must certainly reckon, as belonging to the present monastery, St. Birinus, who was, in fact, the founder of it. His successor, next after Agilbert, we are assured, was also a member of it ; but whether in quality of monk or regular canon, must be determined by what has been said before.* He was a person of distinguished eloquence and learning, who though guilty of great faults, yet lived to repent of them ; returning for this purpose to the monastery, in which he had spent his youth.†

In the eighth century was St. Hedda, the fourth bishop of this see, whom some authors describe as having previously been a member of this community.‡ He was author of certain books or letters addressed to the learned St. Aldhelm, and to other bishops ; which Malmesbury, who had seen them, allowed to have considerable merit as compositions. In the same age, Helmstad was superior of this convent, before he was bishop of the see.

In the ninth century we have Ethelwulph, who was a member of this religious community, and even in the first stage of holy orders, when he was forced to quit his solitude, in order to take upon himself the kingly office ; as likewise the great St. Swithun, who, like his predecessor, was prior or superior here before he became bishop.

In the tenth century we find the learned Lamfrid, called by excellency, “The Doctor ;” who wrote the history of our church and monastery, and the life and miracles of St. Swithun : also St. Oswald, who was dean of the secular canons, established here after the martyrdom of the monks or regular canons by the Danes, and afterwards bishop of Worcester and archbishop of York : Brithnoth, the first Benedictine prior, who became abbot of Ely ; and Brithwold, his successor, who was afterwards raised to the episcopal throne of this city.

respect to the remaining materials of Mr. Fosbrook's volumes, which consist of professed satires, ballads, or other libels against religious persons ; together with a large portion of unsupported and groundless calumny. If such evidence as this were admitted against the Established Church at the present day, who would insure it from meeting with the fate of the monasteries ? * Vol. I, p. 122. † Viz. Wina. ‡ Pitsius, *De Script. Ecc.*

In the eleventh century, the Benedictine order being established A.D. here, many of the monks became illustrious for their merits and stations. Amongst these were two of our own bishops, Kenulph and Alwin; also Alfric and Alfred, who were successively promoted to the see of York; Livingus, who became archbishop of Canterbury; Alfwoald, bishop of Sherborne; Simeon, brother to Walkelin, who was made abbot of Peterborough; and likewise Wolstan, who was cantor of the cathedral, and a famous poet.

In the twelfth century the most distinguished monks of this convent were, Godfrey, the learned and zealous prior who is so highly extolled by Malmesbury; Malchus, who was consecrated to the see of Dublin; Prior Walter, who was translated to Westminster, of which he became the first mitred abbot; Prior Robert, who was removed to the abbacy of Glassenbury,—the two latter left valuable histories relating to this cathedral, which are cited by Rudborne; Geroald, the first abbot of Tewksbury, who returned to St. Swithun's, and there ended his days. At the beginning of the same century, the bishop of the see, William Gyffard, a man of great talents and experience, took up the habit and exercises of a monk in his own cathedral, without however resigning his mitre; and about the middle of it, St. William, archbishop of York, resided for a considerable time at St. Swithun's, conforming to all the religious practices of the convent.

In the thirteenth century we meet with Richard of Devizes, a monk of St. Swithun's, who was no less famous for his learning than for his piety. He left behind him certain works relating to the history of this country. At the conclusion of it Henry Woodlock governed the monastery: he was afterwards raised to the episcopal throne.

In the fourteenth century mention is made of a very learned monk of this priory, by name Adam, whom the monks elected bishop in opposition to the royal nomination. In the same century, John le Devenish, a relation to the founder of St. John's house, was a monk here; who, being chosen for his merit to fill the episcopal chair, and being obliged to yield that station to Edington, was made abbot of St. Augustine's at Canterbury.

In the fifteenth century occur the two monastic historians of our priory, to whom we owe such infinite obligations for our information concerning the early state of the city and the cathedral,—Thomas Rudborne, and the anonymous author of the *Annales Wintonienses*.

Finally, in the sixteenth century, previously to the dissolution of the convent, Prior Silkstede was not only distinguished for his

A. D skill in architecture, and zeal for the spiritual and temporal benefit of his convent, but also for his learning, of which he left proof in certain writings, relating to his own profession, which were committed to the press.

PRIORS* OF THE OLD MONASTERY, OR CATHEDRAL PRIORY OF WINCHESTER.

We know very little concerning the superiors, by whatever names they were called, who governed the cathedral monastery during the time of its two first establishments; nor of those during that of the third, to the time when St. Ethelwold and King Edgar reformed it, and filled it with Benedictine monks from Abingdon. The only particulars which we have been enabled to collect on this subject are, that, at the first foundation of the see by King Lucius, one Dinotus, or Devotus, governed the cathedral clergy under the bishop, with the title of abbot; that Deodatus was their superior when the cathedral was re-built in the reign of Constantine the Great, at which time there is reason to suppose it was served by monks, properly so called; that Helmstan and St. Swithun were the *prepositi*, or priors of it, in the reigns of Egbert and Ethelwolph, when it seems to have been a priory of regular canons; and lastly, that St. Oswald was dean of it during a part of the time that it was inhabited by secular canons, about the middle of the tenth century; until, disgusted with their manners, he left them to become a monk.

963. 1. It is then, from the year 963 that the history of our priors† properly begins, in which Brithnoth, who had been fellow monk with St. Ethelwold at Abingdon, and probably also at Glassenbury, was appointed by him to govern the new establishment of the cathedral monastery. He held this office seven years, when, upon a similar reform being established in the monastery of Ely, by the same saint, he was made abbot of it.
970. 2. To Brithnoth, in the year 970, succeeded Brithwold, otherwise called Ethelwold; who seems to have been promoted, from the rank of prior of the cathedral to that of bishop, in the year 1006.
1023. 3. Alfric was the third prior; who, in 1023, was raised to the archiepiscopal see of York.

* The reason why this ancient monastery was governed by a conventional superior called a *prior*, instead of an *abbot*, which was a higher title, and why of course it was termed the *priory*, not the *abbey* of St. Swithun, was because it was attached to a cathedral; in consequence of which the bishop was its chief superior and abbot, and as such represented it in Parliament.—N.B. In this catalogue we have followed Brown Willis and Stephens, in preference to Henry Wharton and Gale: the account of the two former being much more circumstantial and accurate than that of the two latter.

† Ang. Sac. vol I; Success. Prior.

4. The next prior upon record is Wulfsig; though it is supposed A.D. that one or two others must have governed the monastery between him and Alfric, as he did not die until 1065.

5. Upon the decease of Wulfsig, a Norman monk was appointed 1065. superior, namely, Simeon, brother of Walkelin; who, having reformed this monastery, governed it until the year 1080, when he was promoted to the abbacy of Ely.

6. The monastery was next governed by the most celebrated of 1080. all its priors for literature, as well as for piety and religious discipline, namely, Godfrey, a native of Cambray, but one who had been educated in this priory of St. Swithun. He died in 1107.

7. Geoffry I held the office of prior four years; when, in 1111 1107. he was deposed by Bishop William Giffard. This measure will not be considered as very extraordinary or disgraceful to the deposed, when we are informed that the bishop himself was at this time invested with the efficient power, as well as with the dignity, of abbot, in consequence of which he created or deposed the prior at his own discretion.

8. To Geoffry I succeeded Geoffry II, who had before been 1111. cellarer, as it is called, or steward of the convent, which he governed only three years, being in 1114 elected abbot of Burton. He was distinguished for his literature, and left certain works behind him. It is a proof of the high character which our cathedral priory bore for learning and regular discipline, that the first seven abbots of Burton had all of them been monks of St. Swithun.*

9. Eustachius governed the priory six years, dying in 1120. 1114.

10. The precise year of Prior Hugh's death cannot be discovered. 1120.

11. Geoffry III died in 1126.

12. Ingulphus, the twelfth prior, was elected abbot of Abingdon 1126. in 1130.

13. Robert I was chosen bishop of Bath and Wells in 1136. 1130.

14. Robert II, a man described to be "accomplished in all virtues, and a special lover of the poor,"† governed St. Swithun's until 1171, when he became abbot of Glassenbury. He is also mentioned as one of the writers of this community.

15. The succeeding prior Walter, was also the author of certain 1171 works‡ relating to the history of the cathedral, which seem to have existed in the conventional library, until the general destruction of such libraries in the reign of Henry VIII. In 1175 he was translated to Westminster, of which he became the first abbot who

* Stephens's *Monast.* vol. II, p. 212.

† Rudborne, *Hist. Maj.*

‡ Warton.

- A. D. was honoured with the mitre. The frequent translations of the ^{1175.} superiors of this priory to other monasteries form a strong presumption in favour of its regularity and strict discipline.
16. Prior John died in 1187.
1187. 17. The latter was succeeded in the same year by Robert III, surnamed Fitzhenry, who in 1214 became abbot of Burton.
1214. 18. Roger, a native of Normandy, was the next prior, the time of his death is not known.
19. Walter II died in 1239.
1237. 20. Andrew, a Welchman, was now thrust into office by the king, in order to influence the monks in the election of his half-brother, William of Valentia, to the episcopal throne.
21. Walter III having been uncanonically chosen, was deposed by Bishop William de Raley in 1247.
1247. 22. John II, or De Calceto, is described to have been "a religious more in habit than in manners,"* having sided with the king in the unjust persecution of the above-mentioned prelate. As a reward for this courtly behaviour, he was promoted to the abbacy of Peterborough in 1249.
1249. 23. William de Taunton seems to have been a worthy superior; but met with great opposition in his government. In 1256 he was translated to the abbey of Middleton, or Milton, in Dorsetshire, after having obtained the right of the mitre and crosier for the priory of St. Swithun;† which was a rare privilege for a prior, and such as seemed to trench on the rights of the bishop. In 1261 our monks endeavoured to bring him back once more amongst them by choosing him for their bishop. This election, however, the pope refused to confirm.
1256. 24. Andrew II, surnamed of London, was of the same character with the former prior of his name. He was a creature of the unworthy prelate Ethelmar; and, in the end, was deposed and imprisoned in Hyde abbey by the succeeding bishop, John de Gervayse.‡
25. Ralph Russel was next elected, in whose time the popular tumults happened which occasioned the destruction of part of the monastery, and the death of some of its servants.|| He died the year after this event, viz., in 1265.
1265. 26. Valentine filled the office of prior till 1276.
1276. 27. John III, or De Dureville, a Norman by birth, but a monk of this house, was prior for two years.

* Mat. Paris.

† Ibid.

‡ Annal. Wint.

|| Ibid et Wigorn.

28. Adam de Farnham next governed the priory ; who, refusing A. D. 1278. to permit Boniface, archbishop of Canterbury, to visit his monas-
tery, incurred the sentence of excommunication by so doing. He was absolved, however, upon his submission, and died in peace in 1284.
29. William II, surnamed De Basyng, next came into office, 1284. which he held only for a few months, when he was succeeded by
30. William III, surnamed in like manner De Basyng, who died in 1295. The remarkable stone coffin and epitaph which we noticed in the south transept of the cathedral, belonged to one of these priors, probably to the latter.
31. Henry Woodlock, or De Marwell, from the rank of prior 1295. was raised to that of bishop of this see in 1305. In this capacity he placed the crown on the head of Edward II ; the archbishop of Canterbury being then in exile.
32. Nicholas de Tarente vacated his priory by death in 1309. 1305.
33. Richard de Enford, the next superior, was alive in 1325, but 1309. the exact time of his death does not appear.
34. Alexander Heriard yielded to fate in 1349.
35. John III, or De Merlow, governed the community until 1349. 1361 ; when
36. William IV, surnamed Thudden, was chosen to succeed 1361. him ; but the bishop invalidated the election because it was made without his participation.
37. Hugh II, or De Basyng, was voted in his place by the forty-two monks of which the convent then consisted : * he governed it twenty-three years, dying in 1384 ; when
38. Robert IV, or De Rudborne, D.D. was confirmed prior, 1384. who died in 1394.
39. Thomas Nevyle, S.T.P. succeeded in the same year. In his 1394. time the priory was visited by the metropolitan, to which measure no opposition appears now to have been made. About this time the number of the monks was still forty-two.
40. Thomas II, or Shyrborne, next wielded the prior's crosier ; but the dates of his election and death have not been discovered.
41. William V, or Aulton, departed this life in 1450 ; when
42. Richard II, or Marlborough, who had been cellarar, suc- 1450. ceeded him. He died in 1457.
43. Robert V, or Westgate, presided from the said year until 1470. 1457.
44. Thomas III, or Hunton, next held the office during the 1470. space of 28 years.

* Lowth, Life of W. W., p. 69 ; Ex Regist.

A. D. 45. In 1498 Thomas III, or Silkstede, whose decorations of the church have been so often mentioned, worthily filled the office of prior. In his time, a visitation of the monastery having been held, it was found that the number of monks amounted to 35, and their revenues to 1000*l.* per annum. He resigned his office, together with his life, in 1524.

1524. 46. Henry II, or Brook, S.T.P. who succeeded the last-mentioned, was certainly alive in 1535, but the precise year of his death is not recorded.

47. The last in this long succession of superiors was William VI, or Kingsmell, otherwise called De Basyng; who “partly through fear and partly through covetousness, being severely threatened on one hand, and inveighed with fair promises on the other,”* gave up this venerable and primeval monastery to be dissolved by the sacrilegious Henry; and, to complete his guilt, signed a solemn declaration, that he and the monks had done this “of their own free will and voluntary mind, without constraint or compulsion;”† as almost all the superiors of the great monasteries were likewise forced to do.‡

We quit the enclosure of the monastery, now called the Close, by a lofty and firm gateway and doors of prodigious strength, which probably have remained there ever since the destruction of the former doors; and, which were burnt, with all the adjoining buildings on both sides of them, in the riots of 1264. From this gate we proceed, by the east end of St. Swithun’s-street, to what is called King’s-gate.—Leland brings sufficient arguments to prove that this was anciently called St. Michael’s-gate; || but a later writer, who, however, is of no credit when unsupported by authorities, says that King John first opened the present gate, removing for that purpose the parish church of St. Swithun, which before stood on the ground, to its present situation over the gate; intimating thereby that it obtained its name of King’s-gate from this circumstance.§ So far is certain, that the gate existed, under the same name that it bears at present, and that the church of St. Swithun stood over it, at the time of the aforesaid riots, when they were involved in the conflagration which then took place.¶ This

* Stephens, vol. II, p. 222

+ 31 Hen. VIII, c. xiii.

‡ See vol. I, p. 254.

|| Itinerary, vol. III, p. 101.

§ The Anonymous Historian, vol. I, p. 208.

¶ “An. 1264, 4mo, non. Maii Wintonienses contra priorem et conventum S. Swithuni insurrexerunt, et portam prioratus et portam quae vocatur Kingate cum ecclesiâ S. Swithuni supra, et universis aedificiis et redditibus prioris et conventus prope murum combusserunt.”—Annal. Wint. This is the passage, as we have mentioned in our preface, which, being wrongly applied by Gale to the cathedral church of St. Swithun, has so much perplexed and misled him.—See Preface to the History and Antiquities of the Cathedral.

church was evidently built for the parish church of the numerous A.D. servants and artificers of the priory of St. Swithun, to whom it was dedicated, as being dependant on the priory; for the cathedral itself could not have been made subservient to the conveniency of that class of people, in the use of the sacraments and other ecclesiastical rites, without great confusion and interruption of the choir service. Before we proceed farther, it is proper to remark that there are here three of those Druidical stones mentioned in our first volume,* though probably much reduced from their original size: one at the entrance of the Close-gate, another at the bottom of the steps leading up to St. Swithun's parish church, and a third as a foundation-stone under the south-east pier of King's-gate.

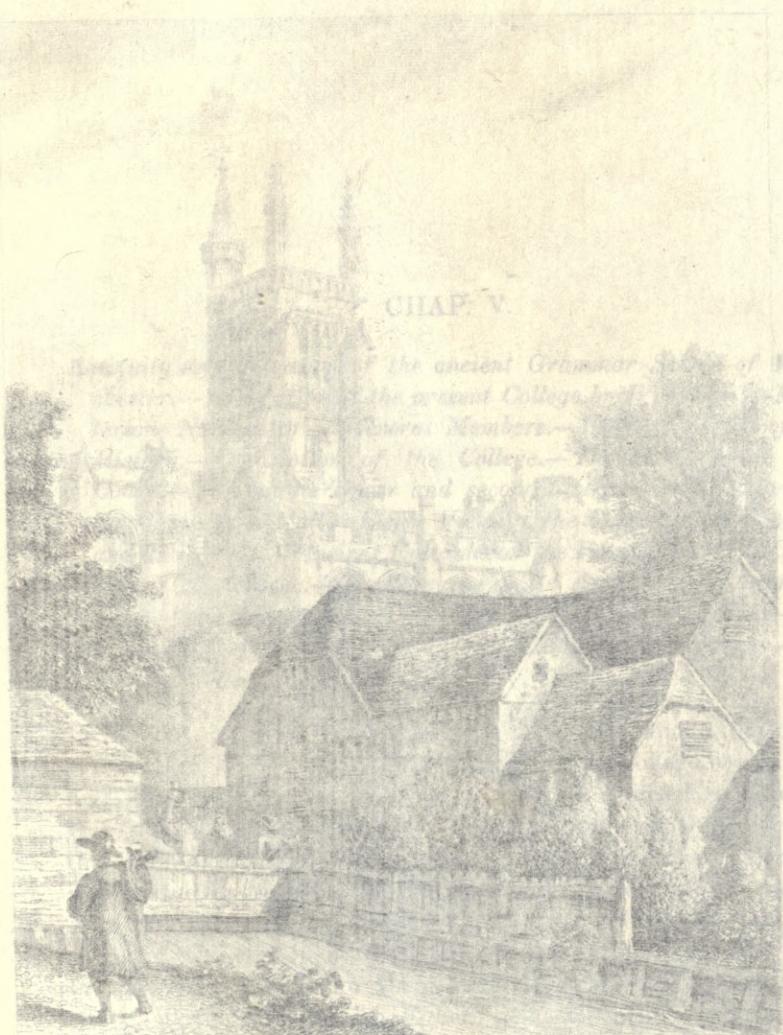
Having turned to the left, down College-street, we behold, in the range of houses on the south side of it,† the site of the ancient *Sugstern Spytal*, or Sister's hospital; so called, because it was served by nuns, who, according to the nature of their institute, and the tenor of their vows, were obliged constantly to attend sick persons, whom they received into their hospital, or attended at their own houses, in addition to the ordinary duties of a conventional life. It is difficult to conceive a more humbling, painful, or perilous employment than this must have been; yet heretofore there was always found a sufficient number of females, in decent circumstances, and in the bloom of youth, who were ready to devote their lives to it. It does not appear that this establishment was endowed with any landed property for its support; but it was maintained by the monks of the cathedral,‡ and the donations of the charitable.|| This most humane and beneficial institution was amongst the first which fell a sacrifice to the insatiable avarice of Henry VIII; as Leland, upon his arrival at Winchester, found it suppressed.

* P. 7.

+ MSS.

‡ "Ther was an hospitale for poore folkes a very little without the Kinges gate, mayntainid by the monkes of S. Swithunes now suppressid."—Leland, Itin. vol. III, p. 100.

|| It is mentioned by Wykeham in his will, in the following terms:—"Item lego sororibus hospitalis elemosynarii ecclesiae meæ S. Swithuni 40 solidos inter ipsas equaliter dividendos, ad orandum pro animâ meâ."



The
city

the *Wesleyan* *Methodist* *Review*, *1838*, p. 112.

...and E. G. D. was very much pained upon by



CORN-MILL TOWER, LIBRARY & MILL.

Winchester Published for the Board of Education - College Street
by J. E. Gilman - Public Library High Street

CHAP. V.

Antiquity and Situation of the ancient Grammar School of Winchester.—Foundation of the present College by Wykeham.—Mysterious Number of its several Members.—General Sketch of its History.—Description of the College.—The first Tower and Court.—The middle Tower and second Court.—Outside View of the Chapel and Hall.—Inside View of the Chapel.—Its Beauties and its Defects.—Ancient Epitaphs on the Pavement.—The Cloisters of the College.—The Chantry in its Area, now the Library.—The Refectory.—The School-Room, with its Decorations.—Illustrious Members of the College.—List of its Wardens.—The Song of Dulce Domum.

IT has been already observed,* that a temple of Apollo, the deity A.D. of literature, stood near the site of the present college, when this ^{50.} first part of Britain entered into the list of civilised provinces.† But to pass on to the Christian period. There is reason to believe that, soon after the conversion of our ancestors, a school of learning was opened by the cathedral clergy, for the benefit of the public, near their monastery. It is plain that Helmstad and St. Swithun, priors of this convent in the eighth and ninth centuries, must have been in high repute for their learning and skill in instructing youth, by the choice which Egbert made of them to educate his son Ethelwolph.‡ St. Swithun was afterwards pitched upon by 833. Ethelwolph himself, to instil the first principles of learning into

* Vol I, p. 21.

† “Situs monasterii (namely, that built by King Lucius) ex parte orientali ecclesiae erat 100 passuum in longitudine versus vetus templi Concordia et 400 passuum in latitudine versus novum templum Apollinis,” &c.—Rudb. Hist. Maj. I. i, c. vi.

‡ “Successit venerabilis Heliustanus ex monasterio Wytoniensi, cui Rex Egbertus An glorium monacha primus filium suum commendavit Athulphum nutriendum. Commendavit Heliustanus Athulphum S. Swithuno, tunc proposito Wytoniensis ecclesiae.”—Rudb. Hist. Maj. I. iii, c. 1.—“Commendavit S. Swithuno Rex Egbertus filium suum Adulphum liberalibus disciplinis erudiendum et sanctis moribus instruendum.”—Gotzelin in Vit. S. Swith. ap. Surium.

A.D. the mind of the immortal Alfred.* It seems probable that Ethelward, a son of the last-mentioned, who, despising the pomp of state, gave himself up to a studious life, received his first instructions at the cathedral school of Winchester, before his father founded the university of Oxford, and the learned convent of 897. St. Grimbald in this city. St. Ethelwold also, who was a native of our city, seems to have found the means of instruction at home, in the tenth century, before he removed to the abbey of Glassenbury. In the age succeeding the Conquest, we have positive proof of there being a large grammar-school at Winchester; as the 1136. first founder of St. Cross, Henry de Blois, in the constitutions which he drew up for it, directed that thirteen of the poorer sort of scholars belonging to this school, should receive their daily victuals from that foundation.† In a word, Wykeham himself, in his early youth, resided at Winchester, for the benefit of frequenting the school established there; which school being known to have then existed on the very spot where the college now stands,‡ there is reason to suppose it to be the same which we have proved to have existed in this city, at periods much more remote, under the patronage of the bishop, and the direction of the cathedral monastery.

Ever since the year 1373, Bishop Wykeham had taken this school into his own hands; paying the salary of the master whom he had chosen to manage it, by name Richard de Herton,|| and providing the scholars with lodging and boarding, in different 1387. houses in St. John's parish.§ But in March, 1387, this great and beneficent prelate, having just completed his college at Oxford, for the benefit of his diocese, began the foundation of the college in this city, to serve as a seminary and nursery for the former. The site of it he purchased of the prior and convent of the cathedral, consisting of "two medes, called Dumer's mede and Otterbourne mede, lying between the Sustern Spytal and the gardens and closes of Kyngsgate-strete on the west; and the gardens and closes of the Carmelite friars on the south; and a certain house of the said prior and convent, called La Carité to the east."¶ In the course of six years this great work was finished; when, on the 28th of March, 1393. 1393, John Morys, who had been the same day appointed warden,**

* "Alfredus in infantibus agens annis, S. Swithuno Wyntoniensi episcopo traditus erat erudiendus; nam idem præsul egregius quondam nutritius erat Athulphi patris sui." —Rudb. Hist. Maj. l. iii, c. vi.

† Lowth's Life of Wykeham, p. 76.

‡ M.S. Coll. Wint. quoted by Lowth, p. 190.

§ Ibid. p. 191, also Append. x.

¶ MSS.

** Ibid. p. 94, and Append. viii.

*** Ibid.

and with him the rest of the society, “made their solemn entrance A.D. 1393.
into the college, chanting in procession.”* The different sove- reigns granted many charters for the security and aggrandisement of this establishment; and the popes issued many bulls for its protection, and its exemption from the usual restrictions of the canon law. Amongst other privileges of this sort, were those of having all the sacraments and sacramentalia, as they are called, administered in the college chapel; of being allowed to erect a belfry, with bells over it; and of its members being permitted to receive ordination from any bishop to whom they might present themselves.† Lowth and most other writers who speak of the college, mention the number and respective degrees of its mem- bers;‡ but none of them, since Harpsfield, seem to have been aware of the mysterious meaning of these determinate numbers and qualities. We may venture then to say, after the hint of this author,|| who was himself a distinguished Wykehamist at the begin- ning of the 16th century, that the warden and ten priests, who were perpetual fellows, represented the college of the apostles, Ju- das Iscariot of course not being represented: that the head master and second master, with 70 scholars, denoted the 72 disciples:§ that the three chaplains and three inferior clerks marked the six faithful deacons; Nicholas, one of that number, having apostatised, has therefore no representative: finally, that the 16 choristers re- presented the four greater and the 12 minor prophets.

This learned establishment, the parent of Eton and the model of Westminster, has escaped, in a providential manner, the ravages of war and riot, and the more dangerous grasp of sacrilegious avarice, to which it has been frequently exposed. During the first century of its existence, numerous revolutions and popular commotions took place, as we have shewn,¶ which to the college bore a more threatening aspect; inasmuch as its superiors and special patrons were always found on the side of social order and of the established government; which cause we have seen was far from being always triumphant. In the course of the second hundred years from its foundation, it was at different times in imminent danger of de-

* Lowth, p. 191.

† MSS.

‡ “The whole society consists of a warden; 70 poor scholars, to be instructed in grammatical learning; 10 secular priests, perpetual fellows; three priests, chaplains; three clerks, and 16 choristers; and for the instruction of the scholars, a schoolmaster and an under master.”—Stat. Coll. Wint.; Lowth, Life of W. W. p. 192.

|| “Tam Wintoniae quam Oxonii ille numerus conspicitur, qui sacrum 70 discipulorum númerum conficit.”—Harpsfield, Hist. Ecc. Anglic.; Ed. Duac. p. 553

§ St. Luke, c. x., N. B. The reading of the vulgate, which the founder of course followed, has 72 disciples; that of the Greek text, which is followed in the English Bible, has only 70 disciples.

¶ Vol. I, c. xi.

A. D. struction, from the insatiable rapacity of the courtiers in the reigns
 ↘ of Henry VIII and Edward VI, which swallowed up so many
 other foundations of a similar nature ; and, among the rest, one
 1547. which joined to it.* This danger was so great and imminent, that
 during the space of two years a statute of dissolution was in full
 force against it,† and it existed only by the precarious pleasure of
 a tyrannical prince. At length, however, when a fresh act was
 obtained by the courtiers of Edward, confirming that of Henry, for
 dissolving colleges, hospitals, &c., this establishment, together with
 the colleges of the two universities and of Eton, was favoured with
 a special exception.‡ It is probable, however, that this was not
 obtained without sacrificing the church plate, the gift of so many
 prelates and princes, and particularly the magnificent ornaments
 bestowed by its royal friend and admirer, Henry VI. We must
 add, that to preserve itself in being, the college was under the
 necessity of adopting the four different changes which took place
 in the religion of the state, during this period ;|| the last of which,
 on Elizabeth's mounting the throne, had the effect, as we have
 shewn,§ of forcing some of its most distinguished ornaments to
 quit both the college and the kingdom. In the middle of the 17th
 century, the destruction of the college seemed inevitable, from the
 joint resentment and avarice of the presbyterian republicans ; had
 not one of their leaders, who had also been a member of this learned
 body, mindful of the oath which he had taken in its favour, gene-
 1647. rously interposed and restrained the violence of his associates.¶ It
 must not, however, be overlooked, that parliamentary commissioners were appointed to visit this, in common with the universities and other colleges ; and that the wardens and other members of it were obliged, for a considerable time, to conform to the presbyterian service and discipline.

We enter into the first court of the college by a spacious gateway, the canopy of which is supported by the mutilated busts of a king on one side, and a bishop on the other, evidently intended to represent the founder, and his royal patron Edward III. In the centre of the groining, under the tower, are seen the arms of Wykeham ; and, in an ornamented niche on the outside of it, we behold a

* St. Elizabeth's college, which will be mentioned below.

† 37 Hen. VIII, c. iv.

‡ 1 Edw. VI,

|| These were—1. The religion of the six articles devised by Henry himself, being neither Catholic nor Protestant. 2dly, Zuinglianism, under the duke of Somerset, in Edward's reign. 3dly, The Catholic faith, restored by Mary ; and 4thly, the 39 articles of Queen Elizabeth.

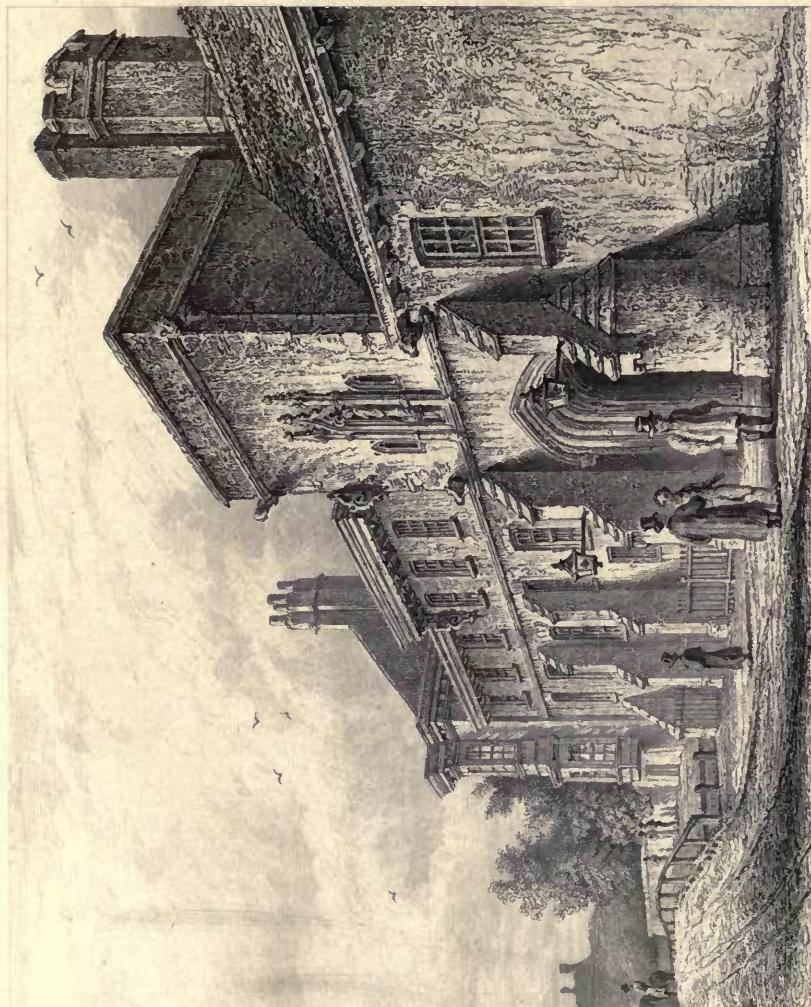
§ Vol. I, pp. 281, 282.

¶ This person, in all probability, was Colonel Nathaniel Fiennes, admitted fellow of New college, in quality of founder's kin, or Nicholas Love, son of the warden of that name, another of the regicides, and one of the six clerks in chancery.

COLLEGE GATE & WARDENS LODGE.

J. & J. New. Sc.

O. Carter, del.



large statue of his patroness, the Blessed Virgin, crowned, with a A.D. sceptre in her right-hand, and the divine infant in her left. How — a statue of this nature, exposed in the open street, could have escaped the violence of the iconoclastic fanatics, both in the 16th and 17th centuries, it is difficult to account for; especially, as we see the evident marks of this fury in the mutilated mitre and crown of the two busts which are immediately beneath the statue. Perhaps it might have been concealed from view on these occasions, or possibly some ingenious tale might have been devised, to lead the ignorant barbarians into an opinion that this statue was intended for quite a different personage from her whom it actually represents. In the area of this court stands a modern house, built for the warden; (a) which however neat and convenient, has the bad effect of intercepting the view of the ancient wing on the same side with it. The middle tower, over the gate leading into the interior court, is ornamented with three beautiful niches, having suitable canopies and pinnacles to adorn it. In the centre niche stands the statue of the Blessed Virgin, as large as life; with a book in the left-hand, and the right elevated towards the figure of the angel Gabriel, which occupies the niche on the same side. The heavenly messenger appears to be pointing to a label inscribed with the words of the salutation, "*Ave, gratia plena.*"* The founder himself is represented in the third niche, with his mitre and other episcopal ornaments, invoking the prayers of his holy patroness. The very same figures are repeated in niches on the south side of this tower; whilst over the east end of the church is seen a statue of the Blessed Virgin, similar to that in front of the first tower, but under a much more gorgeous canopy. The reason why this figure occurs so often about Wykeham's college, is given by the learned prelate who has written his life, in the following passage:—"He, Wykeham, seems even in his childhood to have chosen the Blessed Virgin as his peculiar patroness, to have placed himself under her protection, and in a manner to have dedicated himself to her service; and probably, he might ever after imagine himself indebted to her special favour for the various successes which he was blessed with through life. This seems to have been the reason of his dedicating his two colleges, and calling them by her name; over all the principal gates of which he has been careful to have himself represented as her votary, in the act of adoration to the Blessed Virgin, as his and their common guardian."†

* "Hail, full of grace,"—St. Luke, c. 1, v. 28

† Bishop Lowth's Life of Wykeham, pp. 278, 279.

(a) This house was newly fronted a few years since, in a style of architecture somewhat similar to that of the college itself.

A. D. Passing under the tower into the second court, every spectator must be struck with the elegant and uniform style of the ancient buildings with which it is surrounded. In particular, the magnificent chapel and hall, which form the south wing of the quadrangle, being supported by bold and ornamental buttresses, and enlightened by lofty and richly mullioned windows, bespeak the genius of Wykeham, and fill the mind with admiration and delight. Over the western extremity of the hall, corresponding with the above-mentioned statue of the Blessed Virgin, and under a similar canopy, is the figure of St. Michael, armed with a spear and shield, and transfixing the old dragon. A stately tower, with turrets and pinnacles at the four corners, stands near the centre of the south wing. It is built in the more ornamental style of the 15th century; not being the work of Wykeham himself, but of Warden Thurbern.*

We now enter, by a vestibule ornamented with a rich Gothic ceiling, into the chapel itself. Here we find that solemn gloom which is so favourable to devotion. This is in a great measure produced by "the dim religious light" which its storied windows diffuse. The great eastern window, containing the genealogy of our Saviour Christ, has been the subject of one of the most exquisite poems in our language.† The names and attributes of many of the royal personages there depicted, are easily discerned. There are also in the same window, some saints of the new law, particularly St. Peter and St. Paul. In the centre is the Crucifixion; and in the highest panel of all, the Resurrection; which having been injured, was restored by the late Mr. Cave. The other windows are filled with the figures of saints of almost every description, kings, bishops, priests, abbots, and nuns; most of which, with a little study, and the help of a perspective glass, may still be ascertained, together with the following inscription:—"Orate pro anima Wilhelmi de Wykeham fundatoris istius collegii." ‡(a) The awful effect of this chapel is owing to its loftiness, and to the bold and magnificent style of its groining; resembling that which covers the sanctuary of the cathedral, but less encumbered with ornaments. A valuable acquisition to this chapel is the altar-piece, representing the Salutation of the Blessed Virgin, by Le Moine, being a present of a late head master, Dr. Burton, who purchased it abroad. A comparison of this with the altar-piece of the cathedral, will serve to illustrate

* Viz. in 1430.—MS.

† By Bishop Lowth, published in a Miscellany called "*The Union.*"

‡ "Pray for the soul of William of Wykeham, founder of this college."

|| See p. 84 ante.

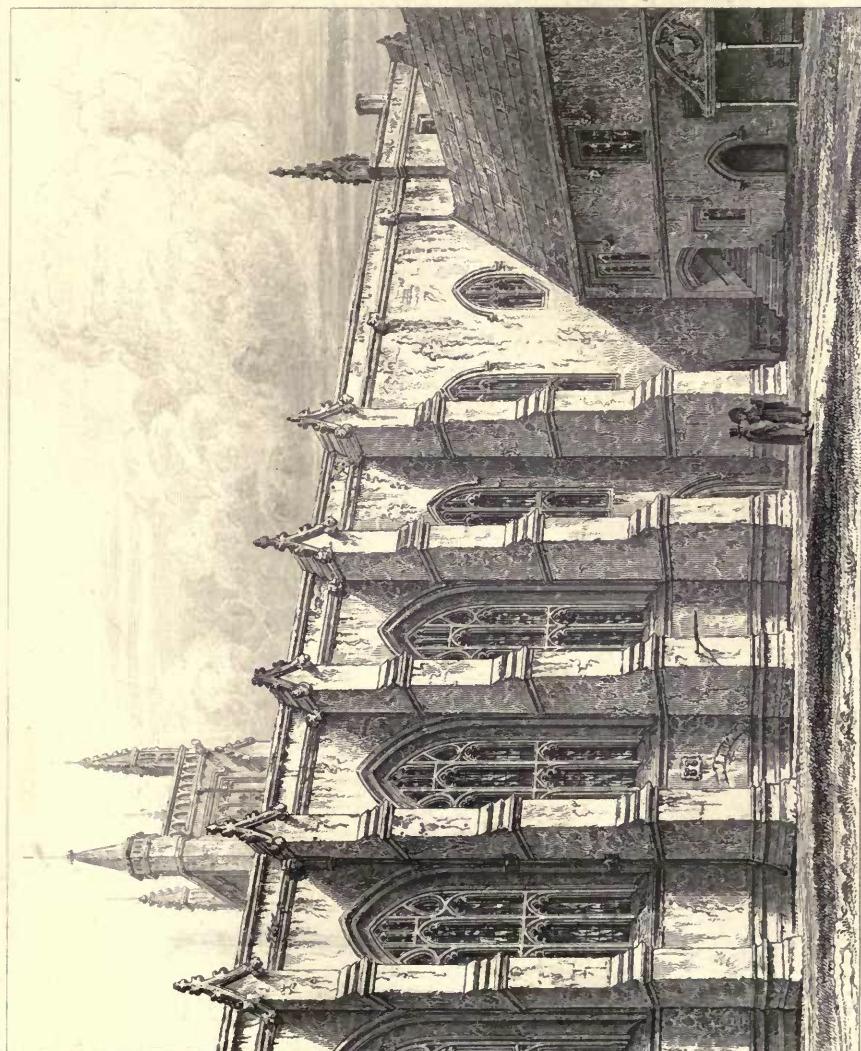
(a) See end of chapter.

Engraved by J.J. Atwood

CHAPEL OF WINCHESTER COLLEGE.

Winchester Published for the Proprietor at Rothe's College, Street
By D. F. Gilman, Public Library, High Street

Printed by R. Winter



and confirm the remarks we made in speaking of the latter.|| The A.D. painter holds no very high name amongst foreign artists, yet we here see, in the mother of Jesus, the true expression of humility, modesty, and devotion; whilst the saints of our modern Apelles, and the same may be said of the king of saints himself, have nothing in their countenances superior to what we may meet with in any common assembly at the present day.

We have spoken of the beauties of this chapel; let us now say a word of its defects. The recess on the south side of the ante-chapel, though originally made for a useful purpose, hurts the symmetry of the building. This was originally a separate chapel, built, together with the tower which stands over it, by Warden Thurbern; whose device, as also the arms of the bishops, Wykeham, Waynflete, and Beckington, appears on its vaulting. The windows in the side chapel, like those in the principal one, were adorned with curious paintings and inscriptions, which the learned Antony Wood copied in the 17th century.* We can have no doubt of the occasion of this addition being made to the original chapel; for though there were probably in the latter, besides the high altar, two side altars, where now the tribunes for the ladies stand, yet these must have been too few to accommodate the devotion of 16 or 18 priests, who were generally found in this community. In the second place, though the altar-piece of the college is so greatly superior to that of the cathedral, yet, in other respects, the altar itself falls much short of the former in dignity and decorations. There was however a time when, through the munificence of its friends and benefactors, it almost vied with the cathedral itself in splendor and magnificence. We learn, in particular, that the pious and munificent Henry VI bestowed upon it a tabernacle of gold, with a chalice and phials of the same metal; as also considerable sums of money, at different times, for its further decoration.† But, perhaps the greatest defect of all in the present chapel has arisen from the injudicious attempt of a former warden to improve it. This was Dr. Nicholas, who, in the year 1681,‡ removed out of the choir the ancient stalls, with their canopies and spire work. The stalls are indeed now awkwardly ranged round what is called the ante-chapel; but the spire work, which we have reason to believe, from the taste of the founder, to have been exquisite in its kind, has quite disappeared, and is probably destroyed. Instead of these appropriate seats and decorations, Dr. Nicholas, the warden, placed ordinary benches and modern wains-

* The windows are now closed up, and the glass removed.

† E Veter. Regist. Coll. Wint. apud Lowth, Append. n. xiii.

‡ MSS.

A. D. coating, fitter for a hall than a choir. For the sake also of new paving the choir, he removed the curious brasses, and other memorials of his predecessors, and other illustrious members of the society, together with their epitaphs, from where their ashes lay before the high altar, into the ante-chapel; in which situation some are still visible. It is an advantage, however, that these were all copied by the indefatigable Wood, about the time of these innovations, which we may be sure excited all the bile of this stanch antiquary. We will transcribe from Warton's Description, who was in possession of Wood's manuscript, a few of the most interesting of these epitaphs. The following is that of the first warden of the college, as the words themselves imply:—

"Hic jacet magister Jobes Morys, primus custos istius collii, qui obiit die undecim millia virginum anno dni. millesimo cccxiii et anno regni Henrici quinti primo, littera dominical A, cuius animae propitietur Deus."†*

The second commemorates his successor, the active and beneficent warden, Thurbern:—

*"Custos Robertus Thurburn cognomine dictus
En morior certus, cui non parcit necis ictus.
Spes mea, vera quies, bone Iesu, suscipe gratum
Quem trecena dies rapit Octobris vere stratum.
Anno millesimo domini C quater sociato
Et quinquaginta morior, bone Christe, jubato.
Deprecor oreris pro me custode secundo,
Discas lege pari, Custos, non credere mundo."‡*

There is also a large stone, inscribed with a very copious inscription, in hexameter and pentameter verses, written by Warden White for his own epitaph, as appears by the first lines of it:—

*"Hic tegor, hic, post fata, Whitus propono jacere
Scriptor Joannes carminis ipse mei,
Sin alibi sors est putrescens, qui meus esset
Tunc patior tumultus fiat ut alterius, &c."||*

* The feast of St. Ursula and her companions, viz. Oct. 21. See her history, vol. I, p. 41, note **.

† "Here lies master John Morys, first warden of this college, who died on the festival of the 11,090 virgins, in the year of our Lord 1413, and in the first year of the reign of King Henry V, the dominical letter being A, may God have mercy upon his soul."

‡ "Behold I, warden Robert, surnamed Thurburn, die, being unable to escape the sure stroke of death. Thou who art my hope and true repose, merciful Jesus, receive me graciously, whose death happened this 30th of October, in the year of our Lord 1450. Merciful Christ, assist me! And do thou, my successor, pray for me, who was the second warden of this college, learning from me not to trust to the world!"

|| "Here do I, John White, the writer of my own epitaph, propose to be buried. But if I should dissolve elsewhere, let this tomb belong to any one else," &c.

A. D.

It concludes,

“*Nunc subeat lector, quia sancta est atque salubris
Res pro defuncto fratre rogare Deum.*”*

When Warden White wrote this epitaph in 1548 for himself, he was little conscious of the various fortunes which awaited him. He was in the same year turned out of his trust by the duke of Somerset, and committed to the tower. Being restored by Queen Mary, he was, upon the death of Bishop Gardiner, raised to the see of Winchester. He was a second time committed to the tower by Queen Elizabeth; and being permitted to retire to his friends near Odiham, died in obscurity, and was buried, by his own desire, in the cathedral; where, however, there is no inscription nor stone to record his memory.†

There are, in the same place, epitaphs upon Warden Stemp, who died in 1581; upon John Bouke, third warden of New college, who died 1441, and was buried here; upon John Bedell, mayor of Winchester, once a scholar of this college, who died in 1498; ‡ as likewise upon the wardens, Love, Cobb, &c.; all which Warton has published. We shall, however, content ourselves with giving the elegant epitaph, composed by the regicide, Nicholas Love, upon his father, who had been warden; as breathing a spirit of piety, though tinctured with Pagan mythology, and of veneration for the college and the old founder of it, which we should not expect from a writer of his character; and which give countenance to the conjecture that he might be the person who saved the establishment, when his party was triumphant at the great Rebellion.

“*Hic positus est Nicholaus Love, S. T. D. Collegii ad Ventam Wiccamici primo informator postea custos. Docuit annos xi, prae- fuit xvii, ita ut ædibus hisce, providentia sua, statum optimum, dignitate honorem conciliaret. Eruditionis magnum testimonium accepit, quod Jacobo Regum doctissimo a sacris fuerit. Mira res potuisse in unum hominem coire molestiam cum felicitate, gravitatem cum comitate, cum judicio ingenium, prudentiam cum eloquentia; ita ut omnia summa essent. Haec, qui citra invidiam legis, abi- fælix & collegio optuma quæque præcare; hoc est, custodes similes.*

“*At tu jam fælix & diis conjunctior umbra,
Hunc tumulum, hos titulos & breve carmen habe.*

* “*Let the reader now undertake to pray for me, because it is a holy and a salutary thing to pray to God for a deceased brother.*”

† See his history, vol. I, pp. 279, 281,

‡ In Warton’s Description, p. 44, this date is printed 1398. The errors of the press throughout this whole work, particularly in the present epitaphs, are exceedingly numerous and gross.

A. D.

At pudet, ut quæ homines virtuti reddimus hæc sint

Præmia: nil ultra Wickamus ipse tulit.

Nic. Love, hæres patris B. M. moerens posuit."*

We proceed from the college chapel into the cloisters. These were not built by Wykeham himself, though they are proved, by many dates on the walls, to have been erected soon after his time. Indeed, the obvious advantage of such porticoes to an establishment, such as this originally was, both for public processions, and for private lectures, leaves us no doubt that the founder's intention was that they should be added to his building, as soon as circumstances would permit. They are 132 feet square, with elegant Gothic mullions; and the rafters of the roof disposed in a neat circular form, which seems to argue that they were never intended to be vaulted. The pavement and adjoining walls, like the prophet's roll, are everywhere inscribed with "*lamentation, and mourning, and woe;*"† being chiefly the records of mortality in this learned society during four centuries. The ancient use of this spot, as a burying-place for the fellows and scholars, will appear from the dates of the following, amongst many other epitaphs, on brasses in the western cloister:—

"*Hic jacet R. Dene Mag. in Art. et quondam informator scholarium hujus coll. qui ob. 28. D. Maii, A.D. m,ccclxxxix, Cujus aiae propitietur Deus.*"‡

"*Orate pro aja Willi Laus, quondam socii istius colli, qui obiit die jobis in vigilia S. Georgii An. dni. m,ccccxvii, cuius aiae propitietur Deus.*"||

* "Here lies Nicholas Love, S. T. D. who was at first master and afterwards warden, of Wykeham's college at Winchester. He taught in the college xi years, and governed it xvii, in such manner as, by his prudence, to secure its prosperity, and by his character, to add to its dignity. It is no small proof of his learning, that he was chosen to be chaplain of that most learned of kings, James I. He was a rare example of severity, joined with good nature; of gravity, mixed with affability; of genius, guided by judgment; and of discretion, added to eloquence; all which qualities in him attained to their highest pitch. Thou who readest this without envy, go, be happy, and pray for all happiness to the college: that is to say, pray that it may be blessed with wardens like the deceased:

*And do thou, O happy shade, who art now united to the Gods,
Receive this tomb, these praises, and this short verse.
Alas! we mortals may blush that these are the only
Reward we can pay to merit: since Wykeham himself receives from us nothing
more.*

Nicholas Love, the heir of his excellent father, with sorrow placed this stone."
§ Ezech. c. ii, v. 10.

† "Here lies R. Dene, M. A. and formerly teacher of the scholars of this college, who died, 28 May, A.D. 1384, on whose soul may God have mercy." N.B.—These and the other inscriptions belonging to the college are copied from Warton.

|| "Pray for the soul of William Laus, once fellow of this college, who died on Thursday, being the vigil of St. George, in the year 1417, on whose soul may God have mercy."

Another ancient epitaph, upon a brass against the wall, in the A. D. same cloister, is an English verse, as follows :—

Edmund Hodson, Clerk and Fellow of this College, died the viii of August, 1580.

" Who so thou art, with loving harte.
Stand, read, and think on me,
For as I was, so now thou art,
And as I am, so shalt thou be."

A great part of the brasses in these cloisters represent priests in their sacerdotal habits ; and all the more ancient inscriptions conclude with prayers for the deceased. We shall content ourselves with transcribing one more of these epitaphs, as it alludes to a remarkable building, which we are going next to survey, and serves to confirm the date which we shall assign to its erection.

" *Orate pro anima Domini Willi Clyffe primi capellani istius capellae, qui obiit xxiii mensis Martii, An. Dom. MCCCCXXXIII, cuius aiae propitietur Deus.*"*

The chapel of which mention is made in this epitaph, stands before us, in the area of the cloisters. It was built by John Fromond, a man of great consideration, and a liberal benefactor to both Wykeham's colleges, in the year 1430, which seems to be also the date of the cloisters which surround it. The use of the chapel was that of a chantry, where mass was daily performed for the dead, by a priest, who was endowed by Fromond for that purpose.† In the reign of Henry VIII the appropriate funds of this chapel seem to have been seized upon for his use,‡ and the chapel remained void and neglected many years. It is an elegant Gothic building, on the outside, as appears by the west end of it. As we enter into this building we find in the wall, on the right-hand, a certain cavity. This was made to contain the holy-water, with which those who entered into such places of old, used to sprinkle themselves ; amongst other ends, as a token of the purity of conscience, which they ought to bring with them to prayer. Having passed the door, we find ourselves, not in an empty chapel, but in an elegant well-furnished library ; to which use it was converted in the year 1629.|| The ceiling is groined, but in too heavy a style for the comparative height of it.

* " *Pray for the soul of Master William Clyffe, first chaplain of this chapel, who died March 24, 1434, upon whose soul may God have mercy.*"

† MSS.

‡ Ibid.

|| Warton says, Description, &c. p. 50, that this chapel was converted into a library by Warden Pink, Anno Dom. 1629. This is an unpardonable error in a Wykehamist, who ought to have remembered, that there never was a warden of that name at Winchester, though there was such an one at Oxford.

A.D. The east window is filled with stained glass; consisting partly of that which originally belonged to it, and partly of some taken out of the windows of the side chapel, under the tower;* the whole being completed with plain pieces of modern stained glass. Here are many valuable works and certain rare curiosities; particularly an ibis from Egypt, embalmed in the manner peculiar to that country.

Returning from the cloisters, the same way by which we went to them, the Refectory or Eating-hall presents itself next to our survey. To this we ascend by a flight of stairs, at the south-west corner of the second court. But first, we must attend to a subject which is highly illustrative of the customs of ancient communities. We speak of the Lavatory, at the bottom of the stairs; being in the same relative situation as that in which a simliar one stood in our cathedral priory, and indeed in all ancient convents. The present cistern, and the porch under which it stands, being in a kind of rude Ionic architecture, on the pediment of which are the arms and the motto of the founder, appear to be in the style of the age of Elizabeth; but there can be no doubt that this cistern has been substituted for one more ancient, which was probably worn out; as we see the arch to receive it formed part of the original plan of the edifice. The refectory itself is 63 feet long, and 33 broad. It is also exceedingly lofty, the height of it not being reduced by vaulting; which, if it existed, would serve to confine the effluvia of provisions served up at table. On the contrary, to keep the atmosphere of the hall as sweet as possible, by a circulation of air, the middle of the roof is raised higher than the rest of it, and perforated on both sides. The timbers of the roof, being calculated always to remain in sight, are curiously worked and arranged, with large coloured busts of bishops and kings for corbels. Descending from the hall, strangers are generally conducted into a chamber adjoining to the kitchen, in order to view, on the wall, a singular painting of a *Hircocervus*, or animal compounded of a man, a hog, a deer, and an ass; which is explained, by an inscription there seen in Latin and English verse, to be the allegory of a trusty servant. (a)

Between the hall stairs and the passage into the chapel is another passage, which leads into a fourth court. This consists of the playground of the collegians, in which stands the School, a magnificent modern edifice, built by a subscription, chiefly by those persons who had been educated in this college. It was finished in 1687, and

* This appears by Wood's account of these windows.—Warton's Description, p. 40.

(a) An engraving from this curious painting has been recently published by J. Robbins, College-street, and D. E. Gilmour, High-street, Winchester.

cost at that time 2600*l.* Over the door is a noble and finished metal A. D. statue of Wykeham, cast under the directions of that able statuary Cibber, (father of the less ingenious poet of the same name, the hero of the *Dunciad*,) and presented by him to the college, as the inscription under it declares, viz.

“ M. S. Gulielmi de Wykeham, Episcopi Wintoniensis, Collegii hujus fundatoris. Statuam hanc e metallo conflandam atque heic sumptu suo ponendam curavit, ex conjuge affinis sua, Caius Gabriel Cibberus, Statuarius Regius. M, DCLXXXII.”*

It betrayed a great want of taste in those who first caused this fine bronze statue to be painted and gilt; which decorations, after all, are made without due attention to costume.

Entering into the school-room we find it nobly proportioned, being 90 feet by 36, and suitably lofty. On the south end are the following inscriptions, in uncial letters, with the appropriate emblems opposite to them, in the following manner:—

- | | |
|---|--|
| “ AUT DISCE.† | } A mitre and crosier, as the expected
rewards of learning. |
| “ AUT DISCEDE.‡ | } An ink-horn to sign, and a sword to
enforce the order of expulsion. |
| “ MANET SORS TERTIA CÆDI.” A scourge. | |

At the north end are inscribed the rules for the conduct of the students, being written in the style of the *Duodecim Tabulae* of the Romans. We will here insert them, according to the last edition.

“ TABULA LEGUM PÆDAGOGICARUM.

“ IN TEMPLO.—Deus colitor. Preces cum pio animi affectu peraguntor. Oculi ne vagantur. Silentium esto. Nihil profanum legitor.

“ IN SCHOLA.—Diligentia quisque utitor. Submissè loquitor secum. Clarè ad Præceptorem. Nemini molestus esto. Orthographicè scribito. Arma Scholastica in promptu semper habeto.

“ IN AULA.—Qui mensas consecrat clarè pronunciato. Cæteri respondentio. Recti interim omnes stanto. Recitationes intelligenter et aptè distinguntur. Ad mensas sedentibus omnia decora suntu.

* “Sacred to the memory of William of Wickham, bishop of Winchester, founder of this college. Caius Gabriel Cibber, statuary to the king, and a relation, by his wife, of the aforesaid founder, caused this brazen statue of him to be cast and erected here at his own expense.” 1692.

† “Either learn.” ‡ “Or depart hence.”

|| “The third choice is to be chastised.” After all, we must allow that sense is sacrificed to sound in the quibble which occurs in the original; as the obvious meaning of this third choice is that persons may remain at college without improving in their learning, provided they will submit to punishment for their neglect.

A. D. “**IN ATRIO.**—Ne quis fenestras saxis pilisve petito. **Ædificium neve inscribendo neve insculpando deformato.** Neve operto Capite neve sine socio coram Magistris incedito.

“**IN CUBICULUS.**—Munda omnia sunt. Vespere studetor. Noctu quies esto.

“**IN OPPIDO AD MONTEM.**—Sociati omnes incedunto. Modestiam præ se ferunto. Magistris ac obviis Honestioribus Capita aperiuntur. Vultus, gestus, incessus componuntur. Intra Terminos apud Montem præscriptos, quisque se contineto.

“**IN OMNI LOCO ET TEMPORE.**—Qui Plebeius est, Praefectis obtemperato. Qui Præfector est, legitimè imperato. Is Ordo vitio caret: Cæteris specimen esto. Uterque a pravis omnibus verbisq; factisq; abstineto.

“Haec, aut his similia, qui contra faxit, si quando deferantur, Judicium damus.

“Feriis exactis Nemo domi impunè moratur, Extrà Collegium absque veniâ exeunte tertiâ vice expellimus.”*

We shall here mention the names of a few of the eminent prelates, and other learned men, whom this seminary has produced at different times :—

* “Table of the Scholastic Laws.

IN THE CHURCH.—Worship God. Say your prayers with a pious affection of the mind. Let not your eyes wander about. Keep silence. Read nothing profane.

IN THE SCHOOL.—Let each one be diligent in his studies. Let him repeat his lesson in a low tone of voice to himself, but in a clear tone to his master. Let no one give disturbance to his neighbour. Take care to spell your theme aright. Have all your school implements in constant readiness.

IN THE HALL.—Whoever says grace, let him repeat it distinctly. The rest are all to answer to him. All are in the mean time to stand upright in their places. Whatever is to be repeated, let it be clearly and properly pronounced. Whilst you sit at table behave with due decorum.

IN THE COURT.—Let no one throw stones or balls against the windows. Let not the building be defaced with writing or carving upon it. Let no one approach the masters with his head covered or without a companion.

IN THE CHAMBERS.—Let cleanliness be attended to. Let each one study in the evening, and let silence prevail in the night.

IN THE TOWN, GOING TO THE HILL.—Let the scholars walk in pairs. Let them behave with proper modesty. Let them move their hats to their masters and other respectable persons. Let decency regulate your countenance, your motions, and your gait. Let no one on the hill go beyond the prescribed limits.

EVERY WHERE AND AT ALL TIMES.—Let inferiors be subject to the prepostors. Let the prepostors govern with equity. Let the latter be themselves free from fault and give good example to the rest. Let both inferiors and prepostors refrain from everything that is unbecoming, both in actions and in words.

Whoever disobeys these rules, upon conviction will be sentenced to condign punishment.

No one will be excused in staying at home beyond the time of the vacation. Those who are detected in going out of the college without leave will be expelled for the third offence.”

Archbishops of Canterbury.—Henry Chicheley, founder of All Souls' college, Oxford; William Wareham, and likewise, to all appearance, Henry Deane.

Bishops of Winchester.—Wm. Waynflete, John White, Thomas Bilson, Charles Trimmel.

Bishops of Bath and Wells.—Thomas de Beckington, William Knight, Arthur Lake, Thomas Ken.

Bishops of Salisbury.—Thomas Chaundler,* Alexander Hyde.

Archbishops of Dublin.—Thomas Cranley, Hugh Inge.

Prelates of other sees.—Robert Sherburn, bishop of Chichester; Tho. Jane, of Norwich; Richard Mayo, or Mayhew, of Hereford; John Holyman, of Bristol; James Turberville, of Exeter; Lewis Owen, of Cassino;

John Merick, of the Isle of Man; A. D. John Young, of Callipolis, Robert Lowth, of London, &c.

Eminent writers in the classical line—Wm. Grocyn, Nicholas Udal, John Harmer, Hugh Robinson, Humphry Lloyd, and John Lloyd.

Antiquaries.—Robert Talbot, Sir Thomas Brown, and Thomas Warton.

Political writers.—Sir Thomas Ryves and Sir Henry Wotton.

Divines.—Richard Zouch, John Rastell, Lewis Owen, and Henry Cole.†

Epigrammatists.—John Owen and John Reinolds.

Poets.—Thomas Leyson, George Coryat, Thomas Otway, John Philips, Young, Somerville, Pitt, Collins, Dr. Joseph Warton, &c.‡

There were three successive masters of Wykeham's scholars previously to their taking possession of the college, viz. Richard de Herton, Tho. de Cranley, and John Westcott; but it is only from the latter period that the society is to be considered as properly formed, and that the list of its wardens begins, as we gather from some of the above-quoted epitaphs. These were,

John Morys, appointed			
March 28 . . .	1393		
Robert Thurbern . .	1413		
Thomas Chaundler .	1450		
Thomas Baker . . .	1454		
Michael Cleve . . .	1485		
John Rede . . .	1501		
Robert Barnoak . .	1521		
Edward More . . .	1526		
John White . . .	1541		
John Boxal . . .	1554		
Thomas Stemp . . .	1556		
Thomas Bilson . . .	1580		
John Harmar . . .	1596		
Nicholas Love . . .	1613		
John Harris . . .	1630		
William Burt . . .	1648		
John Nicholas . . .	1679		
Thomas Brathwait .	1711		
John Cobb . . .	1720		
John Dobson . . .	1724		
Henry Bigg . . .	1729		
John Coxed . . .	1740		
Christopher Golding .	1757		
Henry Lee . . .	1763		
George Isaac Hunting- ford, Bishop of Glou- cester (a) . . .	1789		
Robert Speckott Barter	1831		

* He appears to be the same who wrote the short Life of Wykeham.—Ang. Sac. vol. II.

+ The three last-mentioned were of the number of those deprived by Queen Elizabeth for refusing to acknowledge her spiritual supremacy.

‡ To these authors must be added, Stapleton, Pitts, Harding, Martin, Hyde, and the other deprived Wykehamists, mentioned in vol. I., pp. 281, 282.

(a) Afterwards promoted to the see of Hereford, in possession of which he died in April,

A. D. We shall conclude this account of the college, with inserting the famous song of *Dulce Domum*, which is publicly sung by the scholars and choristers, aided by a band of music, previously to the summer vacation. The existence of this song can only be traced up to the distance of about a century; yet the real author of it, and the occasion of its composition, are already clouded with fables.

"Concinamus, O sodales !
Eja ! quid silemus !
Nobile canticum !
Dulce melos, domum !
Dulce domum, resonemus !

CHORUS.

Domum, domum, dulce domum !
Domum, domum, dulce domum !
Dulce, dulce, dulce domum !
Dulce domum, resonemus !

Appropinquat ecce ! felix
Hora gaudiorum :
Post grave tedium
Advenit omnium
Meta petita laborum.
Domum domum, &c.

Musa, libros mitte, fessa,
Mitte pensa dura,
Mitte negotium
Jam datur otium,

Me mea mittito cura.
Domum, domum, &c.

Ridet annus, prata rident ;
Nosque rideamus.
Jam repetit domum
Daulius advena :
Nosque domum repetamus.
Domum, domum, &c.

Heus ! Rogere, fer caballos ;
Eja, nunc eamus.
Limen amabile
Matris et oscula,
Suaviter et repetamus.
Domum, domum, &c.

Concinamus ad Penates,
Vox et audiatur ;
Phospore ! quid jubar,
Segnius emicans,
Gaudia nostra moratur ?
Domum, domum," &c. ?*

* Amongst many translations of this celebrated Winchester ode, the following, which was given by a writer, who signs himself J. R. in the Gentleman's Magazine for March, 1796, appears best to convey the sense, spirit, and measure of the original. The former versions were unworthy of it..

Sing a sweet melodious measure,
Waft enchanting lays around ;
Home ! a theme replete with pleasure !
Home ! a grateful theme, resound !

CHORUS.

Home, sweet home ! an ample treasure !
Home ! with ev'ry blessing crown'd
Home ! perpetual source of pleasure !
Home ! a noble strain, resound !

Lo ! the joyful hour advances,
Happy season of delight !
Festal songs, and festal dances,
All our tedious toils requite.
Home, sweet home ! &c.

Leave, my weary'd muse, thy learning,
Leave thy task, so hard to bear ;
Leave thy labour, ease returning,
Leave this bosom, O ! my care.
Home, sweet home ! &c.

1831, at the age of 84, having been warden 42 years, longer by 11 than any one of his predecessors. He was buried at Compton, in the parish church of which a monument is erected to his memory. Bishop Huntingford was a most estimable man and sincere Christian.

See the year, the meadow smiling!
Let us then a smile display;
Rural sports, our pain beguiling,
Rural pastures call away.

Home, sweet home! &c.

Now the swallow seeks her dwelling,
Aud no longer loves to roam;
Her example thus impelling,
Let us seek our native home.

Home, sweet home! &c.

Let our men and steeds assemble,
Panting for the wide champaign;

Let the ground beneath us tremble,
While we scour along the plain.
Home, sweet home! &c.

A.D.

Oh, what raptures! oh, what blisses!
When we gain the lovely gate:
Mother's arms, and mother's kisses,
There our blest arrival wait.

Home, sweet home! &c.

Greet our household gods with singing;
Lend, O Lucifer, thy ray;
Why should light, so slowly springing,
All our promis'd joys delay!

Home, sweet home! &c.

* * * The additions or alterations that have been made in the buildings of the College, since the publication of the second edition of this work, are scarcely worthy of notice, if we except the renovation of the windows of the chapel, which was executed in the year 1822, under the superintendence of Messrs. Betton and Evans, of London. A description of the Eastern Window (mentioned in page 164,) in its present, and it may be said perfect, state, will not perhaps be uninteresting to the curious in such matters. In the centre compartments as restored, and which form the trunk of the genealogical tree,—the prostrate figure of Jesse being the root, and our Saviour sitting in judgment the head,—are represented, in separate divisions, David, Solomon, the Virgin and Child, our Saviour crucified, and above him St. Paul, St. Peter, St. John, and the Virgin Mary. In the right and left compartments of the centre of the window and representing the branches from the parent trunk, are the figures of St. John the Evangelist, Jeconias, Malachias, Zorobabel, Manasses, Daniel, Ochotias, Joas Rex, Amos, Abia Rex, Josaphat, Micheas, Absolon Rex, Nathan, Heliseus, Zacharias, Sedechias, Virgin Mary, Ezechiel, Josias, Achar Rex, Jeremias, Joathan Rex, Joram, Ysaias, Asa Rex, Roboam Rex, Helias, Samuel, and Amnon Rex. On the right of the prostrate figure Jesse, in separate compartments, are representations of King Richard, under which is the following inscription : “*Ricardus secundus rex Anglie et Francie*; and of the founder, William of Wykeham. On the left extreme division are these words, “*Ave, gracia plena, Dūs tecum.*” In the next the figure of King Edward, and the following inscription. “*Edwardus tertius rex Anglie et Francie primus,*” and in the third, “*William Wynforde, Lathomus. Dūs Simon Membury, Clerk of Works. Carpenterius,*” (name lost) This window is 40 feet in height, and 24 feet wide. On each side the altar, just emerging above the cornice of the oak wainscotting, is a curious remnant of an entablature, apparently of soft free-stone variously coloured. These were discovered in the progress of renovation, and formed, probably, part of the sumptuous decorations of the ancient high-altar.

Among other slight alterations, the lavatory, mentioned in page 164, has been removed, and the niche which contained it blocked up. A mistake may also here be rectified. The symbols in the school-room are painted on the west wall, and not on the north as named in the text, pp. 165, 166, nor are the laws written on the south wall, but on the east.

A. D. Among the eminent deceased individuals that have been educated here since Dr. Milner wrote, may be named : Bishops :—George Isaac Huntingford, of Hereford ; Thomas Burgess, of Salisbury ; (both distinguished scholars;) Henry Bathurst, of Norwich ; and Christopher Butson, of Clonfert. Divines :—Gloster Ridley, Robert Holmes, Charles Daubeny, John Sturgess and Philip Barton. Classical Writers :—Joseph Spence, Joseph Trapp and John Bowdler. Poets :—William Crowe and Thomas Russell. Admirals :—Sir Richard Goodwin Keats, Sir John Borlase Warren, and William Young. Diplomatist :—The first Earl of Malmesbury. Speaker of the House of Commons :—Charles Wolfran Cornwall.

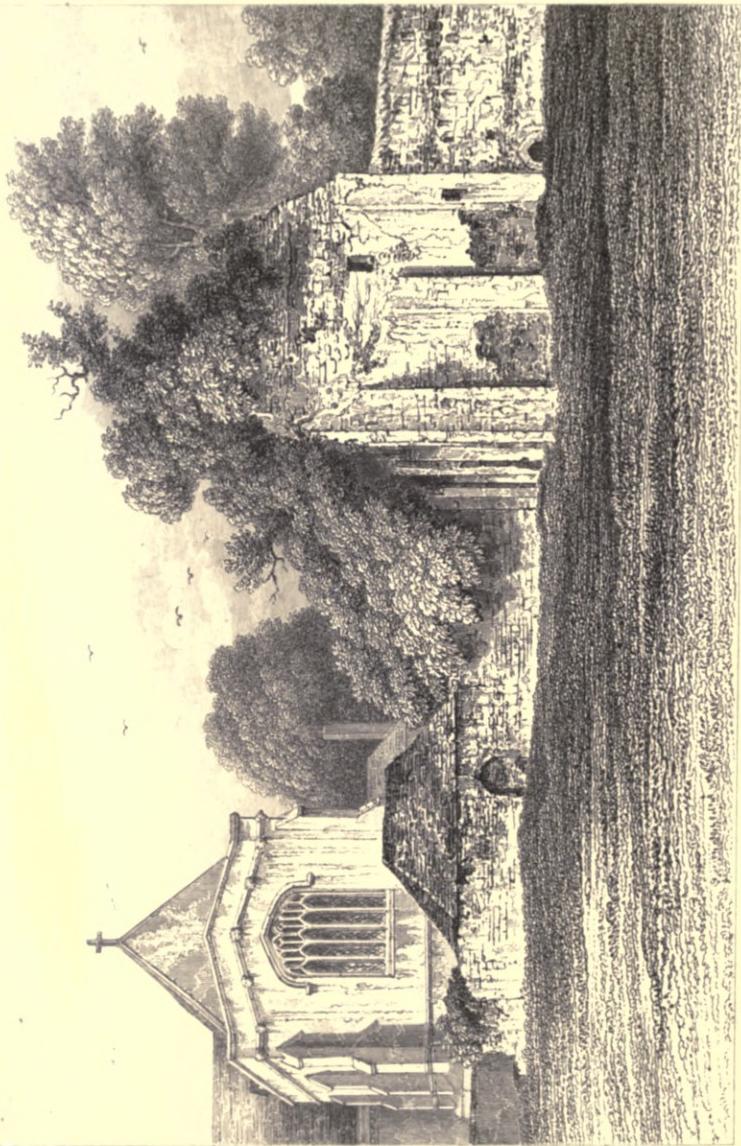
Of eminent Wykehamists now living, a most copious list might be given ; among which the present Archbishop of Canterbury, the Bishop of Durham, Lord Sidmouth, and Sir John Colborne, the present governor-general of Canada, may be particularly named. Our limits will not, however, admit of minute detail ; indeed, where so many have arrived at eminence, it would be difficult to select those whose names more particularly claim a place in the history of their college.

Before concluding this note, it may be as well to state, that that portion of the college which was appropriated to the use of the gentlemen commoners, has been recently pulled down ; and, on its site, buildings are now erecting which will much increase the accommodation of the scholars. The expence of making these erections is stated to be 25,000*l.*, the whole of which, it is expected, will be defrayed by the voluntary contributions of those gentlemen who are honoured with the name of Wykehamists.

WOLVESCASTLE.

Engraved by Mr. Basler

Drawn by G. C. Moore



Wolverhampton
Published for the Proprietor by Robert Clarke, Printer
By D. F. Colman, Bookseller, High Street.

CHAP. VI.

Derivation of the Name of Wolvesey.—Its first Foundation as a Royal Palace.—Conferred upon the Diocesan Bishop.—Re-built as a Castle.—History of it down to its Demolition in the grand Rebellion.—Description of it from a Survey of its Ruins.—La Carite.—St. Elizabeth's College.—Foundation and Statutes of the same.—Account of its Dissolution by Henry VIII.—Convent of the Carmelite Friars.—Its Foundation and Destruction.

HAVING taken our leave of the College, the remains of the Epis- A. D.
copal Palace and Castle of Wolvesey, which is situated at the east
end of College-street, next demand our attention. The most plau-
sible derivation of this name of Wolvesey, is from the celebrated
tribute of the wolves' heads, imposed upon the Welch by King
Edgar, which, we are positively assured, was ordered to be paid
here.* The first erection, however, of this palace, is of a much 612.
more ancient date. It is said that Kinegils, the first Christian
king of the West Saxons, built it as a palace for himself; and that
his successor Kenewalch, in order to induce Agilbert, the successor
of St. Birinus, to reside at this his capital city, annexed it to the
cathedral, which he had lately finished, as a dwelling-house for
him and his successors, bishops of the West Saxons.† We meet
with nothing more relating to this episcopal palace, except the cir- 959.
cumstance of the wolves' heads being paid here, until some time
after the Conquest; when the prelates, as well as the secular no-

* Trussell's MSS. ex Archiv. Ecc. Cath. The term of WOLVESHEAD was in common use before the Conquest, for the condition of an outlaw, as appears in the account of the ancient customs of the land, given to William I by an illustrious jury appointed by him for this purpose.—“Si nocens sententiam despicerit et infra 31 dies inventiri non poterit, ut legabit. Si postea repertus fuerit et teneri possit vivus, regi reddatur, aut caput ejus, si se defederit: *lupinum enim caput gerit*, a die utlegationis sue, quod anglice **Wolveshed** dicitur.”—Hen. Knighton, De Event. Angl. ap. Twysd. p. 2356.

† Trussell's MSS.

A. D. bility, having been encouraged and impelled by the first Norman sovereigns to erect castles in every part of the realm as a bridle upon the English,* our powerful bishop, Henry de Blois, brother to King Stephen, made a castle of incredible strength here at 1138. Wolvesey, in 1138;† employing, for this purpose, the materials of the royal palace, built by his uncle, the Conqueror, on the north-west part of the present cathedral church-yard, which he himself took down as an encroachment.‡ An opportunity soon offered of proving the strength of this new-raised fortress; when the Empress Maud, was desirous of securing the person of her cousin, the aforesaid bishop, he fortified himself in this his castle; where he stood a siege against the most able generals in the Island, Robert, earl of Gloucester, and David, king of Scotland; who, in the end, 1141. were forced to retire from it in confusion.|| One of the first acts of Henry II upon his mounting the throne, was to dismantle this and the bishop's other castles.§ Nevertheless, it appears a century later to have been still a place of considerable strength; as the unworthy prelate, Ethelmar, with the three other half-brothers of 1258. Henry III, fled hither for safety from the parliament of Oxford, hoping to be able to defend themselves in it from the assembled barons.¶ In this expectation, however, they were disappointed; the castle was quickly taken, and probably more effectually dismantled than it had been before. Accordingly, we find no further mention of Wolvesey as a place of strength, except the mention which Leland makes of it, as "a castelle or pallace welle tourid;";** but we frequently read of it as the ordinary place of the bishop's 1499. residence. Bishop Langton, at the latter end of the 15th century, not satisfied with the two colleges at his gates, turned part of Wolvesey into an episcopal seminary, where he caused a certain number of youths to be educated at his expence. Amongst these, Richard Pace rose to great eminence, by his learning and employments under Henry VIII.††

To finish the history of this noble edifice: Having subsisted in splendor nearly 500 years, it was, upon the final reduction of Winchester, by Oliver Cromwell in person, in the year 1646,

* "Ad castella solus omnes fatigabat (Wilhelmus I,) construenda."—Hen. Hunt. Hist. "Castra erant crebra per totam Angliam."—Will. Malm. Novel. l. ii.

† "An: M. C. xxxviii fecit Henricus episcopus ædificare domum, quasi palatum, cum turri fortissimâ in Wintoniâ.—Annal. Wint.

‡ Girald. Cambren. De Sex Episcop. Coet. Ang. Sac. vol. II. In confirmation of this account of Giraldus, we may add, that pieces of Saxon mouldings and other ornaments appear at the present day, amongst the grout work of what remains of this castle.

|| See vol. I, p. 161.

§ Ibid. p. 166

¶ Mat. Paris and Contin; See vol. I, p. 187.

** Itinerary, vol. III, p. 99.

†† Wood's Athen. Oxon.

destroyed as a dwelling-house, and reduced to that heap of ruins A.D. which it has continued ever since. At the time that the King's ^{1646.} house, and so many other great buildings, were going forward at Winchester, its bishop, who was the munificent Morley, thinking it a disgrace that he had not a palace to reside in at his cathedral city, began to build a noble edifice for this purpose,* under the ^{1684.} directions of Sir Christopher Wren; on which he spent the sum of 2800*l.* of his own money,† but which he did not live to finish, at least in the inside. This omission, however, was supplied by Sir Jonathan Trelawney, about the beginning of the seventeenth ^{1706.} century.‡ The episcopal palace, thus completed, was the most perfect and elegant modern building in the city, until within these fifteen years; when the whole of the beautiful front, standing east and west, was taken down by Bishop North, reserving only certain offices at the west end of it. The loss which this city thus incurred, ^{1784.} both with respect to beauty and benefit, is made up to the antiquary by the view that is opened to him of the magnificent ruins of Wolvesey castle, which before were hidden by it: ruins, which persons who have viewed the Colliseum of Vespasian, have declared they can look upon with satisfaction. But, alas! even these will not long remain for the gratification of the curious. For, whereas the bishop is obliged to keep certain roads in repair, the constant practice of his workmen is to supply themselves with stones for this purpose, out of the venerable walls of Wolvesey.(a)

The remains before us belonged to the keep or principal part of the castle. This appears to have been an imperfect parallelogram, extending about 250 feet east and west, and 160 north and south. The area, or inside of the quadrangle, was 150 feet in length, and 110 in breadth; which proves the wings of the building to have been 50 feet deep. The tower, which flanks the keep to the south-east, is square, supported by three thin buttresses, faced with stone. The intermediate space, as well as the building in general, is, on the outside, composed of cut flints and very hard mortar; a coat of which being spread over the whole, gave it the appearance of free-stone. The north-east tower, which advances beyond its level, is rounded off at the extremity. In the centre of the north wing, which has escaped better than the other wings, is a door-way leading into a garden, which is defended by two small

* This appears from the following inscription, which was placed over the principal door of the palace:—“*Georg. Morley Epes has aedes propriis impensis de novo struit. An. Dom. 1684.*”

† Wood.

‡ Gale's Hist. Prcf.

(a) This practice has been discontinued many years.

A. D. towers, and has a pointed arch. Hence, there is reason to suspect, that it is of a more modern construction than the rest of the building, which is of the Saxon order. The inside of the quadrangle, towards the court, was faced with polished free-stone; as appears from the junction of the north and east wings, which is the most entire morsel in the whole mass, and exhibits a specimen of as rich and elegant work as can be produced from the twelfth century. We there view the pellet ornament and triangular fret, which adorn the circular arches, still remaining; together with the capitals and a corbel bust, executed with a neatness unusual at that early period. Very little remains of the west and south wings; the ruins of these having probably been cleared away by Morley, to make room for the offices of his new palace, which approached very near to them. The only part of the ancient edifice which has escaped destruction, is the episcopal chapel, at the south-west end of the quadrangle. It is astonishing that any antiquary should hesitate a moment to pronounce, that this is not coeval with the Saxon work which we have been describing;* since it is not only Gothic, but even in the latest style of that order, as appears in the flat arch of the east window. The inside, however, of this chapel, by no means corresponds with the beauty of its exterior; being ceiled in the modern fashion, and destitute of every kind of ornament.

But we must not confine our ideas of the renowned castle of De Blois, to the present keep; since a place that could stand a siege against a large army, with able generals at its head, must have contained space and buildings sufficient for lodging the stores, and for the movements of a very considerable number both of men and cattle. Accordingly we learn, both from the testimony of Leland,† and an actual survey of the ruins and site of the castle, that its walls extended on one side almost to King's-gate, and on the other side to the city bridge; being everywhere fortified with towers at proper distances. In order to make sufficient room for his purpose, the founder of the castle has evidently altered the original form of the city at this angle; extending its walls, which here are the walls of the episcopal castle, beyond their ancient bounds, so as to form an obtuse angle, destroying the rectangular form, which the Romans always affected in their cities and camps.

Directly opposite to the gates of Wolvesey palace, at the eastern extremity of the warden's garden, was a house belonging to the

* Grose, Antiquities.

† "The castelle or palace of Wolvesey hemmith yn the tounne waulle from the waull almost to the streate."—Leland, Itin. vol. III, p. 99.

cathedral monks, called La Carite.* This, from its name and A.D.
situation, was not unlikely to have been a lazaretto to their hos-
pital at the other end of the street, for the reception of patients
afflicted with infectious disorders.

ST. ELIZABETH'S COLLEGE.

Over against the palace, but at a considerable distance from it, namely, in the meadow adjoining to the wharf, stood the college of St. Elizabeth ; more ancient, by almost a century, than the adjoining college of St. Mary, founded by Wykeham. The founder was John de Pontoys, or de Pontissara,† bishop of Winchester, who established it in 1301,‡ for a warden, six other priests, three deacons and sub-deacons, besides young clerks or students ; one of whom, between the ages of 10 and 18, was appointed to wait upon each of the priests.|| By their statutes, it was required, that both priests and clerks should be “ obedient to their chief in all things lawful, grave in their habit and behaviour, modest, sober, good livers, and of good conversation, remote from laymen. They were to eat and drink together in the same house,—the chief and chaplains at one table, and the clerks at another. They were to be satisfied with one dish and a pittance ;§ except on Sundays and double festivals, when the chaplains were to have a second dish. They were enjoined to behave themselves devoutly in the chapel ;¶ to perform two offices every day : the office of the Blessed Virgin, which was to be repeated in a clear and distinct manner, and that of the ordinary canonical hours of the church, which was to be sung. They were to have three high masses each day : the first of the Blessed Virgin, the second of St. Elizabeth, and the third of the day, according to the use of the church of Sarum, over and above low masses ; every priest, not lawfully hindered, being obliged to celebrate every day, besides attending all the above-mentioned offices. No woman was to be admitted into any part of the college, except the chapel and the entrance hall. The members to be received upon this establishment were to be previously examined, as to their qualifications in learning, singing, and knowledge of the divine office ; and to swear

* MSS.

† “The college of St. Elizabeth of Hungarie, made by Pontissara, bishop of Winchester, lyith strait est upon the new college, and there is but a litle narrow causey betwixt them. The mayne arm and streme of Alsford water, devidid a litle above the college into 2 armes, rennith on each side of the college.”—Leland, Itin. vol. III, p. 100.

‡ Monasticon, Anglic. vol. I, p. 349.

|| Ibid.

§ A small dish, such as vegetables, cheese, fruit, &c., à *Pictantia*, a small money of Poitou.—Glossar.

¶ Monastic., Ibid.

A. D. to the observance of the statutes.”* This college was one of those which fell a sacrifice to the unbounded avarice of Henry VIII and his courtiers; being valued then at the yearly income of 112*l.* 17*s.* 4*d.*† At that time Thomas Runcorn was its warden; who, for his readiness to betray his trust, was made one of the first prebendaries of Winchester cathedral, upon the expulsion of the monks.‡ In the scramble for church property amongst the courtiers of that period, the buildings and site of this college fell to the share of Sir 1547 Thomas Wriothesley, who soon after became earl of Southampton. The situation being convenient for the use of Wykeham's college, its then warden, John White, purchased it of the earl for the sum of 360*l.* subject however to the following condition:—That the church of St. Elizabeth's college should be turned into a grammar-school for 70 students, or else that it should be pulled down to the ground before the Pentecost of 1547.|| This precaution, which is usual in times of sacrilege, was calculated to prevent the church being claimed back for its proper use, in any possible change of public affairs; and, of course, to prevent a claim from the purchaser of the money which had been paid for it. The latter alternative was chosen; in consequence of which this church, which was ornamented with three altars,—one of St. Elizabeth, a second of St. Stephen and St. Laurence, and a third of St. Edmund and St. Thomas the Martyr,§ was destroyed to its foundations. Adjoining to this college was anciently the parish church of St. Stephen,¶ from which the meadow received its name.

The lover of natural beauty will not leave this spot, so fruitful in subjects of antiquity, without admiring the chalky brow of St. Giles' hill, which from hence is seen to rise with peculiar boldness; the intermingled cottages and trees of the Eastern Soke, at its foot, together with the clear rapid stream of the Itchen, which shoots along through them, presenting a certain resemblance of Matlock Bath. Further eastward, the river, having laved some pleasant gardens and passed under Black bridge, which once was built of wood, but now of stone, fills an artificial canal, communicating in a direct line with the sea; the benefit of which to Winchester here appears in the well stored wharves adjoining to the bridge, and on the left or east bank of the canal. At the distance of a short mile, this water washes the foot of St. Catherine's hill, the swelling

* Instead of transcribing the whole text, we have contented ourselves with abridging and giving the meaning of it.

† Harpsfield, Speed.

|| Ibid, MSS.

‡ Wood's Fasti, Oxon.

§ Monast.

¶ Lowth, ex Regist. Wykeham, p. 70. “Within these 2 armes (of the river) not far from the very college chirch of S. Elizabeth, is a chapel of S. Stephan.”

sides and high-tufted summit of which form an interesting object; A.D. as do also the massive tower and walls of St. Cross, half hidden amongst lofty elm trees, at an equal distance, in the valley beneath it. Thither let us now extend our survey, as this fabric formed part of ancient Winchester, being the extremity of its suburbs to the south; taking notice, however, of certain antiquities which occur in our way to it.

CARMELITE CONVENT.

Returning through College-street, we enter into Kingsgate-street, which proceeds in a right line from the gate of that name. It seems plain from Leland, that this street was heretofore called St. Michael's-street.* In fact, about the middle of it, on the west side, stands the parish church of St. Michael; being one of those mentioned in the episcopal registers of the 14th century.† This, like most of the other parish churches of this city, is mean in its appearance, and has nothing to attract the notice of the curious; unless they choose to credit the idle story, of a certain room over the east end, now closed, having been in former times a confessional.‡ Opposite to this church, on the other side, is a close, called college-mead, in which stood the church and convent of the Carmelite Friars;|| so called from Mount Carmel, in Palestine, where the first house of this celebrated order was situated.§ They were also called White Friars,¶ from the colour of their outside cloak and hood. The first religious of this order were brought into England in 1240, by John, Lord Vesey, and Richard, Lord Grey, on their return from a crusade in the Holy Land; and settled near Alnwick, in Northumberland; and at Ailsford, in Kent.** The convent in question, which was dedicated to the Blessed Virgin, was founded in 1278 by Peter, who is called the 1278. parish priest of St. Hellen's, in the city of Winchester.†† The Carmelites being a mendicant, or poor order, which subsisted entirely on the charity of the faithful, this convent, of course, was not endowed with any estates. Hence they had nothing to forfeit

* Itin. vol. III, p. 101.

† Regist. Orlton.

‡ Anonym. History, vol. I, p. 205

|| MSS.

§ Certain learned men of this order pretended to derive a succession of it from the prophet Elias, who resided on Mount Carmel, as we read I alias III of Kings, c. xviii. Certain it is, that we find them on that spot in the 12th century, previously to the existence of the other mendicant orders.

¶ Grose is so ill-informed, as to call the Franciscans *White Friars*.

** Monasticon, vol III, p. 158, from Bale, the learned antiquary, who was himself an apostate from that order.

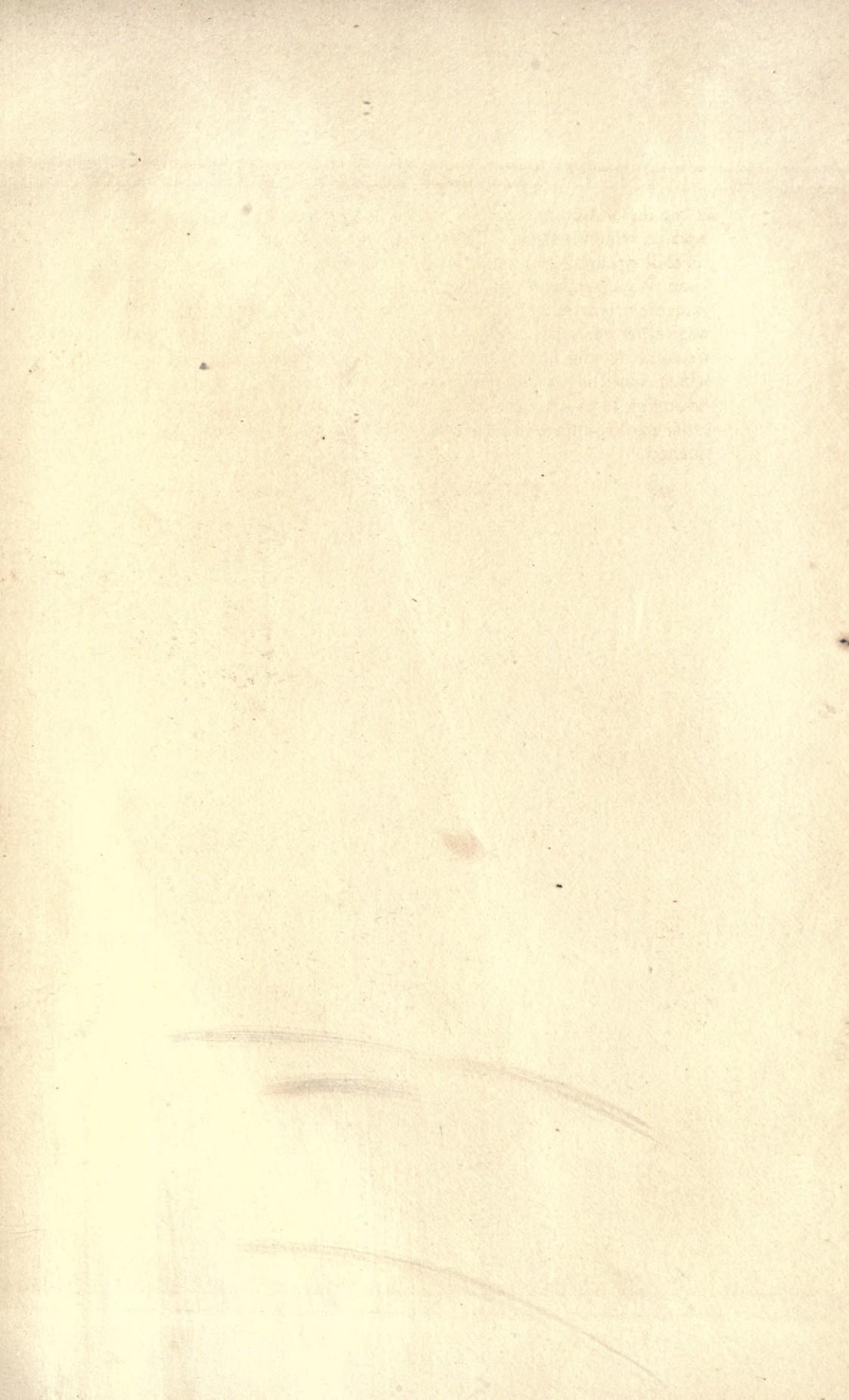
†† Tanner's Notitia Monastica, Speed's Catalogue, Harpsfield.

A.D. at the dissolution of religious houses, except their dwelling and the
1536. land on which it stood. These were estimated at no more than
six shillings and eight-pence yearly;* nevertheless, being bestowed
upon Wykeham's college, to which they joined,† they proved a
valuable acquisition to it, by enlarging its enclosure, which before
was rather confined. About the middle of the way to St. Cross
we come to the farm formerly called De la Berton, now Barton,
which was the property of St. Swithun's priory.‡ The house
belonging to this, by the moats with which it was surrounded, and
other marks, appears to have been once a place of some conse-
quence.

* MSS.

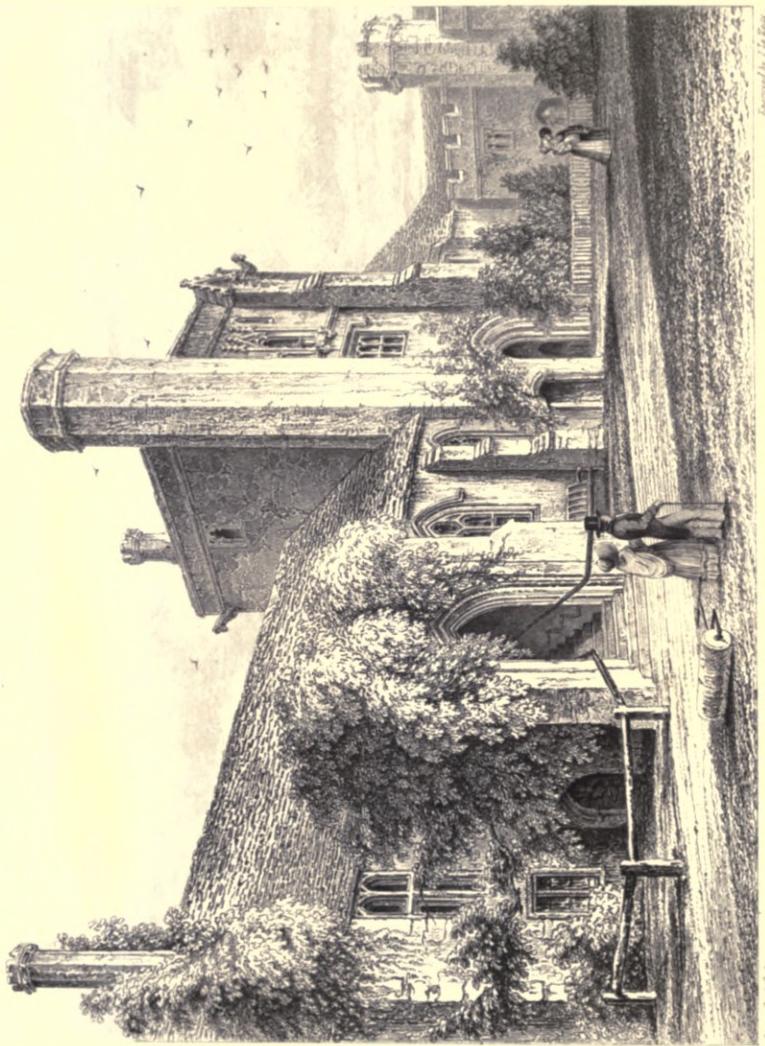
+ Ditto.

‡ Ditto.



HOSPITAL OF ST CROSS.

Wm. H. Parker. Published for the Proprietor by H. Chapman, College Street
By D. E. Gilman, Public Library, High Street



CHAP VII.

General Description of the Hospital of St. Cross.—Nature of its first Foundation by Bishop de Blois.—Reformed by Wykeham.—Additional Foundation made to it by Cardinal Beaufort.—Present State of this Charity.—History of its most remarkable Masters.—Survey of the present Fabric.—Outward Court.—Inward Court.—The Church remarkable for the different Styles of its Architecture, and particularly for the first regular Essay of the Pointed Order.—Absurd Systems concerning the Origin of this Order.—The real History of its Beginning.—Progress and Perfection.—Alterations in this Church of a later Date.—Remaining Curiosities contained in it.—Account of the Intrenchments and other remarkable Things on St. Catherine's-Hill.—The Convent of the Augustine Friars.—Certain Circumstances in their History.—South Gate of the City.

THERE is not within the Island any remnant of ancient piety and charity of the same kind, which has been so little changed in its institution and appearance as the Hospital of St. Cross. The lofty tower, with the grated door and porter's lodge beneath it; the retired ambulatory, the separate cells, the common refectory, the venerable church, the black flowing dress and silver cross worn by the members, the conventional appellation of *brother*, with which they salute each other; in short, the silence, the order, and the neatness which here reign, serve to recal the idea of a monastery, to those who have seen one; and will give no imperfect idea of such an establishment, to those who have not had that advantage.

This however never was a monastery, but only an Hospital for the support of ancient and infirm men, living together in a regular and devout manner; of which sort there was formerly an incredible number in the kingdom. It is true, that soon after the conversion

A.D. of the Island to Christianity, a monastery had been erected on the same spot,* the original name of which was Sparkford;† but this having been destroyed by the Pagan Danes,‡ was never afterwards re-built. The first founder of the hospital was Henry de Blois, the celebrated bishop of Winchester, and brother of King Stephen; 1136. he instituted it about the year 1136,|| to provide with every necessary 13 poor men, who were otherwise unable to maintain themselves. They were required to reside in the house, and were allowed each daily, a loaf of good wheat bread, of 3lb. 4oz. weight, and a gallon and half of good small beer. They had also a pottage called *Mortrel*, made of milk and *Wastelbred*;§ a dish of flesh or fish, as the day should require, with a pittance, for their dinner; likewise one dish for their supper. Besides these 13 resident poor men, the foundation required that 100 others,¶ the most indigent that could be found in the city, of good character, should be provided daily with a loaf of bread, three quarts of small beer, and two messes for their dinner, in a hall appointed for this purpose, called, from this circumstance, *Hundred-mennes-hall*; and, as this was a very ample allowance, they were permitted to carry home with them whatever they did not consume on the spot. There was also a foundation for a master, with a salary of from seven to eight pound annually, together with a steward, four chaplains, thirteen clerks, and seven choristers,** the latter of whom were kept at school in the hospital, besides servants.

The controllers and head administrators of this charity were, by the appointment of De Blois, the religious Hospitallers of St. John of Jerusalem; whose peculiar institute it was to take care of hospitals;

* "Xenodochium illud celeberrimum S. Crucis Wintoniae dotavit et construxit, in loco ubi nescio quid coenobioli ante aliquot secula positum, sed a Danis dirutum et destructum fuerat."—Godwin, *De Praesul.*

† Lowth, *Life of W. W.*

‡ Godwin.

|| This is the date assigned by Lowth, whilst Godwin gives it that of 1132. In this account we freely make use of the materials collected by the former in his *Life of Wykeham* from the registers of that bishop, and the MSS. of New college.

§ Dr. Lowth complains, p 75, that he is unable to find these two words in the Glossaries. With respect to the former, it will be found that *Mortrel* was used for a kind of mess made of the yolk of eggs. As to the latter, which our author derives from the imaginary word *Wastell*, the vessel or basket in which it was baked; it will be seen in Du Cange and Twysden, that *Westelli*, rolls or cakes of a finer bread, were also called *Simmelli*. Now, from the *Consuetudines Glastonienses*, it appears that these Simmelli were served in our ancient communities, when the *Poculum Charitatis*, namely the *Wassail*, or health cup, went round. Hence, it is probable, from the circumstance of their accompanying the *Wassail Cup*, that the Simmelli themselves derived the name of *Panes Wasselli*, quasi, health cakes.

¶ On the anniversary of the founder, instead of 100 poor men, 300 were fed; and other extraordinary charities were bestowed on the chief festivals of the year.—See Lowth, *Life of W. W.*

** Our author seems to suppose that these priests and clerks were not of the original foundation; but it is quite improbable that the munificent prelate would have left his hospital without the necessary means of having the divine office, &c. performed in it.

and who had a preceptory* at Baddesley, near Lymington, in this A.D. county.† But the succeeding bishop, Richard Toclyve, disagreeing with these religious, concerning the administration of the hospital; they, at the instance of the sovereign, Henry II, and upon certain conditions agreed upon between the parties, resigned their charge into the hands of the prelate and his successors. Toclyve, being bent upon the improvement of this charity, provided that an ^{1174.} additional hundred poor persons should be supported on it, besides those appointed by his predecessor. In the end, however, he seems to have built and founded an hospital of his own, on the opposite side of the city.‡ The institution of St. Cross, having been much injured and diverted from its original purpose, by certain masters of it, in the 14th century,|| it was, with infinite pains, and many a tedious process, both in the spiritual and temporal courts, brought back to its original perfection by the great Wykeham; who made use for this purpose of his worthy and able confidant, John de Campden, having appointed him to the mastership of it.§ In short, this establishment, as Lowth remarks, was put upon so good a footing by Wykeham and Campden, that the succeeding bishop, Cardinal Beaufort, being resolved to imitate the conduct of his predecessors, in making some permanent charitable foundation, chose rather to enlarge this ancient institution, than to erect a new one. With this view, he made an endowment for the maintenance of two more priests, 35 additional poor men, residents in the house, and of three women, being hospital nuns, to attend upon the sick brethren; in all forty persons. It must be allowed, by the greatest enemies of the cardinal, that this was performing charity in the true spirit of that virtue. By thus building on the tried foundation of another, he relieved the suffering in the most effectual manner; and, in a great measure, eluded the ostentation of his good work. The intention of Beaufort was, that this charity should be applied chiefly to the relief of decayed gentlemen. With this view, he appointed that the hospital, which he nearly re-built, should be called “*The Alms' House of Noble Poverty.*”¶

The present establishment of St. Cross is but the wreck of the two ancient institutions; having been severely fleeced, though not quite destroyed, like so many other hospitals, at the Reformation. Instead of 70 residents, as well clergy as laity, who were here

* Their houses were not called convents, but preceptories.

† Monasticou, Harpsfield, Speed.

‡ Viz., the hospital of St. Mary Magdalen, on the hill of that name. The arguments in favour of this opinion will be given hereafter.

|| Lowth's Life of W. W. ex Regist. et MSS.

§ Lowth.

¶ “*Domus Eleemosynaria Nobilis Paupertatis,*”—Lowth, from Leger-book Wint.

A. D. entirely supported, besides 100 out-members, who daily received their meat and drink ; the charity consists at present but of ten residing brethren, and three out-pensioners, exclusive of one chaplain and the master. It is true, however, that certain doles of bread continue to be distributed to the poor of the neighbourhood ; and, what is perhaps the only vestige left in the kingdom of the simplicity and hospitality of ancient times, the porter is daily furnished with a certain quantity of good bread and beer, of which every traveller or other person whatsoever, that knocks at the lodge and calls for relief, is entitled to partake gratis.

The brethren of this venerable institute being happily destined “to walk through the cool sequestered vale of life ; have kept the noiseless tenor of their way,”* in succession, during almost eight centuries. The masters only, who have been mostly clergymen of considerable distinction, afford any materials for history.

We have already noticed a master of St. Cross, who lived within about a century after its foundation, and was distinguished by his violent opposition to the persecuted bishop of the see, William de 1242. Raley.† In the succeeding century we find this place conferred by Bishop Edington upon his nephew John de Edington ; and after the succession of certain intermediate masters, we have seen it bestowed by the great Wykeham on John Campden,‡ his particular friend, and one of the executors of his last will. Both these nominations prove the importance of the place at that early period. At the conclusion of the 15th century, we find in this preferment Robert Sherbourne, a native of this county, and a member of both Wykeham’s colleges ;|| he afterwards became successively bishop of St. David’s and of Chichester ; the latter of which he resigned, and died in a private station in 1536. He spent great sums of 1536. money in beautifying the cathedral of the last-mentioned place ; on which occasion he seems to have taken for his motto the text “*Dilexi decorem domus tuæ.*”§ He was also very charitable to the poor, and munificent to the places of his education.¶ At the beginning of the reign of James I we have mentioned the fatal consequences of that prince’s setting aside the nomination which his predecessor had made of this lucrative place to George Brook, 1603 brother to Lord Cobham, in favour of Hudson, a Scotchman.** In

* Gray’s Elegy.

† Vol. I, p. 185.

‡ Lowth, Life of W. W.

|| Athen. Oxon, Godwin.

§ “*I have loved the beauty of thy house.*”—Ps. 25, alias 26. These authors tell us that he sometimes used another motto, viz. “*Operibus credite.*” We find, however, at St. Cross, together with his initials, a third motto, which was certainly of his choice, viz. “*Dilexi sapientiam.*”

¶ Wood.

** Vol. II, p. 6.

the end it fell to the lot of Arthur Lake, who became bishop of A. D. Bath and Wells. Soon after we find Theodore Price master of St. Cross. He was prebendary of Winchester and sub-dean of West-minster.* Nothing need be added to what we have said† concerning the displacing of Dr. Lewis from this mastership in the grand rebellion; and of its being successively conferred upon the regicides, John Lisle, M.P. for this city, and John Cook, at that time solicitor-general and chief-justice of Ireland. Another distinguished master of St. Cross was Henry Compton, son of the brave earl of Northampton, who died fighting for his master, Charles I, at the battle of Hopton Heath. The son imitated his father in bearing arms in the same cause; but betaking himself at length to a studious life, his first preferment was the care of this hospital, from which he was promoted, first to the see of Oxford, and thence to that of London. He died in 1713.‡

1713.

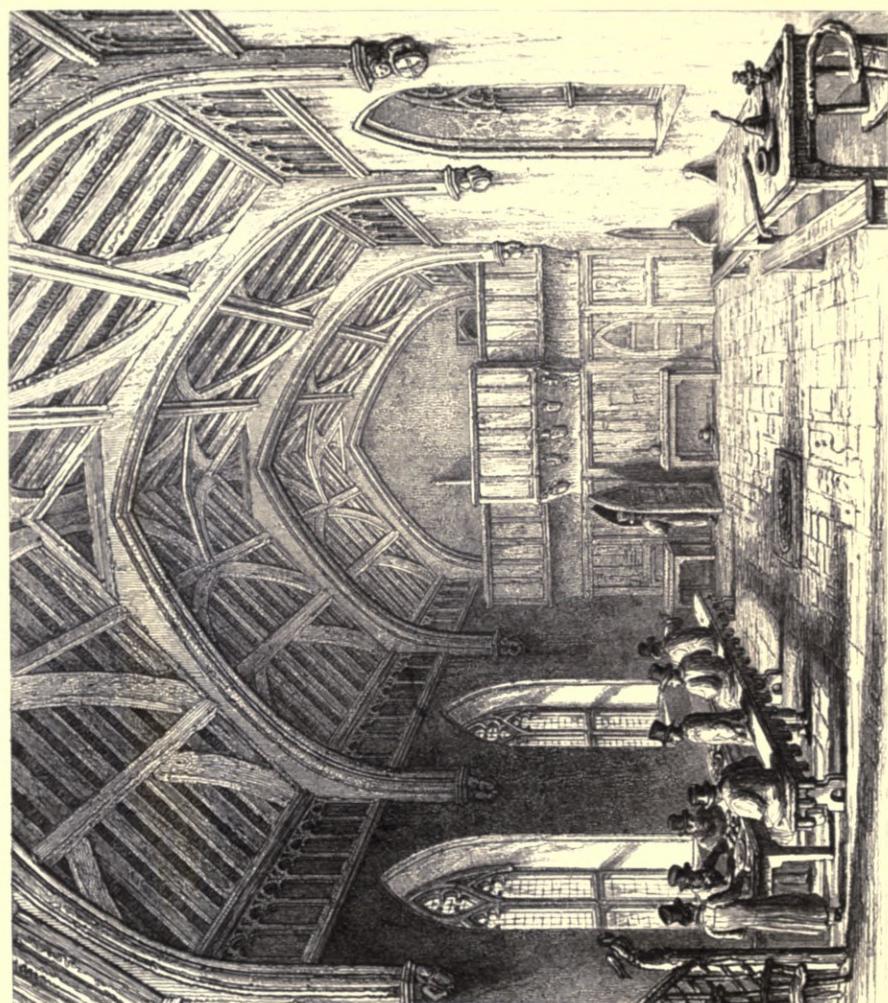
We enter into this venerable building on the north side, through a large gateway which conducts into the first court. Here, on the left-hand, we see the *Hundred-mennes-hall*, being the refectory in which the 100 out-boarders used to be served with their daily portions. High up, at the eastern end of it, there appears to have been a window; by means of which the master was enabled, from an apartment communicating with it, to inspect the behaviour of this class of poor men. It is about 40 feet long, and is now turned into a brewhouse. On the right-hand is a range of buildings, which constituted the kitchen, scullery, and other offices necessary for preparing victuals for so large a family. In front of us we have on one side, the back of the porter's lodge; on the other, the two north windows of the brethren's hall; and, in the centre, the lofty and beautiful tower, raised by the second founder Beaufort, whose statue, in his cardinal's hat and robes, appears kneeling in an elegant niche on the upper part of it. There are two other niches on the same level and of the same form. That in the centre, before which the cardinal knelt, was probably a crucifix, as being the particular subject of devotion in this hospital of *The Holy Cross*; whilst that on the left-hand|| most likely represented St. John, the particular patron of the Order of Hospitallers. In the cornice, over the gates of this tower, we behold the cardinal's hat displayed; together with the busts of his father, John of Gaunt; of his royal nephews, Henry IV, and Henry V; and of his predecessor, Wyke-

* He died a Catholic. † Vol. II, p. 21. ‡ Richardson, *De Praesul.*

|| Once for all, we observe, that the left-hand with regard to the spectator, in viewing statues, altars, and other objects that are in front of him, is the honourable side, being the right-hand with respect to the objects themselves.

A.D ham. In the spandrels, on each side, appear the founder's arms, viz. France and England quarterly. The centre boss, in the groining of the gateway, is carved into a curious cross, composed of leaves, and surrounded with a crown of thorns. On the left-hand is the door of the porter's lodge.

We now pass into the second, or principal court, where we behold most of the striking objects which are mentioned at the beginning of this chapter. In the first place, the solemn church of De Blois, which advances a considerable way into the court, and prevents its being a perfect parallelogram, catches the eye, and strikes us with its massiveness and vastness. But we reserve this curious and instructive subject for a particular and minute survey, after we shall have viewed the other parts of the hospital. On the left-hand of the court, stretching from the north transept of the church to the porter's lodge, is a long open portico, 135 feet in length, called in ancient times an Ambulatory, being calculated for the exercise of the venerable brethren in bad weather. This part of the fabric and the chambers over it bear proofs of the alterations which have been made in them, both by Sherbourne, master of the hospital in the reign of Henry VII, and by Compton who governed it in that of Charles II; still, however, it is not improbable that the substance of the building is part of the original work of the first founder, De Blois. The chambers are to this day called *The Nuns' Rooms*, being the apartments which the three hospital sisters, who were appointed to attend the sick, occupied; being likewise the infirmary, where the sick brethren themselves were lodged during their illness. At the south end of these apartments, is seen a window communicating with the church; which being opened, the patients, as they lay in their beds, might attend to the divine services there going forward. Looking upon the south front of the tower, from the inside of the court, we see a single niche, resembling those which we saw on the north side. This was filled with a female statue, until within the last fifty years; when it fell down by accident, and was destroyed. The venerable brethren, who remembered this occurrence, and the risk which one of their number ran of being killed by its falling upon him, said, that it represented a milk-maid with a pail upon her head, and that the original foundation of the hospital by De Blois, was owing to his meeting with a person of that description on this spot, and to the conversation which he had with her upon the utility of such a charitable institute. We do not hesitate to pronounce, that this pretended milk-maid with the pail upon her head, was intended for the Blessed Virgin, with her high crown, such as we see in many of her statues;



ELIZABETH DUFFEY CECIL COBB MELONEMENTAL

Wm. G. Ladd
Published for the Proprietor by J. R. Johnson, College Street,
By T. E. Gilman, Public Library, High Street.

and we have, in this fabricated history, a curious instance of the A. D. stories which were sometimes palmed upon ignorant iconoclasts, in order to preserve religious statues. Adjoining to the tower, on the west side of it, is the common hall or refectory, to which we ascend by a flight of stone steps. The windows are elegantly proportioned and mullioned, and were formerly entirely filled with painted glass; the remnants of which, and, in particular, those exhibiting the cardinal's arms and motto, still remain in most of them. The roof here, like the refectories of the cathedral priory and college, is elegantly disposed in the Gothic fashion. Next to the hall are the master's apartments, which are spacious and convenient. The window in one of its galleries is ornamented with some curious specimens of ancient painted glass. The whole west wing consists of the cells of the brethren; each one of whom has three small chambers to himself and a separate garden; being the precise allotment of the Carthusian monks. The south wing having been long untenanted and out of repair, has been taken down these many years. It is impossible for us to deny that this measure has injured the uniformity, the solitariness, and the venerable appearance of the building; but we have been assured, that what has been lost in point of effect, has been compensated for in real utility, by the dryness and wholesomeness which have been thereby acquired.

We now return to the church, which is regularly built, in the cathedral form, consisting of a nave and side aisles, 150 feet long; a transept, which measures 120 feet long; and a large square tower over the intersection. It is entirely the work of De Blois, except the front and upper story of the west end, which are of a later date, and seem to have been an effort of that great encourager of the arts* to produce a style of architecture more excellent, and better adapted to ecclesiastical purposes, than what had hitherto been known. This style accordingly soon after made its appearance in a regular shape. The building before us seems to be a collection of architectural essays, with respect to the disposition and form both of the essential parts and of the subordinate ornaments. Here we find the ponderous Saxon pillar, of equal dimensions in its circumference as in its length, which, however, supports an incipient pointed arch. The windows and arches are

* “Hic quicquam in bestiis, quicquam in avibus, quicquam in monstribus terrarum variis, peregrinum magis, et præ oculis hominum vehementius obstupendum et admirandum audire vel excogitare potuerat, tanquam innatae nobilitatis indicia congregebat. Præterea opera mira, palatia sumptuotissima, stagna grandia, ductus aquarum difficiles, hypogeosque, varia per loca meatus, deinde ea quæ regibus terrarum magnis difficultima factu visa sunt hactenus et quasi desperata, effectui mancipari tanquam facillima, mirâ magnanimitate procurabat.”—Girald. Cambrens.; De Hen. Bles.; Copula Tergeminus.

A. D. some of them short, with semicircular heads, and some of them immoderately long, and terminating like a lance. Others are in the horse-shoe form; of which the entrance into the north porch is the most curious specimen. In one place we have a curious triangular arch. The capitals and bases of the columns alternately vary in form, as well as in their ornaments. The same circumstance is observable in the ribs of the arches, especially in the north and south aisles; some of them being plain, others profusely embellished, and in different styles, even within the same arch. Here we view almost every kind of Saxon and Norman ornament,—the chevron, the billet, the hatched, the pellet, the fret, the indented, the nebule, the wavy, all superiorly executed. But what is chiefly deserving of attention in this ancient church is, what may perhaps be considered as the first regular step to the introduction of that beautiful style of architecture, properly called the *Pointed*, and abusively the *Gothic*, order; concerning the origin of which most of our antiquaries have run into the most absurd systems.

Sir Christopher Wren, whose authority has seduced Bishop Lowth,* Warton, and most other writers on this subject, observing that this style of building prevailed during the time when the nobility of this and the neighbouring countries were in the habit of resorting, as crusaders, to the east, then subject to the Saracens, fancied they learned it there, and brought it back with them into Europe. Hence they termed it the Saracenic style. But it is to be remembered, that the first or grand crusade took place at the latter end of the eleventh century, long before the appearance of the pointed architecture in England, France, or Italy; which, if it had been copied from other buildings, would have appeared amongst us all at once, in a regular and perfect form. But what absolutely decides this question, is the proof brought by Bentham and Grose, that throughout all Syria, Arabia, &c., there is not a Gothic building to be discovered; except such as were raised by the Latin Christians, subsequent to the perfection of that style in Europe.† A still more extraordinary, or rather extravagant theory, than that which has been confuted, is advanced by Bishop Warburton.‡ He supposes that the “Goths who conquered Spain in 470, becoming Christians, endeavoured to build their churches in imitation of the spreading and interlacing boughs of the groves, in which they had

* Life of W. W.

† It is true, that various specimens of the pointed arch have, of late years, been brought from India; but the buildings in which they are found seem to be of a much later date than the twelfth century, when the pointed arch became universal in Europe. At all events, our Gothic architects did not learn this style of building in India.

‡ Notes on Pope's Epistles.

been accustomed to perform their Pagan rites, in their native A.D. country of Scandinavia, and that they employed for this purpose Saracen architects, whose exotic style suited their purpose." The Visigoths conquered Spain and became Christians in the fifth century; of course they began at the same time to build churches there. The Saracens did not arrive in Spain until the eighth century; when, instead of building churches, they destroyed them, or turned them into mosques. In every respect this theory is inconsistent, besides ascribing to the pointed architecture too early a date by a great many centuries. But supposing even the possibility of its having lain hidden there for so long a period; certainly, in this case, according to our former observation, it would at last have burst upon the rest of Europe in a state of perfection, contrary to what every one knows to have been the fact.

But why need we recur to the caravansaries of Arabia, or to the forests of Scandinavia, for a discovery, the gradations of which we trace at home, in an age of improvement and magnificence, namely, the twelfth century; and amongst a people, who were superior in arts as well as arms to all those above-mentioned, namely, the Normans? About the time of which we are speaking, many illustrious prelates of that nation, chiefly in our own country, exhausted their talents and wealth, in carrying the magnificence of their churches and other buildings to the greatest height possible. Amongst these were Roger of Sarum, Alexander of Lincoln, Mauritius of London, and Roger of York; each of whose successive improvements were of course adopted by the rest: nevertheless there is reason to doubt, whether any or all of them contributed so much as our magnanimous Henry of Winchester, to those improvements, which gradually changed the Norman into the Gothic architecture.

We have remarked that the Normans, affecting height in their churches no less than length, were accustomed to pile arches and pillars upon each other, sometimes to the height of three stories; as we see in Walkelin's work in our cathedral. They frequently imitated these arches and pillars in the masonry of their plain walls; and, by way of ornament and variety, they sometimes caused these plain round arches to intersect each other, as we behold in the said prelate's work, on the upper part of the south transept of Winchester cathedral; being possibly the earliest instance of this interesting ornament to be met with in the kingdom. They were probably not then aware of the happy effect of this intersection, in forming the pointed arch, until De Blois having resolved to ornament the whole sanctuary of the church at present under consideration, with these intersecting semicircles, after richly embellishing them with

A. D. mouldings and pellet ornaments, conceived the idea of opening them, as windows, to the number of four over the altar, and eight on each side of the choir, which at once produced a series of highly pointed arches. Pleased with the effect of this first essay at the east end, we may suppose that he tried the effect of that form in various other windows and arches, which we find amongst many of the same date, that are circular, in various parts of the church and tower. However that may be, and wherever the pointed arch was first produced, its gradual ascent naturally led to a long and narrow form of window and arch, instead of the broad circular ones, which had hitherto obtained; and these required that the pillars on which they rested, or which were placed at their sides by way of ornament, should be proportionably tall and slender. Hence, it became necessary to choose a material of firm texture for composing them; which occasioned the general adoption of Purbeck marble for this purpose. But even this substance being found too weak to support the incumbent weight, occasioned the shafts to be multiplied, and thus produced the cluster column. But, to return to the arches and windows, these being in general narrow, at the first discovery of the pointed arch, as we see in the ruins of Hyde-abby,* built within 30 years after St. Cross;† in the refectory of Beaulieu, raised by King John; and in the inside of the tower before us, built by De Blois, it became sometimes necessary to place two of these windows close to each other, which not unfrequently stood under one common arch; as may be discovered in different parts of De Lucy's work in our cathedral, executed in the reign of King John, and in the lower tire of the windows in the church of Netley abbey. This disposition of two lights occasioning a dead space between their heads, a trefoil or quatrefoil, one of the simplest and most ancient kind of ornaments, was introduced to adorn it; as in the porch of Beaulieu refectory; in the ornamental work of De Lucy, in the ancient part of the Lady chapel, Winton; and in the west door of the present church of St. Cross. The happy effect of this simple ornament caused the upper part of it to be introduced into the heads of the arches themselves; so that there is hardly a small arch, or the resemblance of an arch of any kind, from the days of Edward II down to those of Henry VIII, which is not ornamented in this manner. The trefoil, by an easy addition, became a cinquefoil; and being made use of in circles and squares, produced fans and Catherine wheels. In like manner, large east

* In the part now used as a barn.

† Namely, when erected the second time, after having been destroyed in the civil war between King Stephen and the Empress Maud.



Engraved by J. & E. Wall

N. E. VIEW OF ST. CIRÖSS.

Winchester. Published for the Proprietor, by D. E. Gilman, Public Library, High Street
By D. E. Gilman, Public Library, High Street



and west windows beginning to obtain about the reign of Edward I, required that they should have numerous divisions or mullions; which, as well as the ribs and transoms of the vaulting, began to ramify into a great variety of tracery, according to the architect's taste, being all uniformly ornamented with the trefoil or cinquefoil head. The pointed arch on the outside of a building required a canopy of the same form; which, in ornamental work, as in the tabernacle of a statue, mounted up, ornamented with leaves or crockets, and terminated in a trefoil. In like manner, the buttresses that were necessary for the strength of these buildings, could not finish, conformably to the general style of the building, without tapering up into ornamented pinnacles. A pinnacle of a larger size became a spire; accordingly such were raised upon the square towers of former ages, where the funds of the church and other circumstances would permit. Thus, we see how naturally the several gradations of the pointed architecture arose one out of another, as we learn from history was actually the case; and how the intersecting of two circular arches in the church of St. Cross, may perhaps have produced Salisbury steeple.

We have intimated that the front and upper stories of the west end bear marks of a much later date than the rest of the fabric. They seem to have been altered to their present form about the time of Wykeham. The vaulting of this part was evidently made by the second founder, Beaufort, whose arms, together with those of Wykeham and of the hospital, are seen on the centre orbs of it; that at the east end, by the Saxon ornaments with which it is charged, bespeaks the workmanship of the first founder, De Blois.

Other things remarkable in this church are, the rich Gothic spire-work, placed in later ages on each side of the high-altar; the remains of the two side-altars, at the eastern end of each of the aisles—that on the north side being furnished with a curious piscina; the carved figures of illustrious Scripture personages over the 16 stalls in the choir, which by the style of the design and work, appear to be of the reign of Henry VII;* the ancient monumental brass, with a copious and edifying epitaph of the illustrious master and friend of this establishment, John de Campden,† which lies within the present screen; and the modern mural monument of Wolfran Cornwall, Esq. formerly speaker of the House of Commons, being on the south side without the screen; finally, the curious painted glass in the great west window, placed there at the expense of the late master. This consists partly of ancient figures of saints,

* They are published by Mr. Carter, in his "Specimens of Antient Sculpture."

† See engravings of these, in the last-mentioned work.

A. D. amongst which we distinguish the Blessed Virgin, St. John the Evangelist, and St. Catherine; and partly of modern stained glass, containing the arms of his Majesty George III, of the prince of Wales, and of other branches of the royal family, as likewise of the hospital itself; and in the open quatrefoil, over the door, the arms and initials of the said master, Dr. Lockman. We must not forget that there is, in different parts of the pavement, a great quantity of glazed tiles, called and supposed to be Roman; though upon some of them we clearly see the hatched and other Saxon ornaments, and upon others the English monosyllables “*Habe mnde*,”* in the common black letter of the 15th century, which brings the use of these tiles almost down to our own age.

From the pleasant meadows of St. Cross, we have a distinct view of the remarkable mount, called St. Catherine's-hill; which is only separated from it, by the different branches of the clear and rapid Itchen. Its summit is crowned with a clump of fir trees, and its sides are indented with a deep military ditch, beyond which is raised a mound of proportionable height. From the supposed circular form of this intrenchment, it is generally called a Danish camp; but, as a learned topographer remarks, “it is neither round nor square, but made according to the ground of the hill.”† Hence, as far as the form is concerned, there is as much reason to pronounce it a Roman as a Danish or Saxon work. But there are many reasons which incline us to ascribe it to the first-mentioned, rather than to either of the latter people. These are, its convenient distance for the purpose of a Castrum *Æstivum* for the Roman legionaries stationed at Venta; its being placed close to the river, a circumstance which generally attends the Roman, but not so often the barbarian camps in this country; finally, its direct communication with the great Roman road from Portchester to Winchester, Silchester, &c., by another road of the same form extending over the adjoining down. On the top of St. Catherine's hill was a chapel of that saint;‡ the endowments of which were amongst those that were seized upon by Wolsey,|| for the benefit of his colleges at Ipswich and Oxford, during the short time that he held this bishopric. The pleasant mountain of which we have been

* This means “*Remember*,” being probably intended to remind the brethren to pray for their benefactors.

† Gibson, in his Additions to Camden.

‡ A great number of high hills in the south of England are called after St. Catherine, and formerly had chapels upon them dedicated in her name. This circumstance seems to have proceeded from the legend, which relates that the body of that saint was buried on Mount Sinai.

|| “Ther was a very fair chapelle of S. Catarine on an hill scant half a mile without Winchester toun by south. Thomas Wolsey, cardinal, caused it to be suppressid, as I hard say.”—Leland, Itin. vol. III, p. 102.

speaking, has also obtained the name of College hill, from the A.D. frequent resort of the students in this city to it, for their diversion. Near the top of it, on the north-east side, is the form of a labyrinth, impressed upon the turf, which is always kept entire by the coursing of the sportive youth through its meanderings. The fabled origin of this Dædaean work is connected with that of the Dulce Domum song.

Returning to Winchester, by the Southampton road, in a field, adjoining to the village of St. Cross, may be discovered some vestiges of the church of St. Faith, once very considerable,* and forming part of the suburbs of Winchester. Directly opposite to this spot is a road, leading along Painter's field, to the venerable church-yard of St. James, by which the society of St. Cross probably made their procession to it.

On the same east side of the road, a little before we arrive at the city, is a house and close called the *Priory*. This we take to be a corruption of the *Friary*; being the site of the church and convent of the friars or hermits of St. Augustine. This order vainly contended with the canons regular, to be the genuine descendants of the religious order instituted by St. Augustine,† the illustrious doctor of the church, and bishop of Hippo in the fifth century. The truth is, their existence cannot be traced beyond the 13th,‡ the same that gave rise to most of the other mendicants. Their arrival in England is dated in 1252; soon after which they obtained of Humphrey Bohun, earl of Hereford, a noble church and convent in that part of London, still called Austin Friars.|| At what precise time the convent of this order in our city was founded does not appear. Certain it is, that it had subsisted some time in 1314, as a charter is extant in the Tower, permitting the Augustine Friars of Winchester to enjoy the benefaction of Hugh Trippacy, consisting of a messuage and piece of ground, twelve perches long, and six broad; for the purpose of enlarging their convent there.§ Thus far they were within the compass of their charter, and secure; but having, in the following reign, ventured to purchase, with money which had probably been given them for this purpose, certain other tenements and grounds, without the king's license; a writ of inquiry was issued to take cognizance of the transaction, which was followed by a decree of chancery, confis-

* Leland, Itin. vol. III, p. 102.

† Stephens, Monastic. Anglic. vol. III.

‡ Ibid.

|| Part of the site of this being bestowed by Henry VIII, on William, lord Paulet, marquis of Winchester, he thereon built a house for himself, called Winchester house, where now stands Winchester street.—Monasticon.

§ 7 Edw. II, part I, m. 8, referred to by Gale, in his Collection of Charters.

A. D. cating the new purchase to the king's use, who conferred it upon the corporation of Winchester.* This convent, which, at its dissolution, was valued only at 13*s. 8d.* per annum was, with the other friaries, obtained by the college. Against a new-built house, at the corner of a street, called Barrow-stitchin-lane,† is placed the mitre with the inscription quoted above, which was lately over the door of Wolvesey palace.

We now find ourselves close to the place where the South gate stood of late. For the greater security of the city, the entrance into it, on this side, was formerly over a draw-bridge;‡ and adjoining to the gate, on the west, was the church of St. Mary Ode, the remains of which were extant in the beginning of the eighteenth century.|| Instead, however, of now entering into the city let us pass up the lane, which proceeds along the castle ditch; being the same by which the cathedral monks used to make their procession up to St. James's; in order that we may survey the ruins of the ancient fortress, and whatever else is worth notice in its neighbourhood.

* 16 Edw. III.—See Gale.

† Ita Godson, in his Map. Anonymous calls it *Palliard Twitchen-lane*. Perhaps the true name was *Bar St. Swithin-lane*, from a bar which occasionally shut it up at the end near St. Swithin's parish church.(a) The inhabitants have very lately thought proper to have it called Canon-street

‡ Pontes Tolatiles.—Trussel's MSS.

|| Ibid.

(a) The name of this street seems easily to be recognised as signifying Pig-killing-lane. The word "barrow" being the Saxon term for *pig* or *hog*, and "stitchin" for that of *sticking* or killing.

CHAP. IX.

Fabulous History of the Foundation of the Castle.—Built by William I.—Events that took place there in his Reign.—Remarkable Siege of it in King Stephen's Reign.—Repaired and enlarged by that Prince.—Given up to Bishop Lucy, and reclaimed by Richard I.—Used as a Court of Justice by Henry III.—Besieged and taken by the French Dauphin.—Prisoners confined in it by Edward I.—Becomes a Scene of Cruelties under the tyranny of Queen Isabella.—Repaired by Wykeham.—The Residence of succeeding Princes.—Alienated by James I.—Garrisoned for King Charles I.—Taken and dismantled by Cromwell.—Bestowed upon Waller.—Bought by Charles II.—Erection of the King's House.—The latter turned into a Prison of War.—Contagion that raged in it.—Lent to the French Emigrant Clergy.—Becomes a Barrack.—Description of several Parts of the ancient Castle.—Genuine Account of the Round Table.—Dimensions, &c. of the King's House.—Ancient Parish Church and Cemetery of St. James.—Ditto of St. Anastatia.—The Obelisk.

IN speaking of the ancient castle of Winchester, we are obliged to A.D. make great abatements from the glories with which it has hitherto been invested. We cannot admit that it was built by the renowned British hero, Arthur, in 523 :* because we have proved that the victorious Cerdic had, some years before this date, firmly established the West Saxon kingdom, and made this our city his capital ;† and because we have clearly proved that the transactions ascribed to Arthur in this city, relate, as far as they are true, to a different city of the same name in Monmouthshire.‡ Nor can we admit that our

* Description of Winchester, by the Rev. T. Warton, p. 2; Anonymous Hist. vol. I, p. 3, vol. II, p. 8; Trussell's MSS; City Tables; Godson's Map.

† Vol. I, pp. 55, &c.

‡ Viz. Caer Gwent, near Chepstow, called by the Romans Venta Silurum.—See vol. I, p. 60.

A. D. West Saxon kings resided in this castle ;* having brought sufficient arguments to shew that there was no fortress belonging to this city during the Saxon period.† In short, we have ascertained the real date of its erection ; namely, the reign of William I.‡

Indeed, it would have been extraordinary if this conqueror, who relied chiefly on the fortresses which he himself built or obliged his Norman vassals to build,|| and amongst whom he divided the greatest part of the kingdom, had left this, his acknowledged capital, and the depository of his treasures and records,§ without that security and engine of tyranny. This circumstance, and its being expressly termed soon after its erection, a royal castle,¶ leave no doubt that it was built by the Conqueror himself, and not by any of his feudatory barons. The only circumstance recorded of this fortress, during the life of its founder** is, that it served as a place of confinement for the deposed prelate Stigand,†† until the time of his death in 1072 ;‡‡ and that the council held by order of the pope, for settling the respective claims of the sees of York and Canterbury, first sat in the royal chapel of this castle.||| There can be no doubt that the royal treasures kept at Winchester,—which we have remarked so many of the succeeding kings hastened hither to seize,—were deposited in this fortress, as a place of the greatest security ; though, at the time we are speaking of, there was certainly a royal palace in another part of the city.||§§ We have related the artifice which Bishop De Blois had recourse to in order to get possession of this castle for his brother, King Stephen ; and how that was defeated, and the place secured for the Empress Maud, by the alertness of the chief magistrate of the city, who was then warden of it :¶¶ likewise the remarkable siege which that heroine here sustained against the army of King Stephen, and the extraordinary expedient she made use of to effect her escape, in causing herself, when the place was no longer tenable, to be car-

* Descript. Hist. ut supra.

† Excepting the cathedral itself, and the monastery belonging to it.—Vol. I, pp. 93, 142.

‡ Ibid.

|| “Ad castella omnes fatigabat construenda.”—Hen. Hunt. “Castella permittit aedificare et pauperes valde opprimi.”—Chron. Sax. an. 1086

§ “Redacta est haec scriptio (totius Angliae) in uno volumine, positaque in archivis regiis apud Wintoniam.”—Hen. Knyghton, De Event. Ang. l. II, c. IV; Ingulphus, &c.

¶ Annal. Wint. an. 1141.

** It is a mistake of Grose, vol. VIII, alias Supplem. that the brave and beloved Waltheof was beheaded here ; we shall point out the precise scene of that tragedy.

†† “Habuit eum (Stigandum) in salvâ custodiâ, in castro Wytonie.”—Tho. Rudb. Hist. Maj. an. 1070. ¶¶ Annal. Wint.

||| “Ventilata est haec causa prius apud Wentanam civitatem in capellâ regiâ, qua sita est in castello.”—Abbrev. Chronic.; Rad. Diceto, an. 1072; Steph. Birchington; Vit. Lanfranci.

§§ Viz. in the present Square.—See p. 130, ante.

¶¶ Vol. I. p. 159.

ried out in a leaden coffin, as a corpse.* King Stephen having A. D.
recovered his liberty, by being exchanged for Robert, earl of Gloucester, who was taken prisoner upon the reduction of this castle, immediately set about repairing and augmenting its fortifications. This he performed on so grand a scale, that he is represented by many writers as absolutely the founder of it.† It is probable that, on this occasion, the ditches were deepened and widened, the keep and the artificial mount on which it stands enlarged, and the beautiful chapel, dedicated under the name of this king's patron saint, built. It is not quite clear whether certain curious works, which Henry II made in his palace of this city, and particularly Rosamund's bower,‡ relate to the castle, or to a palace which he built for himself at the north-west corner of the city.|| When Richard I, was on 1189. the point of embarking upon his crusade, being intent on raising money by every possible means, he sold the custody, if not the property, of this castle, together with the title of earl of Winchester, to Godfrey de Lucy, our active and beneficent bishop.§ At his return home, however, he reclaimed these and his other grants; soon after which, having chosen to have the ceremony of his second coronation performed in our cathedral,¶ he came previously to take 1194. up his residence in the castle.**

Amongst the errors of modern writers on this subject, there is none more gross and inexcusable than the assertion that this castle, when besieged, in the reign of King John, by the dauphin of France, "being garrisoned by the citizens, held out against him, notwithstanding all his force and attempts to reduce it :"†† since all the original writers who have written upon this subject unanimously agree that it was surrendered to the besiegers.‡‡ Henry III, 1216.

* Vol. I, p. 162.

† "Anno gratiae 1142, qui erat septimus regni regis Stephani, idem rex Stephanus construxit castrum apud Wintoniam."—Roger de Hov. Pars Prior, Hen. Hunt.

‡ "Ab exitu cameræ Rosamundæ, usque capellam S. Thomæ in Castro Winton."—Pipe Rolls Hen. III, 1256; also Rob. Gloucester apud Warton, History of English Poetry, vol I, p. 302. || Trussel's MSS.

§ Roger de Hoveden. It is an egregious mistake in Grose to say, that "when Richard went to the Holy War in 1184, he committed this castle to the keeping of Hugh bishop of Durham." It is true, that in 1189, the real year of this expedition, he committed the care of Windsor castle to this bishop, but the latter never had any authority over the castle of our city.—Hoveden, Chron. Brompt., &c.

¶ It is another error of Grose that Richard was crowned in *the castle*.

** See vol. I, p. 175.

†† The Anonymous History of Winchester, vol. II, p. 69. We cease to be surprised at any errors into which this writer falls. What, however, appears to us unaccountable is, that an author of Grose's character should have trusted to such an authority, as he does in almost all that he says of Winchester; and that he could transcribe such a palpable error as this without detecting it.

‡‡ "Rex tradidit castrum Wyntoniense Savarico de Maulyon ad custodiendum cum civitate; qui statim post decepsum regis suburbium igne succendit, et recessit. Ludovicus obsedit castrum; et, post multos dies, tradidit est ei per consilium dicti Savarici; et pos-

A.D. or of Winchester, being partial to the place of his nativity, spent much of his time here. Although the castle was, at this period, his only place of residence in the city;* yet one part of it was now allotted to the judges, for holding their annual assizes. On these occasions Henry sometimes left Winchester, in order to make room for their accommodation;† and, at other times, he sat amongst them and assisted them in trying causes.‡ On one occasion we have seen that he here acted the part of a judge, in a manner which now seems extraordinary and despotic,—but which was then applauded, and was certainly attended with the most beneficial consequences—by ordering the castle gates to be suddenly shut upon the principal inhabitants there assembled, empanneling a jury on the spot, in order to discover the numerous and powerful criminals who laid waste the neighbourhood, and casting this jury hard bound into the dungeon beneath the castle, for prevaricating in their ver-
 1249. dict.|| In the fatal sackage of Winchester by the army of Simon de Montfort, at the latter end of this reign, the advantage of the castle was experienced in the security which it afforded to many peaceable citizens and loyal friends of the king, who were there
 1262. besieged without effect.§ When, by the heroic exertions of his son Prince Edward, Henry's cause became triumphant, the custody of this, as well as of the other castles throughout the kingdom, was committed by him to the prince, in reward of his services.¶ Coming soon after to the throne, Edward did not keep this fortress in his own hands, but gave it up to the care of the chief magistrate of the city, as had been the case in former reigns; during which period, it was chiefly remarkable as a state prison. Hither the archdeacon of Rochester was committed prisoner, for refusing to plead to certain charges brought against him, relating to some disturbances which had taken place in this city.** Hither the bishop of St. Andrews was sent, by the same Edward, to be confined in irons, in the strongest tower of the whole castle,†† notwithstanding he was no more than a prisoner of war, having been taken fighting for the last stake of his native country, Scotland. Finally, here Gaston de Biern and Bernard Pereres were detained, by order of the same prince: the latter of whom was a hostage for the fidelity of the city of Bayonne, and happening to make his
 1306.

tea, in brevi, cepit cetera castella Hantescyræ."—Annal. Wint. ann. 1216; Rog. Hov; Mat. Paris; Kuyghton, &c.

* It is probable that the castle near North-gate was by this time out of repair, and deserted.

† "Recessit D. Henricus rex de Wintonia post Epiphanianam quia justitiarii itinerantes sedere debebant ibi."—Annal. Wigorn. ann. 1272; Annal. Wint. 1273.

‡ Trussel's MSS. || See vol. I, pp. 192, 193. § Trussel's MSS.

¶ Annal. Wint. ann. 1268. ** Annal. Wigorn. 1274. †† Rymer's Fædera.

escape thence, the king was so incensed, that the liberties of the A.D.
city were seized, and the magistrates would have undergone a se-
vere punishment, but for the generous interference of Queen Mar-
garet, as before related.* During the tyranny of the ambitious
Isabella, queen to Edward II, and of her worthless paramour Mor-
timor, this castle witnessed more disgusting scenes of cruelty.
Upon its principal gate was placed the head of the brave old earl
of Winchester, Despenser, who had been barbarously butchered by 1326.
her command;† and the still more worthy and revered Edmund of
Woodstock, uncle to Edward III, was here confined, and executed
on a scaffold raised on the present parade, before the castle gate;
after waiting from morning until evening, before a wretch hardy
and profligate enough could be induced to stain himself with his
blood.‡

1329.

During the reign of that great king, Edward III, the castle of
Winchester derived a lustre from the merits of one of its inferior
officers, which it has not acquired from any of its chief governors.
This was the celebrated Wykeham, who resided there a considera-
ble time, in quality of secretary to Nicholas Uvedale, lord of the
manor of Wickham in this county, and constable of Winchester
castle.|| There are strong grounds also for believing that here was
the scene of his first architectural essays, to which he was indebted
for his subsequent rise in life. For it seems clear that he had
given proof of his abilities in this kind, previously to his being
recommended by his predecessor, Edington, to be clerk of the
king's works;§ in which capacity he soon after built Queenborough
castle, and re-built the castle of Windsor. On the other hand,
we cannot discover any other opportunity he had, in his early
years, of exercising his talent for building fortresses, except at this
castle; in which he long held an employ, and in which, about this
very period, certain great alterations were made, as we gather from
the style of them. Almost all our succeeding monarchs honoured
this fortress with their presence, for a longer or a shorter time.
Here Henry IV, resided when he celebrated his nuptials with
Joan of Brittany. Here Henry V received in solemn state the 1413.
pompous embassy sent to him by Charles the French king; the
object of which was to terminate their differences, without the fatal
expedient of the sword. Here also his pacific and pious son,
Henry VI, was frequently found; being much attached to the
learned and religious societies with which this city abounded.

* Trussell's MSS

† See vol. I, p. 213.

‡ Ibid., p. 215.

|| "Vice tabellionis constabulario castri Wintoniensis adhaerebat."—Tho. Chandler,
Vit. W. W.; Ang. Sac. vol. II, p. 355.

§ Lowth, Life of W. W. p. 19.

A.D. We have seen that the next prince of the name of Henry had so great a veneration for this castle, under an idea, which by this time had generally obtained, of its having been built by his countryman and pretended ancestor, King Arthur, that he conducted his queen to it, for the purpose of her being there delivered of
 1486. the child of which she was pregnant, and whom, in consequence of this opinion, he caused to be baptised by the name of Arthur.* Nothing need be added to the account we have already
 1522. given of the visit paid to this castle by Henry VIII and the Emperor Charles V,† and of Queen Mary's residence in it, when she
 1553. came hither to solemnise her nuptials with Philip of Spain.‡

This renowned castle having remained five centuries and a half, from the time of its erection, the property of the crown, was alienated from it by James I, who bestowed it in fee-simple upon Sir
 1603. Benjamin Tichbourne and his descendants, in reward of the services which this loyal subject, being then sheriff of the county, had rendered to him at his accession to the throne of England.|| Previously, however, to this donation, the castle had been the scene of certain solemn and singular judicial proceedings, already related.§ Sir Richard Tichbourne, son to Sir Benjamin, being not less attached to the cause of loyalty than his father had been, readily gave
 1643. up this part of his inheritance in the grand Rebellion, to be garrisoned as a royal fortress. He himself served therein as a subordinate officer under its governor, Lord Ogle, when it was fruitlessly summoned to surrender by Sir William Waller; and when afterwards it was successfully besieged by Oliver Cromwell.¶ This great general, finding himself master of it, acted in the same manner by it as he had done by the other places of strength which had fallen into his hands; he dismantled it, by blowing up its fortifications; leaving, however, the chapel standing, and a sufficient quantity of the habitable part of it, to form a respectable dwelling-house.
 This Sir William Waller, whose sister was married to the real
 1646. owner of it, Sir Richard Tichbourne, procured a grant of, from the parliament, in reward of services in this cause. Either this Sir William, or his son, of the same name, sold the chapel to certain feoffees, for the purpose of a public hall for the county of Hants; and the rest of the castle to the corporation of Winchester.** Nothing, however, can be more clear than that the whole of these transactions must have been considered as invalid at the Restoration; nevertheless, different causes, the chief of which was

* Vol. I, p. 240.
 || Vol. II, p. 3.

† Ibid, p. 246.
 § Ibid.

‡ Ibid, pp. 270, 271.
 ¶ Ibid, p. 17.
 ** Ibid, p. 34.

his professing the Catholic religion, prevented Sir Henry Tichbourne, who by this time had succeeded to his father Sir Richard, from recovering this part of his property, though he continued still to keep up his claim to it. In 1682, Charles II, having resolved to build for himself in this city a more magnificent palace than any existing in the kingdom, began with purchasing the rights of the respective claimants to the site of the ancient castle, which he preferred as the spot on which to erect it. The corporation were content to receive five shillings as the purchase-money for their property in the same, as also for the old materials which were found upon it: but Sir Henry Tichbourne sold his claim for a much more valuable consideration; of which, however, neither he, nor his descendants, in the changeable times that afterwards followed, were ever able to obtain the payment.*

The erection of the King's house contributed more than even the violence of Cromwell to the disappearing of the ancient castle. Not only whatever habitable remains existed on that spot, or in its neighbourhood, were demolished, in order to afford materials for the new building; but also the greatest part of the scattered ruins were employed for the same purpose. The first stone of this magnificent palace was laid March 23, 1683, by King Charles in person; who, during the remainder of his reign, spent much of his time in this city, for the purpose of inspecting and forwarding the work. Upon the death of this prince, February 6, 1685, an immediate stop was put to the building by his successor James II. It was equally neglected by King William; but Queen Anne, after surveying it herself, caused an estimate to be made of the expense necessary for completing it, which she fully intended to carry into execution, in favour of her husband, George, prince of Denmark, upon whom it was settled, had he lived until she could afford the sums necessary for this purpose. The first public use to which this noble edifice appears to have been applied, was that of a place of confinement for French prisoners, in the war of 1756; 1756. during which, 5000 of them at a time were sometimes detained in it. In the American war, it was applied to the same purpose; and was successively occupied by French, Spanish, and Dutch prisoners. Soon after the rupture with the French, in 1779, one of our 1779. cruisers having taken the St. Julie, an hospital ship belonging to that nation; the numerous sick men, with the rest of the crew, were conveyed from Poole, where they were landed, to the King's house in this city, and thus brought into it a malignant pestilence, which swept off the prisoners in great numbers. Their bodies being interred in

* Vol. II, p. 34.

- A.D. the castle ditches, contributed greatly to reduce their depth. (a)
- ^{1779.} To judge of the violence of this infection, it may be sufficient to mention, that twelve poor captives have been known to die of it in the course of as many hours. Nor was the distemper confined to the prisoners; for four out of the five medical gentlemen, who at a particular period attended them, fell victims to it; Mr. Kentish, the head surgeon, alone escaping. The same was the fate of the agent of government, Alderman Smith, and of most of the turnkeys; as likewise of the Rev. Mr. Nolan, the Catholic clergyman, who performed the duties of his religion to the dying, until he himself was seized with the pestilence. His successor in this charitable office likewise caught the infection, but was providentially restored, after his life had been despaired of. Notwithstanding so many persons connected with the prison died of this disorder in different parts of the city, yet it did not extend itself amongst the inhabitants at large; which circumstance was chiefly ascribed to the purity of the air. At length, by the use of oxigen, and the practice of washing the bodies and clothes of the prisoners, and cleansing the floors and walls of the prison with vinegar and whitewash, under the directions of Dr. Carmichael Smith, the infection was subdued; not less to the joy of the citizens, than of the prisoners.
- ^{1792.} In the year 1792, the anti-christian faction, which had got possession of the government of France, having murdered a part of its clergy, and banished the rest, who refused to be dependant upon it for the exercise of their spiritual functions; several thousands of these conscientious exiles were landed on the southern coast of this kingdom. In this their extreme distress they were charitably relieved by the nation at large; with whom his majesty generously concurring, permitted a certain number of them, to the amount of 700, and at one time of 1000, to reside in this noble mansion. In this situation, one of their first concerns was to express their deep sense of the obligations they felt themselves under to the sovereign and people of England, and to testify the same to posterity. With this view, and being aided in the expense by the munificence of an illustrious nobleman,* they erected a marble tablet in the chamber which they made use of for a chapel, with an inscription expressive of their gratitude, which we shall give

* The marquis of Buckingham (the late Duke).

(a) In making excavations, in 1836, on the line of the London and Southampton Railway, which passes through a field immediately west of the King's house, the bones of these unfortunate individuals were exhumed. At the foot of one of the skeletons were found the remains of a horse.

beneath.* So large a body of clergy, of the above description, A.D. being thus collected here, formed a kind of seminary, in which the members lived together in common, during the space of four years; with a regularity and piety, which probably was not surpassed in any community at that time existing in Christendom.† At length,

* "FAVENTE DEO OPT. MAX.
 Diu sospes et incolumis,
 In suorum decus ac delicias,
 In exterorum admirationem et perfugium,
 VIVAT
 GEORGII III.,
 Mag. Britan. &c., Rex piissimus;
 Äterno pacis beneficio gaudeat!
 Jugi pietatis, scientiae, et opum lande
 Efforescat,
 Nobilissima Gens Britannica,
 Quæ
 Politicarum immemor querelarum,
 Clerum Gallicanum
 Innumeris calamitatibus oppressum,
 Patriis sedibus expulsum,
 Terris et alto jactatum,
 Almae Parentis instar
 Hospitali gremio exceptit benignissimè,
 Fovit tenerimè,
 Protectit studiosissimè,
 Voluntariâ euncitorum regni ordinum sub-
 scriptio
 Aluit generosissimè,
 Sit etiam longum felix,
 Præstantissimus senator Britannicus
 JOHANNES WILMOT,
 Publicæ munificentiae
 Unà cum selectissimis
 Et integerrimis viris,
 Dispensator prudentissimus!
 Hæc ardenter votis
 A supremo rerum moderatore
 Efflagitat Clerus Gallicanus
 Per universas
 Britannici imperii plagas dispersus
 Hæc imprimis, anhelanti pectore,
 Ad aras supplex provoluta,
 Impetrare studet indecinerter
 Ejusdem cleri pars non exigua,
 Régalibus istis in ædibus,
 Insigni munere, collecta,
 Quæ
 Hoc leve gratissimi pignus animi
 Ad perpetuam rei memoriam,
 Exaratum voluit.
 Anno reparata salutis m. DCC, XCIII
 Atque XXXIII GEORGII III.

Altius haecanimis, quæm marmore sculpta
 manebunt."

† It is an easy matter at the present day, (1800) when so many persons of the first respectability are living witnesses of the conduct of the said clergy, during their residence in this city, to obtain the most irrefragable testimonies of their irreproachable conduct, during their residence in the King's house. An official testimony of this nature, by the

VOL. II.

DD

By the favour of God
 May GEORGE THE THIRD,
 The pious King of Great Britain,
 Live long in safety,
 The delight and ornament of his own
 country,
 The admiration and protector of foreigners.
 May the generous British Nation
 Rejoice in the blessing of eternal peace,
 And be ever famous
 For its piety, its learning, and its riches.
 Which,
 Forgetful of its rival enmity,
 Like a fond parent,
 Received kindly into its hospitable bosom,
 Protected carefully,
 Maintained liberally,
 By a voluntary subscription of all ranks of
 men,
 And cherished tenderly,
 No inconsiderable part
 Of the Gallic Clergy,
 Driven out of their native country,
 And tossed about by sea and land.
 May the excellent British Senator,
 JOHN WILMOT
 Enjoy constant happiness;
 May happiness attend also
 Those choice and upright men,
 Who are, together with him,
 The prudent dispensers
 Of the public munificence.
 Thus the Gallic Clergy,
 Scattered throughout the British Empire,
 Eagerly implores the Supreme Governor of
 all things.
 Thus also do those of the same Clergy
 Continually pray prostrate before their
 altars,
 Who, by a singular favour, lived collected
 In this Royal House.
 They
 Have caused to be engraven
 This small pledge of their gratitude,
 For a perpetual memorial,
 In the year of our Lord 1793,
 And in the thirty-third year of the reign of
 George the Third.
 The fond record of these magnificent acts will
 remain much longer on the tablet of our
 memories, than the record of them on the
 tablet of marble.

A. D. in the year 1796, a large central barrack in this county becoming ^{1796.} indispensably necessary for the public service, the French clergy were placed in large houses, at Reading, Thame, &c. In the mean time, the King's house was fitted up for the residence of troops, where from two to three thousand of them are more commodiously lodged than perhaps in any other barrack in the kingdom.

Having given this summary account of the Castle and King's house, it is proper now to survey them, in the best manner we are able. The whole area of the castle was about 850 feet in length, north and south, and 250 in breadth, east and west. It became, however, much narrower at the north extremity, where a wall which followed the slope of the ditch, united it with the West gate. Of the above-mentioned space, the keep or donjon, which was at the same time the strong part of the fortress, and the chief habitable part of it, occupied a square of about 100 feet; being situated on the summit at the south end, and communicating with the south fortifications of the city by a similar wall to that described above. The keep was flanked with a tower at each of its four corners, and a fifth tower stood over the entrance of it, fronting the north. But the castle gate, leading into the fortifications at large, looked to the west, and stood near the centre of the west front of the present King's house. Directly opposite to this, on the other side of the ditch, was a barbican,* or turret, in the nature of an out-post for giving notice of approaching danger; the front ground of which has so often been dyed with noble blood, being the usual place of execution for the state prisoners confined in the castle. The aforesaid gate consisted of a strong double tower; besides which, there were three other towers, at convenient distances, to strengthen the north part of the fortifications, as the five towers of the keep protected the south part of it.† The original

Rev. Dr. Sturges, was published in the different periodical papers, and will be preserved to posterity in *The Gentleman's Magazine*. On the present occasion we shall satisfy ourselves with copying the conclusion of an ample certificate of the magistrates of this city, which was granted in consequence of some aspersions cast on the conduct of the French clergy in this city from a distant part of the kingdom:—"Their deportment (that of the French clergy) in general was peaceable, humble, and apparently grateful for the benefits they received. Thus much I am justified in announcing to the public, as having seen their deportment at Winton.

J. N. SILVER, Mayor." Signed also, "J. RIDDING." "GEO. EARLE" "R. H. LLOYD."

"Winton, Jan. 27, 1797."

* "Infra portam et birbecam in castro Wintoniensi."— Pipe Rolls, Hen. III ; Warton's Hist of Eng. Poet. vol. I.

† We have said, in a preface in volume one, that our ideas of the castle are gathered "from the slight sketch of it in Speed's Chorography, from an attentive consideration of the ruins, ditches, and situation of the same, from the discoveries that were made in digging on the spot for that express purpose, and from certain hints which occur in ancient writers concerning it."

form of all these towers was square, and the materials of them was A.D. flint, or other coarse stone, with a very firm kind of mortar; being the usual way of building such fortresses in the 11th and 12th centuries, as may be seen at the east end of Wolvesey ruins, at Porchester, and other castles of nearly the same date. In consequence, however, of an accidental discovery made in 1797, by a workman who was digging for flints,—which discovery was zealously followed up by the industry and ingenuity of some military gentlemen then in garrison at the King's house,*—it was incontestably proved, that the two towers of the keep, which were principally in sight of the city, namely, those to the north-east and south-east, had been altered into a circular, or rather into an oval form, according to a fashion which prevailed in the ages subsequent to their first erection. The inside of the north-east tower presents, truncated, an oval chamber, where it joined the body of the keep; being 24 feet in length, and 12 in breadth. The walls were nine feet thick, and faced and lined with polished freestone. It was neatly vaulted; the brackets, to the number of six, which supported it, and part of the springers, highly finished, being then remaining. The stone steps, leading into a kind of cellar beneath, which was probably one of the castle dungeons, were then also to be seen. The shape, materials, and workmanship of this and the other tower in the same style, added to the circumstances already mentioned, induce us to believe that it was altered into its present form by Wykeham, who otherwise appears to have been a military, before he became an ecclesiastical, architect. The north-west tower seems to have been the most celebrated in extent, and had a terrace adjoining to it in the inside. The keep, when in its original military state, had an exterior ballium or glacis, fortified with walls and turrets, encompassing it on the west and south sides. The ditch varied in its depth and breadth. From the level of the keep where the ground was the highest, it must have been at least 100 feet deep, and as many broad; for it is certain that all the military ditches of the castle, as well as those of the city, were dug to such a depth as to admit the waters of the river to flow freely through them.† The only part of this famous castle which has entirely escaped the destructive rage of Oliver Cromwell, is the ancient church or chapel of St. Stephen; which, by the style and materials of the outside work, and its being built without a great east or

* Chiefly Captain Cartwright and Captain Howard of the West York regiment of militia.

† Trussell's MSS. This follows, also, from what Camden says, in his account of Winchester, of "a conflux of waters flowing down the West-gate."—See Britannia.

A. D. west window, and by other tokens, appears to have been erected as early as the reign of the king of that name. The inside of it has been altered and decorated in the Gothic style, probably about the reign of Edward III. It is 110 feet in length, and consists of a nave and side aisles: the effect of it, however, is lost, in consequence of the alterations which have been made in it for the purposes of the courts of justice, which are there held for the county of Hants.

The chief curiosity in this ancient chapel, now termed the County hall, is Arthur's Round Table, as it is called. This hangs up at the east end of it, (in the nisi prius court) and consists of stout oak plank; which, however, is perforated with many bullets, supposed to have been shot by Cromwell's soldiers. The figure of King Arthur is painted on it, and also the names of his twenty-four knights, as they have been collected from the romances of the 14th and 15th centuries. The costume and characters here seen, are those of the reign of Henry VIII, when this table appears to have been first painted; the style of which has been copied each time that it has since been painted afresh. At the time we are speaking of, and even in the middle of the 15th century, this table was certainly believed to have been actually made and placed in the castle by its supposed founder, the renowned British Prince Arthur, who lived in the early part of the 6th century. Hence it was exhibited as Arthur's Table, by Henry VIII, to his illustrious guest the Emperor Charles; and hence the poet Drayton, who was born in his reign, sings of it as follows:—

“ And so great Arthur's seat ould Winchester prefers
Whose ould Round Table yet she vaunteth to be hers.”

Notwithstanding what is here advanced, it is plain that this tale did not gain universal credit, at least among the learned, at the beginning of the 16th century;* and we have otherwise certain proofs that the *Tabula Rotunda*, or Round Table, was first introduced into this country by King Stephen.† It was so called, because the knights, when they assembled to perform their feasts of chivalry, in the 12th and the succeeding ages, used to eat at a table of this form, to prevent disputes for precedence amongst those high-mettled champions. Hence the tournaments themselves obtained the name of *The Round Table*, by which we find them frequently called in the records of the times when they were preva-

* “ Si accolæ falsâ quâdam superstitione majorum non errant, Rotundam Mensum in castro Wintoniensi, ad æternam magni Arturis memoriam, solemniter, conservatam aspeximus, anno 1539.”—Lesley, Episcop. Rossen. ap. Trussel.

† “ Sane hujus modi concertatio militaris nunquam in Angliâ fuisse noscitur, nisi in diebus regis Stephani.”—Gul. Newbrigen. l. v, c. iv.

lent.* We have reason then to suppose that the real founder, or A.D. at least the great improver of the castle, King Stephen, and not the pretended founder of it, Arthur, made the present table; which supposition, whilst it takes off six centuries from its supposed antiquity, still leaves it an existence of seven centuries and a half, which suffice to render it a curious and valuable monument.

We shall not add much to the account which has already been given in our first volume,† of the King's house, with the offices and grounds belonging to it; but shall content ourselves with mentioning, that there were marble pillars in readiness, presented by the grand duke of Tuscany, for the interior decorations; that a centre cupola was to have risen 30 feet above the roof of the building; that there were to have been chapels under the two smaller cupolas, one for the king, the other for the queen, who was a princess of Portugal and a Catholic; that the main corps of the building, exclusive of detached offices, measures 326 feet north and south, and 216 feet east and west; and that from the centre gate, which would have stood in Southgate-street, a broad street, built on each side with elegant houses, was to have been continued in a line down to the west front of the cathedral.

The lane by which we proceeded from South-gate to view the ruins of the ancient castle, leads us to the church-yard of St. James's, a little beyond the present military parade. Here, in the suburbs of the city, formerly stood the parish church of the same name, the foundations of which are found in digging in the middle of the ground. This was a place of great devotion, for reasons which we cannot at present discover, even in the Saxon period; as we find that the monks of both the grand monasteries, namely, of the cathedral priory and St. Grimbald's abbey, were in the practice of going in solemn procession thither, especially on Palm Sunday.‡ This was a matter of so much consequence, that when the abbey was removed to Hyde, in the year 1110, the manner of making this procession was agreed upon and settled by charter between the two convents.|| Hence we learn that, on such occasions, the abbot of Hyde, with a few of his monks, came to the cathedral, and thence proceeded with the monks of the latter and the bishop, by the way of South-gate, and through the aforesaid lane, until they came opposite the castle gate; where they waited

* "Factum est hastilidium, quod *Tabula Rotunda* vocatur, ubi perii strenuissimus miles Herwaldus de Montenni."—Mat. West. ad an. 1252. "Anno 1259 Rotunda Tabula sedet apud Warwyk."—Annal. Wigorn. "Anno 1328 apud Bedfordiam Rotunda Tabula tenebatur per Rogerum de Mortuomari."—Knyghton, De Event. Ang.

† Vol. II, p. 36.

|| Ibid.

‡ *Charter de Idspex. ap Dugd. Lat. vol. I.*

A.D. for the procession of the rest of the monks of Hyde, who probably went from their house up Swan-lane, and round the north-west corner of the walls to meet them. The two bodies being thus united together, they made their station, as it is called, at St. James's, by the performance of a stated service. They then came together down the Romsey road, to the suburb of St. Valery, where the present obelisk stands; whence the Hyde monks returned home the same road by which they came, whilst those of St. Swithun's continued their procession through West-gate, and down the High-street to the cathedral.* In later years, it appears that one Adam Morton built a monastery at St. James's;† which, from its being called *De Albo Monasterio*, or of the White Monastery,‡ was probably occupied by Cistercians or Norbertines. We are not able to trace the history of this church any lower, except that it appears to have been considered as a place of peculiar devotion at the Reformation, by the Catholics of Winchester and the neighbourhood; who accordingly chose it for their burying-ground,|| to which purpose their descendants have applied it ever since.(a)

We descend, from the lofty situation of this cemetery, the same

* These particulars seem to be clearly made out from the said charter, with the help of an accurate knowledge of the several places therein mentioned.

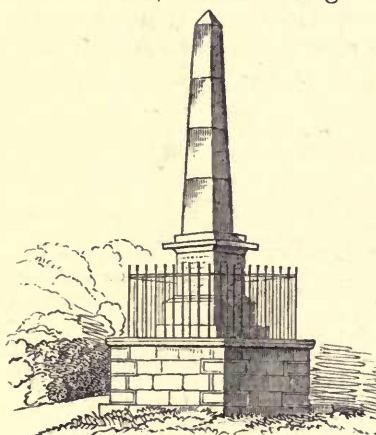
† Tanner's *Notitia Monastica*.

‡ "Sancti Jacobi de Albo Monasterio."—Regist. Orlton.

|| Independently of the circumstances mentioned above; this may be gathered from the epitaph of one of the Tichbournes, who was born before the change of religion in this country; which epitaph is still legible on one of the stones in this church-yard. "Here lies interred Richard Tichborne, Esq., aged fourscore and sixteen years, who died Dec. 20, 1636, and desired that his body might be buried here." The same predilection for this spot appears in other epitaphs which are to be met with, as in the following:—"H. S. E. Elizabeth Arundell, relict of John Arundell, Esq. of Llanbern. She was daughter of Wm. Brook, Esq. of Longwood, and was buried here by her own appointment." "Here lyeth Alice Lewis, relict of Dr. William Lewis, prebendary of this cathedral. Died 23 Sept. 1670. She was buried here by her own desire." N. B. This Dr. Lewis was that master of St. Cross, who was turned out of his place in the grand Rebellion. His lady was a Catholic, and educated her children in her own religion. It will gratify many of our readers to add a few more of these epitaphs, being for the most part unknown and hardly legible. The two first of them relate to persons mentioned in this work, vol. II, p. 36.—"Bernardus Howard Norfolciae Ducum sanguine illustris, Christiand pietate morumque probitate illustrior. Obdormivit in Domino 22 Apr. 1735." "H.S.E. R.P. Paulus Atkinson Franciscanus; qui 15 Oct. 1729, ætat 74, in Castro de Hurst vitam finiret, postquam ibidem 30 peregerat annos." "In Mem. optimi viri Rogeri Corham, qui difficilimis temporibus, animi integritatem ita servavit ut nulli infensus, omnibus charus semper haberetur." Other names distinguished by the rank or merit of the deceased which occur here, are those of Talbot, Ballysse, Sheldon, Wells, Stonor, Mannock, Jerningham, Tancred, Stapleton, Webbe, Curzon, Perkins, Wyborne, Lacy, Matthew, Duncomb, Monington, Weld, Simeon, Constable, Metham, Gahagan, Greenwood, Lynch, Fitzgerald, Egan, Cook, Meader, Wheble, Moody, Cave, Vynn, Charker, White, Collins, Milner, Challoner, Hyde, Berry, Martin, Savage, Nolan, &c.

(a) In the year 1829, a high brick wall was built around this burial place, at the expense of a gentleman named Farquharson, who then resided in Winchester, and the subscriptions of other pious persons. A lodge was at the same time erected, in which a person resides, who has the charge of the ground, for which he receives a weekly stipend, paid him by Mr. Farquharson.

way by which the monks returned in their procession to the city, A. D. being now part of the Romsey road ; until we come to the ancient parish of St. Valery, where now stands the obelisk. Adjoining to this parish, in a field, on the right-hand of the road to Stockbridge, was another very ancient church and cemetery : the latter being recorded as the scene of a miraculous event, in the transactions of St. Brinstan, bishop of this see, in the early part of the 10th century. Here skeletons continue to be dug up ; and not long ago, in improving the adjoining road, two earthen chalices, such as were buried with priests, were discovered. In a field, opposite to the site of St. Anastatia's church-yard, called Oram's Arbour, are vast intrenchments, which seem to have been cast up by the royal garrison of the castle and city in 1644.* The obelisk, however, is a more mournful memento of mortality than either of the above-mentioned cemeteries. The occasion of its erection has already been detailed.† The following are the inscriptions upon its sides :—



On the East side.—Their ninetieth feast was celebrated with uncommon joy, August 23, 1759, a year auspicious and glorious to these kingdoms, for plenty restored and the peaceful enjoyment of all national blessings, and for the renown and triumphs of their victorious arms through all quarters of the globe.

The North side contains the city arms, with the following names :—
Thomas Brereton, John Childs, John Barton, John Barret, stewards.(a)

* See vol. II, p. 13.

† Ibid, p. 32.

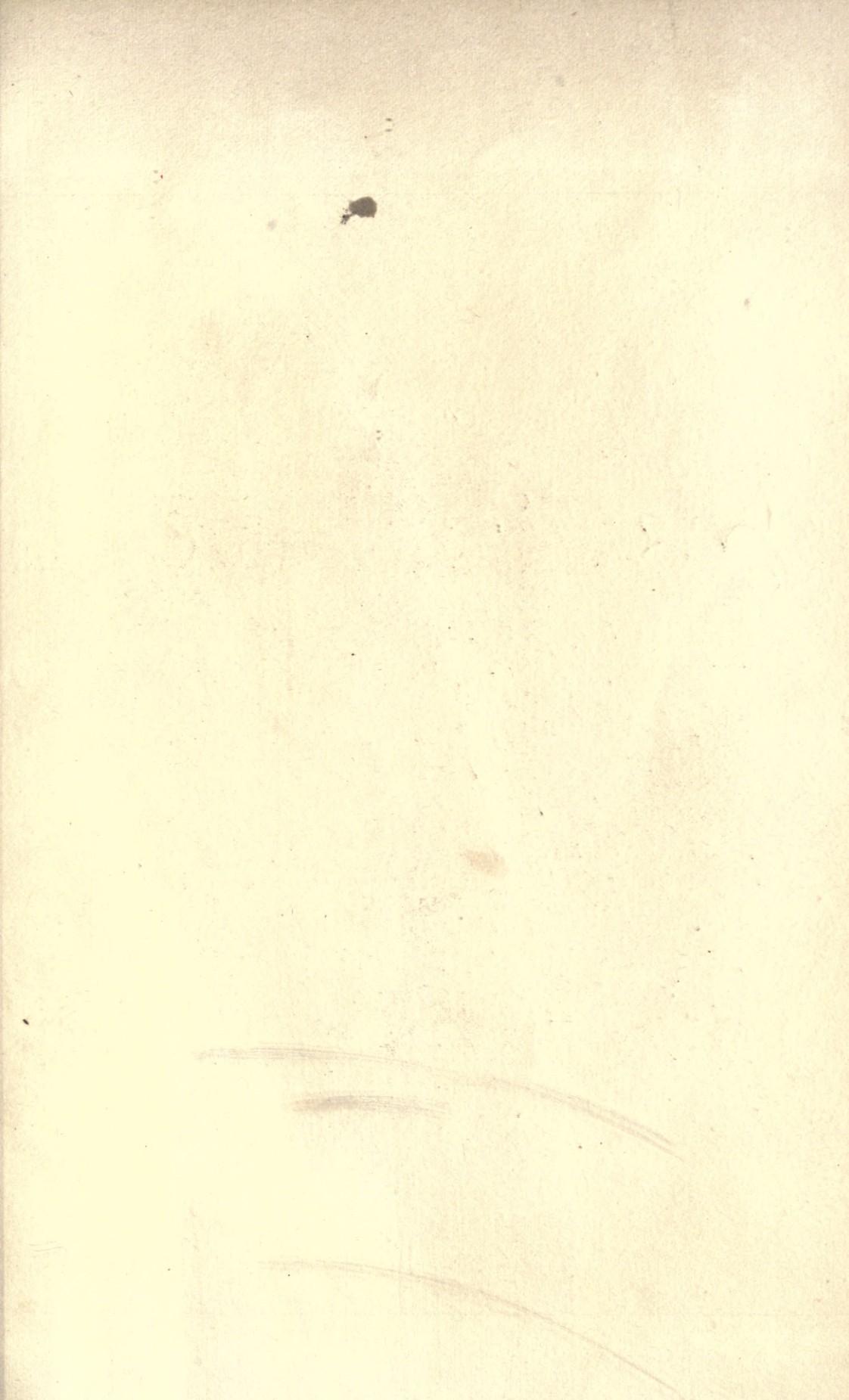
‡ This obelisk not having been erected many years, cannot be considered as in itself of any great authority. We have no difficulty, therefore, in adhering to the date we have assigned in the passage last referred to, and which is grounded on the most authentic MSS, as being that of the chief prevalence of the plague at Winchester, in opposition to the date which occurs on the obelisk.

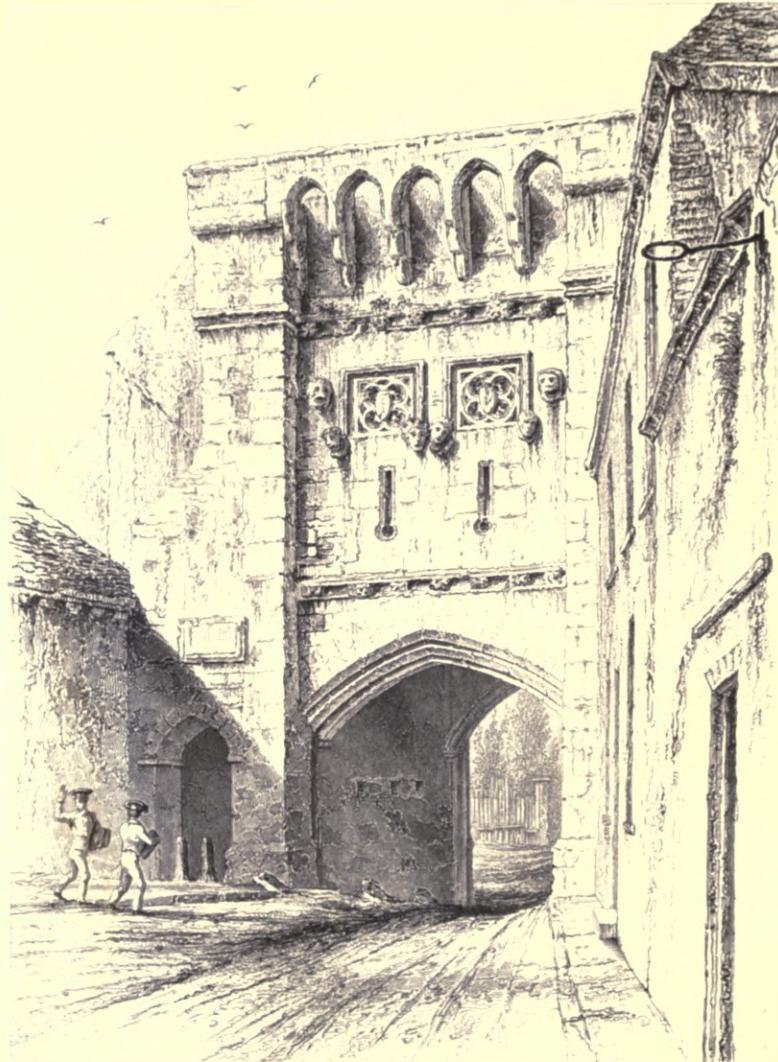
(a) These words have been since added :—Re-built Dec. 1, 1821, at the expense of the trustees and other citizens. Rev. H. D. Hopkins, Philip Williams, Esq., Nathaniel Atcheson, Esq., John Dunn, Esq., Stewards.

A.D. Being arrived at the West gate, we shall proceed to point out in
the next chapter, all that is worthy of notice within the walls.

* * * The King's house had originally on its east and west sides, the remains of the ancient city fosse, the whole of which, with the exception of about 90 yards of its length, on the premises of Mr. Barnes of this city, was filled up, during the process of cutting for the Railway. In 1810, the interior of this building underwent a series of alterations : the three stories of which it was originally composed being then converted, at an expense of 100,000*l.*, into four, not however by increasing the height of the pile, but by making the rooms less lofty. Still further interior alterations, were made a few years since, and the building is now capable of accommodating two entire regiments, with suitable apartments for their officers.

At the time when the above-named interior alterations were in progress, a gentleman named Boyd who was in superintendence, and resided in a house to the right as you ascend the hill to the County hall, by sounding in the cellar of his residence, was persuaded of the existence of some cavity beneath ; he therefore caused an opening to be made, and was rewarded by the discovery of the roof of an arch, upon breaking through which, a long passage extended south-east in an inclined plane from south-east to north-west, to a chamber, on the south side of which a flight of steps led upwards. No outlet was found, and the place was again closed up. Accident, a few years since, discovered what perseverance could not effect. Some workmen employed by Mr. Brown, builder of this city, in clearing away the sides of the castle ditch, in the vicinity of Mr. Boyd's labours, found an entrance into a vaulted passage, which, after being cleared of rubbish, was ascertained to communicate with the chamber found by Mr. Boyd. The entrance faces the east. In front was a flight of four steps, ascending to a stone platform, and thence four other steps descending toward the "ditch." After entering the vaulted way, a flight of steps brings you to a stone gateway, and an ascent of 17 ft. to another of a similar description. The gates are absent, and the hooks on which they were hung were removed by the workmen employed in clearing the rubbish. We now enter an irregular sided chamber, 12ft. by 14ft. and 16ft. high. On the right or north side, is another vaulted way, on a descent, and measures 46ft. In this passage are also two door-ways, similar to the former, also 17ft. from each other. The end of this has at some time or other been bricked up, when is not known. Whether this communicated with the ditch to the north-west, as the passage first named did to the south, has not been ascertained ; but it is very probable, as the means for fastening the gates are all inward toward the fortifications. Another passage, ascending south from the chamber 15 feet, is terminated by a wall, erected by the present occupier of the ground, to prevent the falling in of earth. In this passage there is an arched entrance, but to which no gate has ever been affixed. At the end of the passage, and immediately above the extremity, a large square stone is seen, which would seem to cover a communication to the interior of one of the towers that defended the north-east extremity of the castle fortifications. We have not speculated on the probable uses of these passages, but leave the matter to the decision of the antiquary. They were perhaps sally-ports, used in case of an attack from the occupiers of the city.





Drawn by Carter.

Engraved by G. Rose

WEST GATE.

Winchester Published for the Proprietor at Robt. Dods, Pall Mall Street
By H. Colburn Public Library Hatch Street

CHAP. IX.

West Gate, with the adjoining Fortifications of the City.—Ancient Streets and Churches in the Upper Part of Winchester.—The ancient Jews' Synagogue.—The Hall of the Guild of Merchants.—Antiquities there kept.—Defects in the modern Building, and the Inscription there.—Ancient Streets and Churches in the Middle Part of Winchester.—The City Cross.—Former Church of St. Mary Kalendar.—Collegiate Church of St. Maurice.—Antiquities in the Lower Part of Winchester.—The Franciscan Friars.—The Collegiate Chapel and Carnary of the Holy Trinity.—The Benedictine Abbey of St. Mary.—History of the Foundation of that Female Convent.—Its various Fortune.—Re-founded by Henry VIII.—Finally dissolved by him.—St. John's House.—Its first Foundation as an Hospital by St. Brinstan.—Its second Establishment by John Devenish.—Its Dissolution by Henry VIII.—Its third Charitable Institution by Richard Lamb, Esq.—The present Assembly Room, &c.—Convent of the Dominicans.—The East-Gate.

BEFORE we pass through West-gate, the picturesque ruins of the city wall, (a) intermingled with shrubs and ash trees, on the north side, claim our attention. Not far from the gate we discover the ruins of a turret, which, with another of the same form, protected the intermediate space of the wall, as far as what is called the Hermit's Tower, at the north extremity.* The last-mentioned we

* See Speed's Sketch of the City.

(a) These walls, as well as the adjoining ditch, were sold by the corporation some few years since. The various purchasers leveled them and made use of the flints of which they were composed, as also of an immense quantity dug out of the foundation, in building fences to the gardens into which the "ditch" was converted. Many houses now occupy the whole space, and life and activity have taken the place of the stillness and solemnity which before held sway. At the extreme north corner a new "Hermit's Tower" rears its head above the *modern* foliage with which it is surrounded, and sadly contrasts, in the mind's eye, with the *old* tower and its ivy covering. The situation is, however, pleasant, and it is a judicious appendage to a mansion immediately adjacent,

A.D. discover to have been a juliet or round tower. The ditch beneath this wall, and as far as the North gate, being immediately under the palace built by Henry II, was a stew for the king's fish. The prior of the cathedral was obliged to keep this constantly well stocked with fish, from the extensive fisheries of the monastery at Botley and elsewhere.* To answer such a purpose the ditch must have had grates extending across it, at North-gate and at West-gate. There is no doubt that, before the Conqueror's time, the city wall and ditch continued on the south side of the gate, in a straight line, and in the same style of building with that on the north side; but a citadel being indispensably necessary for his purposes, one was here added to it; by which means the Roman angular form was destroyed at this south-west end, as was the case with the south-east end soon after, from a similar cause, namely, the erection of Wolvesey castle by Bishop De Blois. Adhering to the outside of the gate are the remains of a Saxon chapel, called *St. Mary's in the Ditch.*† The east end, consisting of a circular arch supported by Saxon pillars, and enriched with the wavy moulding, is, or was very lately, in tolerable preservation.(a) The main substance of the gate appears to be of the same date with the chapel; but the machicolation at the top of it, for throwing down burning and other destructive matter on the besiegers immediately below; the grooves for the sliding of the herse or portcullis; the busts; the shields inscribed in quatrefoils; and in general the facing of the whole, is of much later workmanship. Under the gate, on the south side of it, is a dungeon, and over it part of a dwelling-house (b). We are indebted to this lucky circumstance for the preservation of so much of the honours and ornaments of the city. Had it not been for the expense of indemnifying the proprietors of the tenement, this gate would have been sacrificed by the unfeeling commissioners of the pavement, when they demolished the others.

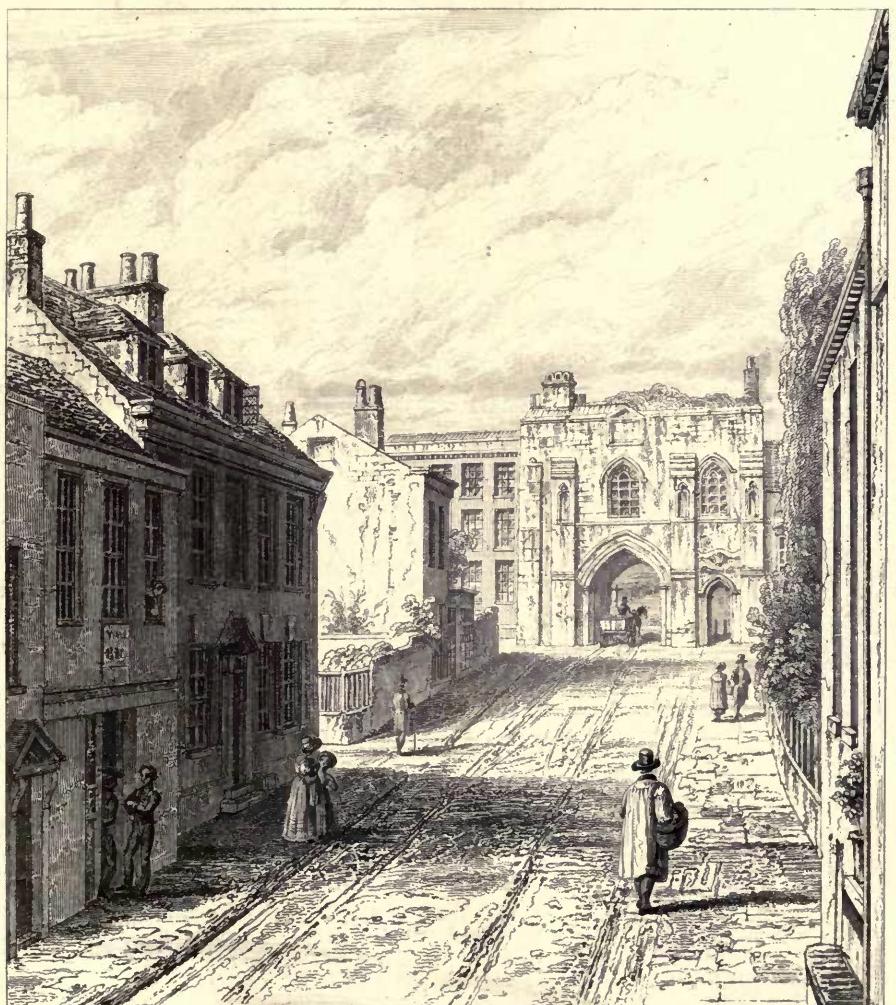
Having passed through the gate, we find, on the right or south side, the present ordinary way up to the mount on which the castle and King's house stand. This, however, was not the case formerly; nothing presented itself to the view of the spectator in that direction, but deep military ditches, lofty stone walls, and huge projecting towers. In order to pass from the city into the castle,

* "Prior S. Swithun, &c. De fossato regis extra portam borealem ibidem custodiendo, et piscibus instaurandis ad commodum regis."—Pat. anno 4, Edw. I, ap. Gale, p. 7.

† "Stæ Maria de fossato, extra port. occid."—Regist. Pontissar.

(a) This now ceases to exist.

(b) Now converted into a muniment room.



Drawn by O. Carter

Engraved by J. Le Neux

WEST GATE LOOKING WEST.

Winchester. Published for the Proprietor Jas. Robbins, College Street.
By D.F. Gilmour, Public Library, High Street.

it was absolutely necessary to go either through South-gate or A.D. West-gate. Somewhere on the left or north side of the High-street, not far from the walls, seem to have stood the churches of *St. Peter Whitebread*,* and of *All Saints in the Vineyard*.† On the same side of the way, in the High-street itself, existed, not many years since, the best modern house in the whole city, called *Westgate house*, belonging to the family of the Townsend's. It was taken down and sold by piecemeal for want of a tenant; which was no sooner performed, than many persons presented themselves who would gladly have rented it. On the opposite side, immediately below the castle ditch was an open space. *Gar-street*,(a) which first occurring on that side of the way, in its original extent, from High-street to near South-gate, appears to have contained four churches or chapels, *St. Mary's*, *St. Andrew's*, *St. Margaret's*, and *St. Paul's*. Nearly facing this, on the other side of the High-street, is *Staple Garden*; so called, because it was originally the garden of the palace in that neighbourhood, and afterwards became the staple or market of wool, which was established there, for this part of the kingdom by Edward III. At the same period proper warehouses were built, and scales, weights, &c., provided for carrying it on; some part of which were to be seen on the spot at the beginning of the 17th century.‡ At present it has nothing to shew, except a few cottages, and the back of the extensive new gaol for the county, which is built upon Mr. Howard's plan, and regulated according to his ideas. We come next to *Gold-street*, now called *Southgate-street*, because it led to the gate of that name. It lies on the south side of the High-street, and, like Gar-street, was open towards the castle, containing the like number of churches, viz. *St. Mary Odes*, joining to South-gate, on the west side; *All Hallows*, or All Saints, a little higher up, on the same side; and those of *St. Nicholas* and *St. Boniface*: not to mention *St. Clement*; the remains of which are still visible, in the walls of the blacksmith's shop, at the intersection of St. Clement's-street, with Southgate-street. Nearly opposite to the last-men-

* *S. Petri de Albo Pane.*

† *Omnium Sanctorum in Vineis*. N.B. The existence and situation of the several churches or chapels, mentioned in the following survey of the city, are chiefly ascertained from the Episcopal Registers, from Trussel's MSS. and from Title Deeds, which we have perused. In some instances, however, we have borrowed from Godson's large Map of Winchester, or from certain probable conjectures, where no better authority was to be procured. We shall give in our Appendix, a complete list of these, and of all other such edifices which we have been enabled to discover with the authorities on which their existence rests.

‡ Trussel says that the king's beam, &c., for weighing, was to be seen at the warehouse in this garden when he wrote.

(a) Now called Trafalgar-street.

A.D. tioned street is *Jewry-street*. Here a great number of Jews resided in the 12th and 13th centuries, and here they had their synagogue,* until the popular commotions, so frequent in those ages against that devoted people, and at last the great slaughter of them by the barons, when they stormed and sacked Winchester, in the reign of Henry III,† seem to have extirpated them out of this ancient metropolis. The modern name of the street is *Gaol-street*.*(a)* In fact, here stands the grand front and principal part of the gaol, which was re-built in a style of great magnificence and strength, under the direction of Mr. Moneypenny, an architect celebrated for several other erections of the same kind. The gaol is known to have stood in the same place as early as the reign of James I. The George Inn, at the entrance of this street, is of still higher antiquity ; having existed on the same spot as early, at least, as the reign of Edward IV. There formerly stood in this street a church of *St. Michael*,‡ and another of *St. Margaret*, which latter was placed in the garden, just behind the chapel in St. Peter's-street.*(b)*

The next street we come to lies on the right-hand, and is now called after *St. Thomas*, but its ancient name was *Calpe-street*. The church itself, from which it receives its name, was not dedicated to St. Thomas, but to *St. Petrocus*, an ancient British or Welch saint of the 12th century. We cannot help remarking that the adoption of the British saints by the converted Saxons, of which there are innumerable instances besides the present, is a proof that the two nations, whatever political jealousies they entertained of each other, certainly professed the same religion. Another church, in the same street, bore the name of *St. Elphege*. At the junction of this with the High-street, on the east side, stands *The Hall of the Guild of Merchants of Winchester* ; which guild or society is the most ancient institution of that nature that does exist, or is known to have existed in the kingdom : having been first incorporated by King Ethelwolph, father of Alfred the Great.|| It is now vulgarly called *The Town-Hall* ; and though a modern

* "Ther is a streate in Winchester that leadith right from the High-strete to the North-gate, caullid the Jury, by cause the Jues did iuhabit it, and had their Synagogue ther."—Leland, Itin.

† Ibid, *Dictum de Kenilworth*.

|| Trussell's MSS.

‡ *S. Michaelis in Judaismo*.

(a) Again changed to Jewry-street.

(b) At the extreme end of Jewry-street, a large building was erected in the year 1838, to be used as a corn-market. The site, however, is very injudicious, being far from the business part of the city ; and from that circumstance and the heaviness of the tolls, the speculation is not approved of either by the agriculturists or by the inhabitants of the city. Near this building the gasometer is situated.

building; contains, besides the city archives, many curious articles A.D. of antiquity, such as the original Winchester bushel, given by Edgar; a later bushel, given by Henry VII; with other measures, both for quantity and length, given by the same or other princes; the ancient seals, &c.(a) In the tower of this hall hangs the Curfew bell, which continues to sound the time of extinguishing fires and lights, at eight o'clock in the evening, and of lighting them again at four in the morning; according to the ordinance of the Conqueror, which he first established in this city, seven centuries and a half backwards. The present hall, which was re-built at the beginning of the last century, is neatly fitted up in the inside; and would not be an inelegant structure on the outside, were not the bold Tuscan pillars on which it stands, totally buried amidst the vulgar shop windows and bulks which have been suffered to project between them. The front of it is ornamented with a large clock, extending into the middle of the street, the gift of Sir William Paulet;(b) and with an elegant statue of Queen Ann, presented to the city by George Bridges, Esq., who was its representative in seven successive parliaments. We may form a conjecture concerning the political sentiments of the donor from the inscription placed under the statue, which is the following:—"ANNO PACIFICO ANNA REGINA. 1713."*

A short space below Calpe-street is *Fleshmonger-street*;† so called of old, because here stood the chief shambles of the city. But these having been long removed elsewhere, the street has been named, from an ancient parish church of St. Peter,‡ which stood in the middle of it, *St. Peter's-street*.|| On the site of this church of St. Peter stands the present Catholic chapel, and the house of its incumbent, called *St. Peter's house*. Other churches which stood in this street were those of *St. Michael*, *St. Martin*, and *St. Swithun*. Of these, the first-mentioned stood at the north end, on the bowling-green; and the last near the south end; the foundations of which enclose a garden, that, from the term of *Good-begot*,

* *Queen Ann in the peaceful year 1713.* This is the intended meaning of the inscription; by which we learn that he approved of the peace, which one party so much applauded, and the other so much vilified. But according to the true lapidary style, this inscription would convey the following sense:—*Queen Ann dedicates this statue to the year of peace.*

† *Via Carnificum.*

‡ *S. Petri de Macello.*

|| In the front of St. Peter's house is the following inscription, which appears to have been placed by its religious and bountiful builder, Roger Corham, Esq.—"THIS IS ST. PETER'S STREET."

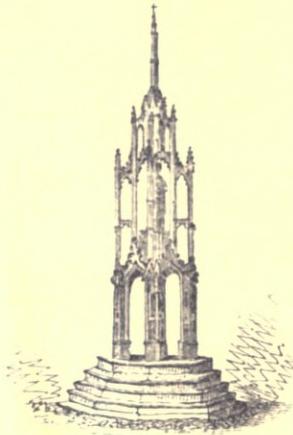
(a) These articles, as before named, are now preserved in the muniment room over the West gate.

(b) This clock was illuminated with gas, at the time when it was introduced into the streets of the city.

A. D. or rather *God-begate*, which occurs in the title deeds of it, seems to have been included in the ample charter of privileges granted by St. Edward the Confessor to the cathedral priory.* The most showy modern house amongst the few that remain in this street, out of 140 houses of which it once consisted,† is that built towards the south end of it by Sir Christopher Wren, for Madame de Querouaille, the beautiful duchess of Portsmouth, and favourite mistress of Charles II, whose bust appears in front of it, whilst he himself was erecting the King's house for his royal palace.

At length we arrive at a monument of antiquity, which still exists in the High-street, and which indeed is one of the few things of the same kind that has escaped destruction, namely, the City Cross.

This stands a little below the street last-mentioned, on the south side of the High-street. Not only the magnificent Gothic arch-work, in three distinct stories, remains entire; but the cross itself is exalted over it, at the top of an ornamented shaft.‡ The present monument does not appear to have suffered any material injury, except from the corroding tooth of time; a circumstance which occurs in few structures of this nature in other cities. Crosses were erected, in ancient times, for a variety of purposes; but the general intent of such as, like this, were erected in market-places, was to pay



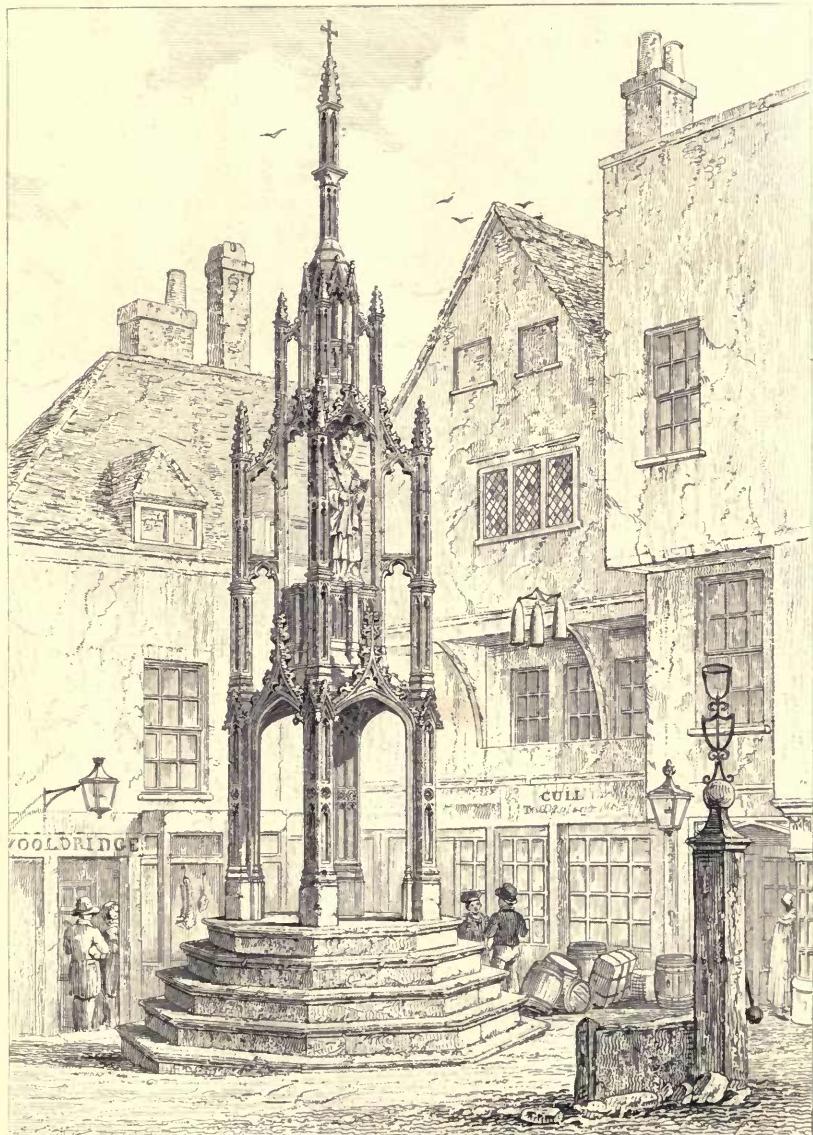
a public homage to the religion of Christ crucified, and to inspire men with a sense of morality and piety amidst the ordinary transactions of life. We discover that the cross before us when perfect, was exceedingly light and elegant. From the style of its architecture, it appears not to be more ancient than the reign of Henry VI, who, as we learn, instituted *a Fraternity of the Holy Cross*, as it was called, which erected many structures of this kind in different parts of the kingdom.|| The figure in the canopied niche, is that of a young man in the Roman dress, with short hair, and the breast uncovered; bearing a palm branch, the sure token of

* Rudborne, Hist. Maj. l. iv, c. v.

† The Petition of the City to Henry VI; Anno Reg. 30; In Turri Lond.

‡ This shaft was much more ornamented formerly than it is at present. In the annexed wood cut, we have endeavoured to restore it to what we have reason to believe was its exact original appearance.

|| Camden's Britannia, Berkshire.



Drawn by O. Carter

Engraved by W. Tombleson

CITY CROSS.

Winchester. Published for the Proprietor Sa^d Robbins, College Street
By D.E. Gilmeur, Public Library, High Street.

a martyr, in his right-hand ; and in his left, a small square mass, A.D. which, in its original perfect state, might have represented a book, or the model of a church, or, in short, a variety of other things. This statue has hitherto passed for that of St. John the Evangelist,* but it wants the appropriate emblems of this saint.† It is much more probable, that it was intended for St. Laurence, the Roman martyr, the patron of the church close to which it stands ; or St. Amphiballus, the British martyr, to whom the cathedral was once dedicated. We are to observe, that this statue formerly stood on the south side of the cross ; to the obscurity of which situation we are probably indebted for its preservation, when those on the three more exposed sides were demolished. At length, this figure was removed to the niche on the west side, where we still behold it. We have already mentioned the gratitude which is due, not only from antiquaries, but also from the citizens at large, and will continue to be due from posterity, to those spirited individuals, who, when the cross was clandestinely sold to the late Mr. Dummer, and scaffolds were erected to take it down, in order to remove it to the grounds at Cranbury, rose in defence of this their ancient monument, and effectually preserved it for the honour and ornament of their city.‡

It appears that, in ancient times, the space was open between the Cross and the parish church of St. Lawrence, which is now so hidden by houses built around it, as hardly to be visible. This is the mother church, being probably the first built parish church in the city ; hence the bishop takes possession of his diocese by making a solemn entry into this little edifice. With diligent searching, however, the church-door may be found near the entrance of *Great Minster-street* ; in which formerly there was also a church of *St. Martin*. The said street passing along the end of the Square,—the site, as we have often remarked,|| of William the Conqueror's palace,—leads to a street, behind the close or ancient cloisters, now called *Simmond's-street*, from an hospital built therein by a mercer of that name, for the support of six old men, four boys, and one woman. It was erected in 1607, and is inscribed on its front “*Christes Hospital* ;” though it is more generally called, the Blue Coat Hospital, from the colour of the clothes which the men and boys wear who belong to it. These exhibit the fashion of the dress prevalent amongst the ordinary people at the period of this foundation,—the reign of James I.

* See the Anonymous History, vol. I, p. 227.

† Viz. a chalice in the left-hand, with a serpent issuing out of it, and the right raised up in the action of benediction.

‡ Vol. II, p. 49.

|| Vol. I, p. 142; vol. II, p. 130.

A.D. Proceeding from the Cross, down High-street, on the right-hand, we immediately enter into a piazza, called the *Pent-house*. On the left-hand side of the way is the ancient *Parishment-street*, now called Parchment-street. In this was a church of *St. Martin*, and another of *St. Lawrence*. Here also, at the upper end of the street, on the east side of it, stood Clobery house, belonging to the general of that name, in the reign of Charles II, who was so greatly instrumental in bringing about the Restoration.* By the Saxon doorway, which is almost all that is left of this habitation, it appears to have been of high antiquity. On the site of it is at present erected a noble and commodious Hospital for the county of Hants; which hospital, as in its former situation it was the first establishment of that nature out of the metropolis, so it has never been surpassed in any other county, for the abilities of its medical attendants. In the same street stands a small Meeting-house, belonging to the Wesleyans, and another used by that class of dissenters called Independents. Below Parchment-street, nearly opposite the centre of the Pent-house, stood the parish church of *St. Mary Kalendar*: (a) which was so large and elegant as to have once formed the principal ornament of the High-street.† It seems to have been neglected soon after the Reformation; as it stood unroofed in the reign of James I.‡ Instead of being repaired, it was taken down, and the parish united with that of St. Maurice.

A little beyond the Pent-house, on the same side of the way, we come to a short street, leading into the great church-yard; the ancient name of which we have not been able to discover. It is now called *Market-street*, from its joining to the new fabric, built for keeping the markets in, when they were removed thither in 1772. Some years ago, in digging at the south end of this street, and the east end of the Square, the workmen met with the foundation of a tower of prodigious strength. This probably made part of the Conqueror's palace, so often mentioned. Opposite to this street, to the north, is the ancient *Shulworth-Street*, now called *The Upper Brook*, from a small canal which flows along the greater part of it. At the intersection of this with St. George's-street, opposite the blacksmith's shop, are the foundations of an ancient church, probably that of the saint just mentioned. In these are seen, worked into the wall, two Druidical stones. A third, which belonged to the same group, and was probably the cromlech, or altar stone, is now removed to St. Peter's chapel. In this street

* See vol. II, p. 25.

† Trussell's MSS.

‡ Ibid.

(a) On part of its site the Public Library and Reading Rooms now stand.

also was a church of *St. Swithun*. Near the same, being probably A.D. that which intersects the Upper and the Middle Brook, was *Wode-street*; which contained the churches of *All Hallows* and *St. Martin*. Lower down, on the south side of the High-street, is the church of *St. Maurice*; which, though now mutilated of one of its aisles, is, without question, the most ostensible parish church in Winchester.(a) It was formerly collegiate, having a congregation of regular clergy attached to it, under a superior, by the name of *The Prior and Brethren of St. Peter*,* who of course performed there the whole divine office, in the same manner as was done by the monks in the cathedral. The porch, though much obstructed and concealed by mean bulks and sheds, gives proof of elegant Saxon workmanship. The church, itself, however, where it has not been modernised, exhibits the ornamented Gothic; particularly the great east window. Nearly opposite to this church, on the left-hand side of the way, is *Wongar-street*, now called *The Middle Brook*. In this stood the church of *St. Pancras*; what however principally distinguished it, between the 14th and 16th centuries, were the church and convent of the Franciscan, or Grey Friars.† These were dedicated in the name of the founder of that order, St. Francis of Assisium,‡ who established it in 1209, upon the basis of the most absolute poverty and mortification that it is possible to imagine. Certain friars of this order, with B. Agnellus of Pisa, at their head,|| arrived in England in the year 1220; where they were kindly received by Henry III, who, amongst other settlements, gave them a convent in this his favourite city.§ Considerable parts of this being built of smooth black flints, neatly laid, existed in the last century.¶ At present we can barely trace the foundations of the church, in the great garden between the Middle and the Lower Brook, which formed the inclosure of this monastery, and is itself built entirely of such smooth flints. In

* Regist. Wykeham.

† Lowth, Trussel, Parkinson in his *Anglo Minorita*, and former writers in general, misled by Leland, who visited Winchester soon after the suppression of the religious houses, place this convent at the East-gate, where the Dominicans' house stood, and fix the latter somewhere at the north side of the city, without ascertaining its actual situation. But these and all such other authorities must yield to the deeds of the college, upon which both the convents were settled at the dissolution of religious houses, and which continues to possess them at the present day. These deeds ascertain the situation of the couvents in the manner here described.

‡ Monasticon, Harpsfield, Speed.

|| Monasticon, Butler. § Harpsfield, Speed, Parkinson. ¶ Trussel's MSS.

(a) This building being in a very dilapidated state, a subscription was commenced, not long since, to pull it down and erect a new church in its stead. So successful have been the promoters of this most meritorious work that nearly the whole of the necessary funds are now (1839) collected to defray the expenses; the erection will, we understand, be proceeded in forthwith.

A.D. this church was buried Edmund of Woodstock, the good earl of Kent,* after he had been beheaded before the castle gate, in the manner we have related.† The value of this convent and inclosure, at the dissolution of such establishments, was deemed to be 13*s. 4d.*, and was bestowed upon the college of St. Mary. Near the convent was *Ruel-street*; being probably the lane which now unites together the Middle and Lower Brook. It was so called from the chapel which stood in it of St. Ruel, or Rouold, by contraction from Rumbold. At present Wongar-street is chiefly remarkable for the general poor-house, which has lately been established in it.‡ (a) *The Lower Brook*, which is the next street on the same side of the way, was anciently called *Tanners'-street*. In this were the churches of *St. Mary*, and of *St. John's in the Ivey*. From this street proceeded another, first in the eastern, and then in a southern direction, named in ancient times *Buck-street*, now *Busket-lane*. Even this obscure passage had two churches in it, *St. John's of the Latin-gate*, and *All Hallows*.

Below the Lower Brook, till of late, the High-street was contracted by a range of buildings on its south side, the most considerable of which was the city gaol.|| Here stood the neat collegiate

* Trussell's MSS; Parkinson.

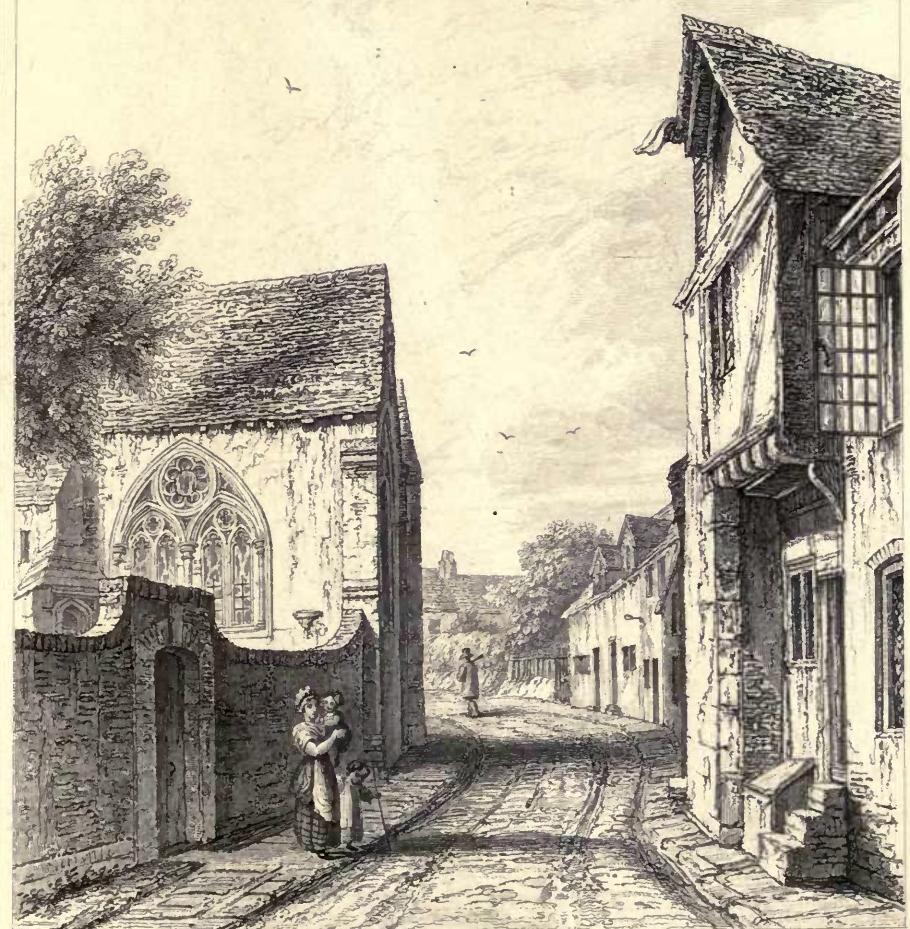
† Vol I, p. 215.

‡ We have reason to believe that this house is conducted with as much humanity and propriety as is possible in such an institution; but we have three invincible objections to the prevailing mode of huddling a vast number of poor people together, of each sex and of every age and description. The first is, that it inflicts upon many persons, whose only fault is their poverty, the most severe punishment our laws are acquainted with, next to that of death, namely, hopeless captivity; and that in the worst of company. Our second objection is, that it destroys the essential relations of nature between parents, children, husbands, wives, &c. When a whole family is removed, by an unfeeling parish, into this general depository of human misery, the child is no longer dependant upon its parents for its subsistence; it no longer eats and drinks, and works and prays, at their command, but at that of the master or mistress, whose orders the parents themselves are obliged to obey. In these circumstances it will not be surprising if the child should strike or spit upon the authors of its being. Lastly, experience proves, that to collect a great number of persons, especially poor children, together, without that attention and those precautions which cannot be expected in a poor-house, is to extend the sphere of moral infection. The wicked will not be reclaimed by the innocent; on the contrary, they will initiate them into their own evil habits. There, are, however, it must be owned, two advantages to be weighed against these inconveniences. One is, that this summary mode of providing for the poor is a great saving of time and trouble to overseers. The other is, that the poor themselves, being intimidated by the prospect of a poor-house prison, will almost perish before they apply for parochial relief!

|| This part of the High-street, which was before very narrow, is now exceedingly spacious, by the taking down of the above-mentioned gaol, &c., and of the voluntary surrender of the large space of ground between it and the abbey, which Mr. Weld, and the ladies his tenants, made for the benefit of the city. Not content with this, they, at the request of the magistrates, made a free gift of a piece of ground in their kitchen garden for the erection of the present city gaol. (b)

(a) Sold after the passing of the new Poor Law, and cottages erected on the ground upon which it stood.

(b) This is now converted into a police station, the city prisoners being lodged in the county gaol, the city paying a weekly stipend for their support.



Drawn by O'Connor

Engraved by J.J. Lenz

ST. JOHNS STREET AND CHURCH.

Winchester. Published for the Proprietor Ja^r Robbins, College Street
By D.F. Calmour Public Library, High Street.

church of the Holy Trinity, founded and endowed by Roger, John, A.D. and Richard de Inkpen,* rich citizens of Winchester, in the 11th century,† for a warden and a certain number of priests,‡ as a chantry and general charnel-house for the city.|| The charnel-house where the bones were kept, was beneath the chapel, so that to enter into the chapel it was necessary to go up a flight of steps.

This chapel stood on the north side of the abbey church of St. Mary.§ This was the most ancient and the most considerable religious establishment in Winchester, after the cathedral priory, and the abbey of St. Grimbald or of Hyde. It was founded for Benedictine nuns, with the help of King Alfred, by his queen, Alswitha; and here, upon his demise, she passed the years of her widowhood under the religious veil, with such exemplary virtue and piety, that her name was afterwards inserted in the list of saints. Her body, however, was not buried here, but at the New Minster.¶ The church of this abbey, which was afterwards called *The Nunna Minster*, and appears to have been furnished with a high tower, was consecrated by Archbishop Plegmund in honour of the Blessed Virgin Mary.** The person, however, who conferred the greatest distinction upon this royal foundation, was Edburga, grand-daughter of the foundress, and daughter of King Edward the Elder. This princess, from her very infancy, gave signs of her preference of a retired and devout life to all the pomp and pleasures of the world.†† Hence, being permitted by her father to follow her pious calling in the abbey of St. Mary, she became a model of every Christian virtue to her religious sisters, and particularly of humility; insomuch, that it was her custom to rise from her bed privately in the night in order to perform the most menial offices of the house, and in particular to wash the clothes of the other nuns, who, for a long time, were unable to discover by what means this was effected.††† She was afterwards chosen abbess of her monastery, in which office she continued until her death, which took place in the year 960. Her body was interred in the

* Charters apud Gale, p. 12; Trussel; Leland. "Ther is a fair chapelle on the north side of S. Mary Abbay church, in an area therby; to the wich men entre by a certen steppes. Under it is a vault for a carnarie."—Itin. vol. III, pp. 99, 100.

† We have assigned this date, as we also did in our first volume, p. 148, on the authority of Trussel; but we are much inclined to doubt, from the date of the charters in the tower, cited by Gale, whether this foundation be more ancient than the reign of Edward II.

‡ Lowth, Life of W. W. p. 69; Leland.

|| Trussel's MSS.

§ Leland, ut supra.

¶ Rudb. Hist. Maj.

** "Archiepiscopus Plegmndus encenavit in Wintonia urbe ardum turrim que tum noviter fundata fuerat in honore Genitricis Dei Mariæ."—Nobilis. Ethelward. Chronic. l. iv.

†† Gul. Malm. De Reg. et De Pontif; Surius.

††† Ibid.

A.D. church of her abbey* though a portion of it was afterwards translated to Pershore;† and she herself was honoured as a saint,‡ and as the secondary patroness of this her convent.|| For the better support of this abbey, which does not appear to have been originally well endowed, King Edmund, brother to the above-mentioned holy abbess, settled upon it a toll, to be collected of all merchandise passing by water under the city bridge; or by land under the east gate.§ Notwithstanding this resource, the abbey had fallen into great poverty and decay in the time of King Edgar, when our zealous bishop, St. Ethelwold, undertook to restore, and in a manner to found it anew; which he performed in the most ample manner:¶ at the same time regulating its discipline and religious observances, according to the new Benedictine concordate, lately settled and published by himself and St. Dunstan, in this city. He, at the same time, appointed a venerable and experienced religious woman, by name Etheldreda, to be the superior of this abbey, in order to carry his plans into execution. Henceforward, this house became the resort of many West Saxon ladies of royal or noble parentage. In 992, the abbey of Romsey being exposed to the fury of the Danish ravager, Swayne, the religious inhabitants of it, amongst whom was St. Elfleda, another daughter of King Edward the Elder, together with their abbess, Elwina, fled to this city for refuge;** and were of course received and entertained by their religious sisters of St. Mary's abbey. Here also the illustrious and pious Princess Matilda, daughter of St. Margaret, queen of Scotland, and the direct descendant of Edmund Ironside, was educated; and here she put on the religious veil, though without making the usual solemn vows:†† and was, at length, reluctantly forced by her father, Malcolm, king of Scotland, backed by the counsel of St. Anselm, to give her hand in marriage to Henry I.‡‡ About this time we discover that Alicia was abbess of the convent, her predecessor's name was Beatrix.||| In that solemn procession, which took place from this city, to conduct the Empress Maud into it, we have remarked, that the nuns of this abbey marched out together with the other religious and dignified persons, who then resided here.§§ The fact is, this was to them an occasion, not only of public, but of private, joy; the empress being the daugh-

* "Cujus corpus Wintoniae requiescit apud **Nunnamenster** sine fallaciâ."—Annal. Wint. an. 901. † Gul. Malm. ‡ Martyrolog. Anglic. Junii 15.

|| Harpsfield, Speed.

‡ Trussel's MSS.

¶ Rudb. Hist. Maj.

** Capgrave, in Vit. Elf.

†† Will. Malm. De Reg. l. v.; Mat. Paris.

‡‡ Ibid.

||| Annal. Wint. an. 1104.

§§ Vol. I, p. 160, ex Chron. Gervas Dorob.

ter of their friend and companion Maud, the good queen, as she A.D.
was emphatically named. Being disappointed, however, in the
hopes of peace, which they and the nation in general entertained,
in consequence of the interview on Magdalen downs; these nuns
were amongst the first of those who experienced the horrors of the
civil war which broke out in this city. For their house being
completely commanded by the bishop's new-built castle of Wol-
vesey, the garrison of the latter threw their wild-fire, of which they
made so fatal a use in this war, with such effect upon it, as en-
tirely to reduce it to ashes.* We may be assured that Henry II,
or Fitz-empress, befriended these ladies, and assisted them in re-
storing their abbey to its ancient splendor. We have positive
proof of the regard which his grandson, Henry III, had for this
establishment; it being his pleasure, that its successive abbesses
should be solemnly presented to him in the castle, upon their elec-
tion; whom he was accustomed to receive in the most gracious
manner. In 1265, the Abbess, Agnes dying, Euphemia, a nun of 1265.
the same house, was chosen to succeed her, and was the same day
graciously received by the king, who was then residing at Winches-
ter.† In 1270, Euphemia, having resigned her office with her 1270.
life, Lucia, who had been prioress of the convent, was elected in
her place; and being presented at the castle, was received by
Henry with his usual kindness.‡ The same prince respected the
sanctity of this place, when one of his ministers, Stephen de Se-
grave, against whom he was greatly incensed, fled hither for
refuge.|| But though this renowned abbey was exempt from ordi-
nary civil, it was not free from ordinary ecclesiastical, jurisdiction.
In 1274, a visitation of it, as likewise of the cathedral priory and 1274.
of Hyde-abby, was performed by Boniface, archbishop of Canter-
bury.§ In 1271, we find that it was in like manner visited by
Nicholas De Ely, the diocesan bishop.¶ It appears also that our
illustrious prelate Wykeham visited in person this, as well as the
other religious houses of his diocese,** nor was he forgetful of it
in his last will, bequeathing to the abbess of it five marks, and to
each of the nuns 13*s.* 4*d.*††

When this convent had subsisted six centuries and a half, emi-
nent for the regularity and piety of its inhabitants in general, as well
as for the rank and birth of many amongst them; it was on a sud- 1536
den involved in that general proscription of all such monasteries as

* Gervas Dorob., Trussel.

† Annales Wintonienses, ad dict. an.

‡ Annal. Wigorn. ad dict. an.

|| Flores Histor. Westmon.

§ Annal. Wint. ad dict. an.

¶ Annal. Wigorn. ad dict. an.

** Regist. Wykeham, apud Lowth, Life of W. W. p. 69.

†† Testam. W. W. ap. Lowth.

A.D. were under the yearly value of $200l.$ the revenues of this amounting only to $179l. 7s. 2d.$ per ann.* This was done under pretence that strict regularity and conventional discipline could not be observed in the poorer monasteries;† whereas the real reason obviously was, that the profligate Henry and his abandoned courtiers did not think the moment was yet arrived for attacking the grand monasteries, which were powerful by their influence and connexions; many of which also had superiors honoured with seats in parliament. At this time Dame Elizabeth Shelly was abbess of the convent, which consisted of 21 nuns,‡ besides servants. Being a woman of great talents and spirit, she found means, for the present, to avert the storm; and actually obtained letters patent, under the king's private seal, dated August 27, 1536, by which her abbey was new founded with all its property and privileges, except the valuable manors of Allecaning and Archeount, in Wiltshire, which were alienated in favour of Lord Edward Seymour, Viscount Beauchamp, and Lady Ann his wife;|| and she, the said Dame Shelly, was appointed the abbess of the new-founded convent.§ By virtue of this charter, the peculiar exercises of the monastic life continued to be followed in this house, after all the other convents in Winchester were suppressed; not only those of the poorer sort, but also the grand priory of St. Swithun and Hyde abbey. At length, Henry being weary of this indulgence, or, what is more probable, some of his courtiers being impatient for the remaining spoils of this establishment; his agents had recourse here to their usual arts for forcing the superiors of convents into a surrender, where they could not be persuaded to do the same voluntarily.¶ In consequence of these, St. Mary's abbey at length fell in its turn, after it had subsisted four years by virtue of the new

* Monasticon.

† 27 Hen. VIII, c. xxviii.

‡ Lowth, p. 69.

|| In our first volume, we have intimated that the abbess and convent purchased the favour of the then Lord Beauchamp and his lady, by a *voluntary* surrender to them of their lands in Wiltshire, which lay exceedingly convenient for their use. But the author of the Monasticon seems to be better founded in asserting that Henry arbitrarily gave them away, which leaves the motives of his new-founding this abbey quite in the dark. The author's words are these:—"In this case the king favoured those nuns, as Polyphe-mus did Ulysses, preserving them to be at last devoured. Yet were they obliged to purchase that short relief at a dear rate; for it cost them the manors of Archeount and Allecaning, &c., which that insatiable monarch wrested from the poor nuns, to save them at that time from destruction. And it is very well worth observing, that his pretence for suppressing of all the monasteries that were under the yearly value of $200l.$, and of this amongst them, was, that they were too poor to subsist decently and perform the service of God honourably; and yet he made this poorer than it was before, in order to spare it. Perhaps he had some private reason to oblige Ann, the wife of Edward Seymour, Viscount Beauchamp, on whom he bestowed those manors; for it is well known that many church lands were made the reward of complying with his abominable lusts."—Stephens, Monasticon. Anglie., folio, vol. II, p. 532.

§ See the said charter.—Monasticon, Append. n. CLXXV.

¶ See Collier's Ecc. Hist. vol. II, p. 154 et deinceps; Dugd. Hist. of Warwickshire.



Drawn by G. Carter

Engraved by W. T. Green

COLEMIRE DOOK STREET.

Rochester. Published for the Proprietor at "Romeo's College-street"
by D. F. Salmon, Duke Street, Holborn, Street.

charter. The abbess and eight of her nuns had small annuities A.D. granted them ; the rest of the community were totally unprovided for.* Dame Shelly continued to reside in this city ; and it appears that she had not lost all hopes of seeing her convent once more established, as she made the present of a silver chalice, which probably she had saved from the sacrilegious wreck, to the college of this city, on the express condition that it should be given to St. Mary's abbey, in case it was ever restored.† Considerable remains of this venerable fabric existed at the beginning of the 17th century, which testified its extent and magnificence.‡ At present nothing is left of it except its name of *Abbey*, by which the whole circumference of its inclosure is still called ; and a small heap of stones in a garden where the church seems to have stood : the rest of the materials having been employed in erecting a modern mansion-house, lately the property of William Pescod, Esq., and afterwards of Thomas Weld, Esq.

Behind the abbey inclosure is *Colebrook-street*, where, until of late years, stood a parish church, under the name of *St. Peter's Colebrook*. This street separated the premises of the convent from those of Wolvesey. In the front of the abbey, at the east end of the city gaol, are some houses, which stand on the site of the ancient church of *St. Mary of the Linen Web*.||

On the north side of the High-street, opposite the site of the last-mentioned church, stands the ancient and interesting structure called St. John's house. It seems plain, from Leland, that this was originally founded as an hospital, by St. Brinstan,§ who died bishop of Winchester, in the year 934, and who was remarkable for his charity to the poor ; a considerable number of whom he was accustomed to attend every day and serve in person.¶ There is some reason for supposing that this establishment afterwards became the property, or fell under the administration of the Knights' Templar.** What seems clear from the account of our Winches-

* The lady abbess, Elizabeth Shelly, had 4*l.* per annum allowed her. Agnes Bagcroft and Mary Martin each 4*l.* Cecily Gaynesford, Christina Cuffe, Edburgha Stratford, Faith Welbeck, Johanna Crers, and Dorothy Ringwood, each of them 2*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* The learned author who furnishes this list, insinuates the cause why the two first-mentioned private nuns were made equal in their pensions with the abbess ; viz. on account of their having been subservient to the measure of the commissioners in procuring the surrender.—Monastic. Ibid.

† MSS. ‡ Camden's Britannia, Hampshire.

|| MSS.

§ "Hard by is a fair hospital of St. John, where pore syke people be kept. Ther is yn the chapelle an ynage of St. Brinstane, sumtyme bishop of Wynchestre, and I have redde that St. Brinstane foundid an hospitale yn Wynchestre."—Leland, Itin.

¶ Rudb. Hist. Maj. I. iii, e. viii.

** Trussell's MSS. N.B. One of our streets, near the present market-house, was called *Temple ditch*, which seems to argue the existence of a house of that military order somewhere thereabout.

A.D. ter antiquary is, that, in the year of their suppression,* when all
 their property in this city and elsewhere fell into the king's hands ;
 a rich and charitable citizen and magistrate of Winchester, John Devenish, obtained permission of the reigning monarch, Edward II,
 to refound it as an hospital, on the following plan. It was instit-
 tuted "for the sole relief of sick and lame soldiers, poor pilgrims,
 and necessitated wayfaring men ; to have their lodging and diet
 gratis there, for one night or longer, as their inability to travel
 might require." Sufficient funds were established by the founder
 for the maintenance of these poor ; and beds and other necessa-
 ries were provided for them. The whole was put under the ad-
 ministration of the city magistrates. Hence, the mayor for the
 time being issued billets in favour of those persons whom he
 judged to be fit objects of this charity.† It should seem that this
 house, from the time we have been speaking of, besides its pur-
 pose of an hospital, had been also applied to that of a public hall ;
 as our author cites a city ordinance, of almost equal date with its
 institution, appointing a public supper to be made for the mem-
 bers of the corporation and their wives, on the Sunday evening
 next after the festival of its patron, St. John the Baptist, in me-
 mory of John Devenish, its founder ; for the benefit of which sup-
 per, the new mayor and he who then went out of office were each
 of them to contribute two fat capons.‡ In the reign of Henry VI,
 Richard Devenish, a descendant of the above-mentioned John,
 added a new foundation to the former, for the more frequent per-
 formance of divine service in the chapel of this hospital.|| At
 length that wide-wasting desolation, which in the reign of the
 eighth Henry swept away almost every kind of property devoted
 to pious or charitable purposes, put a final period to the beneficent
 and useful establishment of the Devenishes ; which, from its par-
 ticular institution for the relief of lame soldiers, we might expect
 would have been spared from motives of policy. In a word, not
 only the permanent funds for the support of the hospital were
 seized upon, and lavished away on some court parasite ; but also

* Trussell's MSS. It is true this writer refers this foundation by Devenish to the year 1289, and the reign of Edward I, but then it is to be observed, that he places the sup-
 pression of the Templars immediately before it, in the same year, 1289. The fact is,
 nothing can be more confused and erroneous than his chronology in general.

† Trussell's MSS.

‡ Ibid. Our author says that the supper which he so particularly describes was kept
 up in his own time. Hence we learn, that the time of changing the mayor was Midsum-
 mer-day ; and that the ladies partook of the mayor's feast as late as the reign of James I.

|| It might seem, from the account of Trussell, that there was no priest or chapel an-
 nexed to the hospital before the reign of Henry VI. But the chapel is mentioned in the
 episcopal registers long before that period ; and the style in which it is built proves it to
 be more ancient than that reign by nearly two centuries.

the building itself, and the poor-beds and other furniture belonging A.D.
to it, were confiscated to the king's use. The corporation, which
on this occasion must have lost much other property besides this,
was obliged to submit to the sacrilegious storm; as most other
corporations were, whether religious, literary, or civil. In the end
however, they obtained leave to have the bare walls of their house
restored to them,* to serve as a public hall in which to elect
their officers, and as a magazine for the use of the city; together
with *some few of the beds*,† for certain poor individuals, who were
probably supported by private charity. In the reign of Queen
Mary, St. John's house became, for a third time, a charitable foun-
dation; but upon a different plan from the establishment either of
St. Brinstan or of Devenish. It was endowed by Ralph Lamb,
Esq. in 1554, for the support of six poor widows of citizens, each of
whom has a separate apartment, in a court, on the north side of
the main building; the whole being under the patronage and direc-
tion of the mayor for the time being.‡ The ancient part of this
structure is still applied to the uses of the corporation.(a) The
principal chamber forms a noble hall, for public feasts, music, and
assemblies; being 62 feet in length, 38 in breadth, and 28 in height.
This was made and fitted up in an elegant style, with the other
offices of the house, chiefly by the benefaction of Colonel Bridges,
the proprietor of Avington, whose portrait is suspended in the
grand chamber.|| Its principal ornament, however, is that inimi-
table original picture of King Charles II, in his royal robes, and at
full length, painted by Sir Peter Lely, and presented by that
monarch to the corporation, when he became a member of it, and
had fixed upon this city for the ordinary place of his residence.
In the adjoining room, called the council chamber, are seen the
City Tables, which heretofore were so disgraceful, for their num-
erous and revolting errors, to a place that has at all times been con-
nected with literature; as likewise a list of the mayors of Winches-
ter, from the year 1184, down to the present time. In the dust-
hole, near the apartment of the widows, amongst other curious
antiques, was to be seen, till of late,§ the figure of St. John the
Baptist's head in the dish; being the bust of the holy patron of the
house. This formerly stood over the principal door-way. The

* Trussell's MSS

† Ibid.

‡ Charter of Queen, Eliz.

|| He left 800*l.* for this purpose.

§ It has been removed from its disgraceful situation, and erected in one of the clois-
ters of the house, by order of the mayor.

(a) Not at the present time.

A.D. ancient chapel of the hospital is now made use of for the public
 ↙ free-school.(a)

Leaving St. John's house and chapel, we come next, on the same side of the way, to *Eastgate house*.(b) Here formerly stood the church and convent of the *Dominicans*, or Black Friars.* This order, first established by St. Dominic in the south of France about the year 1215, was introduced into England in 1221, by our bishop, Peter de Rupibus;† who, in 1230, bestowed upon it a convent, with all its appurtenances, in this his episcopal city.‡ The conveniency of this situation in the principal street, and the Elysian beauty of the inclosure behind it, on the banks of the river, were the causes why this Friary, at the dissolution, was rated higher than the other three; being valued at twenty shillings per annum.

We are now arrived at the spot, where the East gate, until of late, formed the precise boundary of the city; but which, with most of the other monuments of its ancient dignity and greatness, was taken down by men who had not the taste to perceive what constitutes the real ornament and importance of Winchester.

* We have mentioned that Leland ascribes this situation to the Grey Friars. His authority seems to have misled even Dugdale, who, in consequence of this mistake, asserts in his baronetage, that Edmund, earl of Kent, was buried here.

† *Monasticon Anglic.* ‡ *Harpsfield, Ecc. Hist.*; *Godwin de Praesul*; *Speed*.

(a) This chapel has undergone a thorough renovation, and was again, at the end of last year, appropriated to its original use, after having been consecrated by the bishop of the diocese. For several years, the bequest of Ralph Lamb, and other charitable trusts, were the subject of a suit in the Court of Chancery; after vast expences had been incurred, a decision was given against the then holders, transferring the management of the estates to twelve trustees appointed by that Court. The value of the various properties having greatly increased since the death of the donors, ample funds were obtained to erect an extensive and handsome alms-house in the High-street, opposite St John's house. The building was commenced in September, 1833, and, under the superintendence of Mr. O. B. Carter, an architect of this city, forthwith completed; it is now occupied by many indigent individuals. The trustees appointed by the Court of Chancery, were:—The Bishop of Winchester, Rev. Dr. Williams, Rev. H. Lee (since dead), Rev. G. W. Heathcote, George Lowther, Esq., Samuel Deverell, Esq., Henry G. Lyford, Esq., Mr Richard Hopkins (since dead), John Young, Esq. (since dead), Mr. James Woolis, Mr John Harvey, and Mr. Benjamin Ford.

(b) Belonging to the Mildmay family.

CHAP. X.

Derivation of the Word SOKE.—Extent of it.—Streets in the nearer Part of it.—St. Giles's Hill.—The famous ancient Fair held upon it.—View from thence of Magdalen Hill.—Remarkable Events which have there taken place.—Hospital of St. Mary Magdalen.—The Founder of it discovered.—The Series of its History.—Its late Destruction.—Brief Account of other Antiquities, to which the Roads, visible from St. Giles's Hill, conduct.—Hempage Woods.—Tichbourne House.—Marwell.—Porchester.—Letley Abbey.—Beaulieu Abbey.—Stoneham.—Merden Castle.—Romsey Abbey.—Silchester, &c.—Survey of the remaining Part of the Soke.—Bub's Cross.—Waley-street.—Winnal.—Bourne Gate.—North Wall of the City.—Ancient Form of it.

THE East gate and the adjoining city wall, on both sides of it, had ^{A.D.} the main arm of the river Itchen for its military foss. This, as we gather from the charter of King Edmund, to his sister Edburga, and her abbey, of St. Mary,* was then navigable in this part, as it probably was also to its very head near Alresford. The bridge joining to the city gate was built, as we have said, by our famous St. Swithun.[†] Probably there was a wooden bridge before his time, and he first of all built it of stone. Having passed over this bridge we are in what is called *The Soke*, or borough of Winchester, so called from the Saxon word *SOK*, which signifies a free district or domain, enjoying the privilege of having courts held and justice administered in it.[‡] The Soke was formerly of great extent, and exceedingly populous. Even so late as the days of Henry VIII.,^{||} and Elizabeth, it was very considerable for the number of its inhabitants.[§] Strictly speaking, it comprehends all the streets and

* See p. 220, ante.

† Vol. I, p. 90.

‡ “Significat libertatem curiae tenentium, quam Socam appellamus.”—Fleta, l. 1, c. 47.

|| Leland, Itin, vol. III, p. 101.

§ *Manerium de Soka, juxta Winton*, being a Survey of the Soke, an. 4to. Reg. Eliz. MS. penes J. Duthy, Esq.

A.D. buildings to the south, as well as to the east of the city. Hence even Wolvesey palace and the college were stated as being within the district of the Soke.* At present, however, it is only taken for that part of Winchester which is situated on the east side of the river.

The first street we come to in the Soke, is situated on the left-hand, and is now called *Water-lane*; its ancient name, before the time of Elizabeth, we have not been able to discover. It abounds with the ruins of churches; one portion of which, about the middle of it, at present forming a granary, exhibits rich specimens of the pellet and other Saxon ornaments. Nearly opposite to this street, on the south side of the way, is the street of *St. Peter Chusul*,† vulgarly called Cheesehill. Here stands a parish church of the same name. At a small distance on the left-hand, being the old road to Alresford, is St. John's-street. In this, at the rising of the hill, is the church of St. John.‡ It is probable, from the chantries formerly annexed to this church,|| that it was well founded; certainly it was well built, compared with the general state of our parish churches. It does not, however, exhibit the Saxon style of the Conqueror's reign, as we have been told;§ but rather the improved Gothic of Edward the Third's reign.

Being arrived thus far, the curious stranger will not fail to mount up to the top of that white cliff, which overhangs the city, and once formed part of it, called *St. Giles's hill*; either by the long circuit of the high-road, or by the short but steep ascent which he sees immediately before him. Having attained to that point of the summit which is in a line with the High-street, he will certainly confess himself richly repaid for his labour in mounting up hither. In fact, we have here the whole city under our feet, and command a bird's eye view of all the objects which we have described, consisting of streets, fortifications, palaces, churches, and ruins, with intermingled gardens, fields, groves, and streams. Having satisfied ourselves with surveying this pleasing and almost unequalled landscape, let us now attend to the particulars worthy of notice which the hill itself furnishes. Here stood the church or chapel of St. Giles.¶ It must have been ancient, as we read of its being burnt down in the year 1231.** Having been afterwards re-built, it was still in being, though greatly mutilated in the reign of Henry VIII.†† Nothing belonging to it at present remains, except the church-yard, which is made use of, though not exclusively, by the

* Dict. MS.

† Regist. Orton, Cheshul. Dict. MS.

‡ Ecclesia S. Joannis de Monte; Regist. Orton.

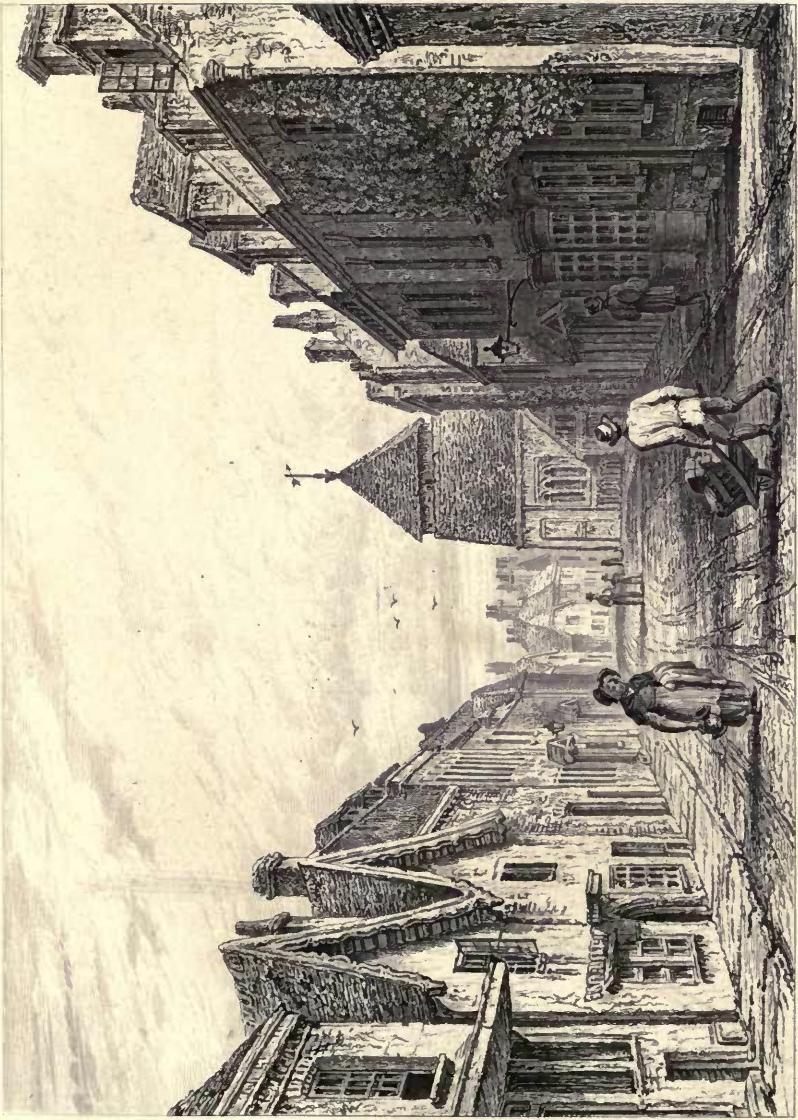
|| MS.

§ Anonym. History, vol. I, p. 212.

¶ Regist. Pontissara.

** Annal. Wint.

†† "The chapelle of St. Gyles sumtyme, as apperith, hath bene a far bigger thyng."—Leland, Itin. vol. III, p. 101.



J. Le Keux. Sc.

CHEESEWELL STREET.

Winchester. Published for the Proprietor. Ja^r Robbins, College Street.
By D. E. Gilman Public Library High Street.

Dissenters. On the brow of this hill was beheaded, in the oppressive reign of the Conqueror, the darling of the English nation, Waltheof, earl of Northumberland and Huntingdon;* after he had been conducted through the whole city, from his confinement in the castle on the opposite hill. He was at first buried in the cross-road, at the extremity of the said hill; but afterwards his relations obtained permission to remove his body to the abbey of Crowland,† to which he had been a great benefactor, and where the statue of him is still to be seen, amongst the ruins of that venerable place. The circumstance, however, for which this hill was most famous in ancient times, was its Fair. This was first granted by the Conqueror to his cousin, Bishop Walkelin, and his successors, to whom this hill belonged, for a single day; William Rufus extended it to three days; Henry I to eight, Stephen to fourteen, and Henry II to sixteen days. During the time of the Fair the shops were shut up, and no business was allowed to be transacted throughout the whole city, nor in Southampton, nor, in short, within the distance of seven leagues from the hill in every direction.

On the eve preceding the festival of St. Giles,‡ when the fair began, the mayor of the city gave up the keys of the four city gates, and with them his authority, to a temporary magistrate appointed by the bishop; and did not receive them back again until the fair was concluded. In the mean time, collectors were appointed at Southampton, Redbridge, and on all the roads leading to this city, to exact the appointed duties upon all merchandise that was brought to the fair. It is true, however, that the bishop did not enjoy the whole benefit of these tolls; for the priory of St. Swithun, Hyde abbey, the hospital of St. Mary Magdalen, and other corporations, were entitled to certain portions of it.|| This fair was in the highest repute of any throughout the kingdom: merchants resorted to it not only from the most remote parts within land, but also from places beyond the sea.§ It formed a kind of temporary city, which was entirely mercantile; consisting of whole streets, appropriated to the sale of particular commodities, and distinguished by their several names; as the drapery, the pottery, the spicery, the stannery, &c. At length, in the reign of Henry VI, this celebrated mart was observed to be on the decline: the stand appointed for those who brought certain articles for sale from Cornwall, not being occupied.¶ Since that period, various causes, and

* Leland's *Itin.* vol. III. † Sim. Dunelm.; Will. Malm. ‡ Viz. Sept. 10, N.S.

|| Cart. ap. Gale, p. 8; Cart. de Inspec. ap. Dugd., &c.

§ See Mat. Paris, et Flores Hist. ad an. 1249. Hence Piers Plowman is introduced, saying, "To Wy and to Winchester I went to the fair."

¶ These particulars are gathered from Warton's *History of English Poetry*; from the Titles of the Charters, in Gale, pp. 2, 4; and from MSS.

A. D. amongst others the decay of the city itself, have gradually reduced
 ↙ this fair to its present insignificancy.

From St. Giles's hill we may cast our eyes upon many objects worthy of the antiquary's notice ; and may observe the direction, at least, in which other objects lie, which we may hereafter take occasion to visit, either in the vicinity, or throughout the county. In the first place, adjoining to this hill, in an eastern direction, are the beautiful downs of St. Mary Magdalen's hill. These have been the scene of many important events ; as of the pacification between the Empress Maud and the partizans of King Stephen ;* and of the interview between King John and Archbishop Langton, which produced the reconciliation of that prince with the church :† at the same time we are obliged to reject certain fabulous transactions, and in particular the pretended victory of King Arthur over his nephew, Mordred, which are said to have taken place on these downs.‡ On the south side of the downs, a little beyond the turnpike-gate, are five ancient barrows of the bell form, and placed in a line. On the opposite side of the road, near the first mile-stone from the city, and in the open plain, were to be seen, when this work was first published, a double row of naked pillars and arches : the former were of the round Saxon kind, the latter highly pointed. These were the only remains of the venerable hospital of St. Mary Magdalen ; having been part of the church nave. At present, even these memorials of an ancient foundation, and of an existing church benefice, have disappeared. This hospital was of much the same nature with that of St. Cross, on the opposite side of the city ; being intended not so much for the cure of the sick, as for the support of infirm persons. It had not, however, the same advantage of preserving the records of its foundation. In the absence of these, we must have recourse to conjectural arguments, which nevertheless afford more light than could have been expected from them. It was admitted as a fact, at a time when this place had undergone no considerable changes, namely, in the 37th year of Henry VIII, that the founder of this charity was a bishop of Winchester.|| Accordingly we observe that the prelates of this see always nominated both the brethren and masters of it ; and, in short, exercised an unlimited power over it.§ In the next place, we find that this hospital had already subsisted *a long time*,¶ when John de Pontissara became bishop of Winchester, in 1280 ; which ex-

* Vol. I, p. 160.

+ Ibid, p. 180.

† Trussell's MSS.; Anonym. Hist. vol. II, p. 8.

‡ Report to the Court of Augment; Wavel's Appendix to the Anonymous Hist. n. III. Mr. Wavel having been master of Magdalen hospital, and having such documents belonging to it as then existed, in his possession, we presume that his account, as far as relates to this subject, may be depended upon.

§ Wavel; R. G. Vet. Mon. vol. III.

¶ "Per longa tempora."—Regist. Pontis.

pression will hardly admit of a shorter duration than a century. A.D. This computation carries back the establishment of the hospital to the end of the 12th century, at which time Richard Toclyve governed the see. But what will perhaps be considered as of greater weight than anything which has yet been advanced on this head, that the architecture of the church, whilst it subsisted, exactly corresponded with that period. It was of the ornamented Saxon kind,* mixed with the first rudiments of the Gothic ; one feature of which was, arches of the most acute angle.† On the other hand, we are acquainted with the history, and particularly with the public works of piety and charity, of the predecessors of Bishop Toclyve : Henry de Blois, William Giffard, and Walkelin, as also with those of his successors : Godfrey de Lucy, Peter de Rupibus, &c.; whereas all that we are informed of concerning Toclyve is, that he proved an exemplary prelate,‡ and that his charity at first led him to the improvement and augmentation of the hospital of St. Cross ; but that afterwards it was diverted into some other channel.|| Whoever considers with attention the several arguments that are here brought together, will have little difficulty in admitting, that Bishop Toclyve was that founder of St. Mary Magdalen's hospital, which has hitherto been sought for in vain. We may even form a probable conjecture concerning the particular occasion of his founding it. Richard Toclyve, or of Ilvescester, archdeacon of Poictiers, before his promotion to the episcopacy, was particularly active in the persecution which the courtiers joined their prince in carrying on against St. Thomas Becket. The tragical death of the latter brought about that union of sentiment which he could never effect in his life-time. Hence, all those who had been active in opposing the martyred primate, were now forward to give public marks of their repentance ; and thus we may suppose, that the hospital of St. Mary Magdalen, who was the patroness of penitents, was founded by our prelate, in atonement for his particular guilt, and the scandal which he had given on the above-mentioned occasion. In confirmation of this opinion, we may observe, that the history of the event was painted on the walls of this chapel, which painting was still visible ten years before the first edition of this work was published.§

The foundation of this charitable establishment being thus elucidated, its remaining history may be comprised in a few words.

* See the engravings of the same in *Vet. Monum.* ; also, the porch of the said church, now forming the entrance from St. Peter's-street to St. Peter's chapel, in this city.

† Plates 1 and 2, vol. III, *Vet. Mon.*

‡ See *Annales Wint.* also his epitaph in the Cathedral. “ *Præsulis egregii.* ”

|| Lowth's *Life of W. W.* p. 78.

§ See plate 3, vol. III, *Vet. Mon. B.*

A. D. The indefatigable Wykeham took no less pains in redressing the abuses which had crept into the administration of this charity, than he did in reforming those at St. Cross. In the time of his successor, Beaufort, it was distinguished by having the great Waynflete, afterwards bishop of the see, for its master; who has not improbably been supposed to have been determined in the choice of the title and patroness of his magnificent foundation of Magdalen college, Oxford, by his attachment to this his little charge of the same name at Winchester.* In the last Henry's reign, a strict scrutiny was made into the revenues of this, as well as of other hospitals; but it fared better than most of them, having the good fortune to escape suppression. It was, however, so much fleeced, either in that or the following reign; that, whereas formerly it afforded an ample support to nine poor persons, it has since that time yielded a mere pittance towards the maintenance of eight.† In the reign of Charles I it suffered much from the marauding of the royal troops, that were stationed in Winchester and the adjoining country. But the most fatal stroke that it had yet suffered was in the reign of Charles II, when the brethren were obliged to resign the hospital, for the purpose of converting it into a place of confinement for Dutch prisoners of war.‡ None of its masters or other friends, after that period, having had the spirit to fit it up again, in order to answer its original purpose, or even to keep it in repair, as a tenement for the individuals who occasionally rented it; this ancient fabric became a prey to ruin. Hence, in the year 1788, a commission was procured by the late master for pulling it down; at which time the materials of it were sold to certain builders of the city. In consequence of this measure, nothing remained, even in the year 1799, on the spot, to attest the existence of this venerable monument, except the naked pillars and arches described above. On the more elevated part of the hill, adjoining to the site of this hospital, is held Magdalen Fair, on the festival of St. Mary Magdalen.|| This is at present, by far the most considerable of all the fairs held in the neighbourhood of Winchester, though no mention of it has been discovered in ancient records.§ It seems to have arisen and increased, at the expense of the celebrated fair of St. Giles's hill, concerning which so much has been said.

From the same hill, at the distance of two miles beyond the

* Wavel's Appendix to Anonymous Hist. vol. II, p. 178.

† So much is admitted by this master, after all his elaborate calculations on the subject.

‡ Vol. II, p. 31.

|| Viz. Old Style.

§ This hospital, about the reign of Edward III, enjoyed certain perquisites from the fair of St. Giles's hill; but no mention is made of any fair held before its own doors on Magdalen hill. Hence, we may presume this fair is not of a very ancient date.—See MS. Harleian, Vet. Mon.

ruins of Magdalen hospital, is seen the forest of Hanepinges, now A.D. called Hampege. We have mentioned the adventure of Bishop Walkelin, in cutting down all the trees which then grew in it, for building his cathedral.* About three miles eastward from thence, and within a mile of New Alresford, is Tichbourne house, part of which is said to be more ancient than the Conquest. This is the seat of a family still more ancient than that event, and which is supposed to derive its name from the river, near the head of which the mansion-house stands.† At an equal distance from us, on the next road, being that which leads to Portsmouth, a little to the right, is the ancient episcopal manor-house of Marwell, the name of which has frequently occurred in the course of this work.‡ Portsmouth itself is comparatively a modern town, probably not much more ancient than the reign of King John ; at which period our munificent prelate, Peter de Rupibus, founded a celebrated hospital there, called God's house, which, with most other charitable institutions of the like nature, was dissolved and swallowed up by the insatiable avarice of the irreligious tyrant, Henry VIII. The ancient port of the *Great Harbour*, as Ptolemy calls that of Portsnewouth,|| was the Roman station of Porchester, where the remains of a venerable castle are still seen, which even now answer an important public use.§ This castle, indeed, is not, by any means, of an antiquity so high as that which the vulgar ascribe to it, who say that it was built by Julius Cæsar ; still, however, it is sufficiently ancient to render it an interesting object to the curious antiquary, being indisputably the work of William the Conqueror. Behind the mountain, adjoining to that on which we stand, and which derives its name from St. Catherine, so often mentioned above, and another ridge of mountains in the same direction, at the distance of 15 miles from our present station, and upon an arm of the sea, (the real *Antona* of the Romans),¶ are to be seen the magnificent and beautiful ruins of Letley,** vulgarly called Netley, abbey. This was founded by our Henry of Winchester for Cistercian monks, in honour of his patron, St. Edward the Confessor ; on which account it was frequently termed Edwardstow.†† Here the well-informed antiquary traces the silent cloister, the simple kitchen, the frugal refectory,‡‡ the awful chapter-house, the rich

* See vol. I, p. 147. † Tichborne, quasi de Itchin-bourne, or of the Itchin river.

‡ Vol. I, p. 252 &c,

|| Μέγας Λιμνός cap. III; *Portus Magnus*; Ricard. Corinensis; Iter. xv.

§ As a place of confinement for prisoners of war. (1800)

¶ See vol. I, p. 17.

** *Abbatia de Lato Loco*.—Dugdale, Harpsfield, &c.

†† Ibid. The arms of St. Edward, as they were supposed to be, consisting of a cross flory and four martlets, are to be seen amongst the ruins.

‡‡ See the verses of the monk of St. Albans, on the original abstemiousness of the Cistercians, vol. I, p. 155.

A. D. sacristy, the solemn and magnificent church : whilst the ordinary spectator is forced to admit that justice has never yet been done, either by the pencil or the pen, to the mere scenery of the ruins, or to the situation of *Pleasant Place*. The charms of this can only be equalled by those of its parent abbey, emphatically called *Beautiful Place*,* which lies in the same direction, on the other side of the Antona water. Having traversed five miles of black and dreary heath, which stretches in every direction, the curious traveller who visits Beaulieu, descends at once into a lovely vale, enclosed with lofty trees, covered with rich verdure, and watered by a flowing river ; the whole of which seems to be the effect of magic. In the most enchanting part of this scene stands the ancient abbey. He will see, in the first place, the outward gate of the sanctuary, to which the brave but unfortunate Margaret of Anjou,† the venturous impostor, Perkin Warbeck, and other fugitive victims of the laws, fled with breathless haste, for safety. He will next come to the abbot's house, with its turrets, moats, and other miniature fortifications, as perfect, and in as good condition, as when it was first built. Here fugitives of distinction were entertained. After this, he will enter and survey the spacious and noble refectory, now the parish church, rich with innumerable ornaments and monuments of former ages. Finally, he will trace in the splendid remains of the cloisters, chapter-house, and church, the chief effort, if not of the piety, at least of the taste and magnificence, of the unfortunate King John. In the same direction, but nearer home, at Northam, and in the parish of St. Mary, is the site of the ancient Clauſentum, or port of the Anton.‡. At the head of this estuary, five miles farther up the country, is the Vadum Arundinis, or Reedford,|| now, from the bridge there constructed, called *Reed* or *Redbridge*. Near to this was an ancient monastery, founded soon after the conversion of the West Saxons, of which St. Cymbert was abbot in the reign of Ceadwalla.§ It seems to be the same which, in the following century, was called Nutcell, now Nursling ; where the great St. Boniface, the apostle of Germany, was instructed and became a monk.¶ The intermediate station between Clauſentum and our city, was called *Ad Lapidem*,** now Stoneham. At a still less distance lies Brambridge, the ancient seat of the noble family of Wells, now (1839) the property of the Hon. Mrs. Craven ; also, the pleasant village of Twyford, once, as we have observed,†† a retreat of the Druids. On the next road, leading south-west, is the village of Hursley, where

* *Abbatia De Bello Loco*, or of *Beaulieu*.

† Vol. I, p. 235.

‡ Vol. I, pp. 17, 18.

|| Bede Ecc. Hist. l. iv, c. 16.

§ Ibid.

¶ Butler's Lives of Saints, June 5.

** *Antoninius Iter. xv* Bede, ut supra.

†† Vol. I, p. 7.

stood the episcopal manor of Merden, often mentioned in this work, which in the 17th century became the property and chief residence of the ex-protector, Richard Cromwell, and his family; in the church of which they are all interred.* Further on, is the town of Rumsey; which owes its being to the royal nunnery, founded there by Edward the Elder, and enlarged by King Edgar, who buried his eldest son, Edmund Clyto,† in the noble and spacious church which still subsists there. It was celebrated for the nobility and sanctity of its abbesses; amongst whom were the saints, Merwenna, Elwina, Elfleda, and Christina. Another of these abbesses, daughter of King Stephen, by name Mary, renouncing the vows she had made, married Matthew, brother of the count of Flanders. In the end, she returned to her monastery at Rumsey, and died in peace. The adjoining road, which lies northwest, goes first through Stockbridge; where the brave Robert, earl of Gloucester, in covering the retreat of his half-sister, the Empress Maud, was taken prisoner by the forces of King Stephen. Further on, in one direction, are the mounds and grafts of Old Sarum, and the beautiful Gothic cathedral of modern Salisbury; and, in another, the mystic temple of Stonehenge, and the monuments of the beautiful Elfrieda's contrition for her crimes, at Amesbury and Wherwell. The remaining road, which stretches due north, leads, at the distance of nearly thirty miles, to the empty and desolate walls of Vindoniu[m], or Silchester, the city of the Segontiaci; the obscure history of the final catastrophe of which, we trust, has at length been in part elucidated.‡

But it is time to descend from our aerial situation, on the summit of Giles's hill, in order to finish our actual survey of the Soke.

Returning by the upper end of St. John's-street, we arrive at a spot which was formerly called *Bubby's*,|| now *Bub's Cross*. This was probably a great calvaire or crucifix, which, from such a situation, must have been visible from most parts of the city. Having descended, by a steep passage, called *Redhouse-lane*,§ we arrive at the upper end of Water-lane. Proceeding northward, we see a row of small new-built cottages. These were erected, by the late master of Magdalen hospital, for the brethren of that ancient charity, at the time when he took down their proper dwelling. In digging for the foundations of these, in the year 1789, the workmen broke into a range of Roman sepulchres. Nine of them were opened, in all of which human bones were found; and five of the

* Vol. II, p. 26. † "Ann. DCCCCLXXI. Hoc anno decessit Eadmundus Clito ejusque corpus jacet apud Rumesige."—*Chron. Sax.* ‡ Vol. I, p. 50.

|| Survey of the Soke, MS.

§ Godson's Map of Winchester.

A. D. number contained urns of black pottery, exceedingly well shaped and tempered, one of them fluted and the rest plain. Out of one of the sepulchres was taken a true Roman fibula,* a coin, apparently of Augustus Caesar, and some other antiques.† At the termination of Water-lane, is *Waley-street*,‡ improperly called *Welsh-street*,|| conducting to the village of Winnal; of which, indeed, it is generally considered as a part. In this village, which is now small and inconsiderable, but which once was ennobled by the high-born knight who derived his title from it,§ is a small but ancient church, dedicated to St. Martin. At the point where Waley-street and Water-lane meet, is a passage over the river; there are also the remains of a postern, improperly called *Dun gate*, or *Durn gate*.¶ The real ancient name of it is *Bourn gate*,** or River gate; very properly so called, as it is nearly surrounded by the different branches of the Itchen. Having here entered again into the precincts of the city, we see on our left-hand the inclosure walls; first of the Dominicans, and near to them of the Franciscans; the latter of which is in tolerably good preservation. On our right-hand, as we proceed, we have all the way the north wall of the city, consisting chiefly of flint stone and hard mortar, and being most probably of Saxon workmanship.(a) At certain distances we discover the traces and ruins of the turrets made to strengthen it, and in some places the wall retains its full height, being crenated or embattled, and having copings of freestone. These, with the turrets, were probably added by the Normans, soon after the Conquest. Behind this wall is the mede anciently the *Hydemede* or *Denemarsh*,†† the place of combat between the Danish champion, Colbrand, and our Saxon hero, Guy of Warwick: a detailed account of which has been already given.‡‡ In the wall itself is a stone, on which a representation of this combat was said to have been visible a few years ago. This wall of the city joins the west wall at the Hermit's tower, which we have already surveyed. In viewing the walls at this their junction, we are enabled to form an idea of the ancient shape of the city, as it was reduced into form by the Romans; being that of their camps, a parallelogram, with the corners rounded off.|||

* Such as are to be met with in the plates of Grevius and Mountfaucon.

+ See the plate, with a letter from the writer, addressed to R. G. S. A. D. published in *Vetusta Monumenta*, vol. III. ‡ Survey of Soke. || Godson's Map.

§ See above, p. 112.

¶ So called in the MS. Survey.

** "The 6th gate is betwixt north gate and est gate, no great thing, but as a postern gate, namid *Bourne gate*."—Leland.

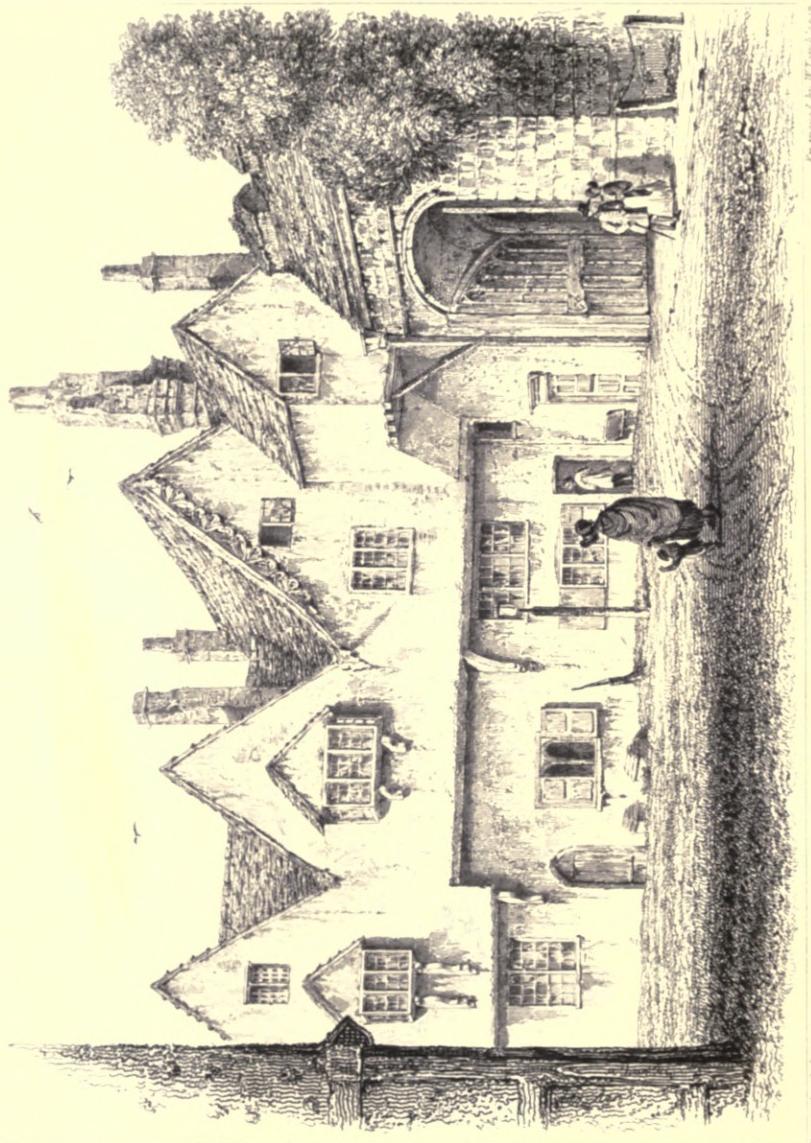
†† Rudb. Hist. Maj. I. III. c. viii.

‡‡ Vol. I, pp. 110, 111, 112.

||| See *Military Remains in Britain*, by Gen. Le Roy, Fol.—Sump. Soc. Ant.

(a) Many buildings are now erected along a great part of the length of this wall; some slight remains of it, however, are still to be seen.

C'HEN'EY CO'UR'T.



Engraved by W. H. Worrell

Printed by J. C. Miller

Winchester. Published for the Proprietors, by J. Nodding, College Street,
On the 1st January, 1830. Price, One Shilling. No. 1.

CHAP. XI.

North Gate.—Reflections on the Destruction of the City Fortifications.—Ancient Churches in this Quarter.—History of the Foundation of the New Minster.—Royal Personages there interred.—Nature of its first Institute.—Reformed by St. Ethelwold and King Edgar.—Imprudent Conduct of one of its Abbots, and fatal Consequences of the same.—Simony of another Abbot and of his Son.—Inconveniences experienced at New Minster.—Removal of the Abbey to Hyde.—Account of the burning of it in the Civil War of King Stephen's Reign.—Re-built and attains to great Eminence under Henry II.—Remaining History of the Abbey down to its Dissolution.—Behaviour of Salcot, its last Abbot.—Men of Note whom this Abbey has produced.—List of its Abbots.—Disposal of its Property by Henry VIII.—The Erection of a Bridewell on the Site of the Church.—Antiques discovered on digging for its Foundations.—Ruins of the Abbey existing at present.

WE have now extended our Survey over the whole city and suburbs A.D. of Winchester, with the exception of the northern suburb. This contains the remains of one celebrated religious establishment, deserving our particular notice, and which will form the chief subject of this concluding chapter. In order to view this, we proceed through one of those hideous gaps, where, until of late, stood a city gate, constituting at once its ornament and defence. Strange it is, that men, who make profession of consulting the dignity and embellishment of Winchester, reduced as it is to the mere skeleton of its former state, should pretend to effect this by destroying its principal structures, and the honourable marks of its distinction, as an ancient city. We have been assured that these fortifications, such as they were, more than once stopped the fury of a riotous populace from gaining possession of the city.* Whether this has or has

* Warton's History, p. 21; Anonymous History, vol II, pp. 89, 90.

A.D. not been the case in past times, we evidently see that they might possibly answer that important purpose on a future occasion. Whilst our military gates are demolished on one hand, we see that the adjoining fosses are filled up on the other. This appears, in particular, by looking into that on our right-hand in the present situation, where a quantity of earth has been thrown in, to form a flower garden ; whilst that on the left has suffered no other change, except from the slow hand of time ; since, as we have remarked,* it made part of the fish-stews that surrounded the royal palace at this corner of the city. Adjoining to the North gate, in the inside, was the church of *All Hallows*, and on the outside, that of *St. Mary*. In an adjoining lane, which leads to Whitchurch, now called Swan-lane, seems to have been the church of *St. Nicholas in the Fishery*.† A considerable way down Hyde-street, on the west side of it, is a very celebrated Grammar school, under the conduct of the Rev. Mr. Richards. (a) The house and garden contain certain erections and decorations of the reign of Elizabeth or James I, but about the year 1779, in digging for a cellar, some curiosities of a much higher antiquity were discovered : namely, a range of Roman sepulchres, similar to those described above, but much more numerous, containing urns both well shaped and of an excellent composition.‡

At a small distance, on the opposite side of the way, stood the venerable structure, from which this street received its name, Hyde abbey. The founder of this establishment, in its former situation, was the great Alfred. He had already built a convent for monks at Athelingay, the place of his retreat, whilst the Danish tyranny prevailed throughout this part of the kingdom ; and another at Shaftesbury for nuns, of which his daughter Ethelgiva became abbess.|| He had also assisted his religious queen, Eanswitha or Alswitha, in erecting and endowing her abbey of St. Mary in this city, whither she retired upon his death ; still, however, this pious monarch meditated another great work of this kind, namely, a royal monastery, in this his capital city, which might serve as a burying-place for himself and his family ; and where the accustomed rites of religion might for ever be performed for them. He only lived to begin this great work, which was finished by his son and successor, Edward the Elder, in 903,§ two years after the death of Alfred,

* Above, p. 236.

+ S. Nicholai infra Pisces.

† Twelve of these were presented to the late Gustavus Brander, Esq.

|| Will. Malm. De Pontif. l. ii.

§ “Construxit Alfredus Novum Monasterium, et hoc sonat quod incæpit fundare.”—Rudb. Hist. l. iii, c. vi; Chron. Sax. an. 903.

(a) On the retirement of Mr. Richards, upon his appointment to a stall in the cathedral, this school (in which Canning received the early part of his education), immediately declined, and it has now ceased to exist.

when it was solemnly dedicated, by Archbishop Plegmund, in honour of the Holy Trinity, the Blessed Virgin, and St. Peter and St. Paul.* The great promoter of this establishment, who afterwards was acknowledged as the holy patron of it, was St. Grimbald; originally a monk of St. Bertin's monastery in Artios; but who had been brought into England by Alfred, in order to assist him in founding his University of Oxford, where he became the first professor of the Holy Scriptures.† Having in his old age resigned this employment, and being desirous of returning to his own monastery of St. Bertin, he was detained by the offer that was made to him of the New monastery, at Winchester, to be regulated and governed in the manner he should think best.‡ He did not long retain his superiority here, closing his pious life with a most holy and edifying death,|| in 904. He was buried in the coffin which, as a memento of mortality, he caused to be made for himself whilst he taught divinity at Oxford, and which he had brought with him to Winchester, when he came to reside there.§

The site of this *Newan Mynstre*, or New Monastery, as it was called, occupied the whole north side of the *Ealden Mynstre*, or Old Monastery, as the cathedral was henceforward named; with some portions of ground to the east of it.¶ So high was the value of ground in this part of the city at the time we are speaking of, and so intent was King Edward on completing the pious task imposed upon him by his father; that, in order to obtain a space sufficient for some of the offices belonging to it, he actually paid the astonishing sum, as it was then considered, of a mark of gold for every acre of land that he purchased.** This worthy son of Alfred was not less bountiful in endowing, than he had been in building the New monastery. By a charter, signed at Hampton, he settled upon it the manors of Hyde and Anne,†† together with great privileges and exemptions. He afterwards gave to it the manors of Stratton, Mitcheldever, Popham, &c. in this neighbourhood.†† Other great men likewise signalled themselves by different presents which they made to it on the occasion of its dedication. Amongst these, none was more acceptable to St. Grimbald, than the relics of St. Jodocus,||| which certain people of Picardy, who sought a refuge in this country from the fury of the Danes, then

* Lib. de Hide, cited by Harpsfield and Cressy. † Ibid, Spelman, Vit. Alfredi.

‡ Annal. Wint. || Annales de Hyde, ap. Cressy. § Ibid.

¶ Rudb. Hist. Maj. l. iii, c. vii. ** Will. Malm. De Pontif. l. ii; Rudb.

†† Viz. Abbot's Ann.—Lib. de Hyde. †† Rudb.

||| This Jodocus was the son of a British prince in the seventh century, who, renouncing his worldly inheritance, led a solitary life at a place on the coast of Picardy, which, from him, was afterwards called Villers St. Josse.—Butler's Lives of Saints.

A.D. carrying slaughter and devastation through the northern provinces 904. of France, brought along with them. Most of our succeeding princes became benefactors to this monastery; as Athelstan, Edmund, Edred, Edwy, Edgar, Etheldred, Canute, and St. Edward.* It is recorded of Canute that he bestowed upon it a large cross of silver and gold, adorned with precious stones, which probably had not its equal in value in the whole kingdom, and which was thought to be worth its entire yearly revenue.†

In conformity with the directions of the original founder Alfred, as soon as the New monastery was completed, his remains were translated hither from the cathedral, where they had been buried in the interim.‡ In this same monastery were interred Alfred's pious queen, Alswitha, though she had died at St. Mary's convent, of which she was abbess;|| his youngest son, Ethelward, who devoted himself to a studious life, and resided chiefly at Oxford;§ Edward the Elder himself; Alfred, a son of the last-mentioned, who died in his nonage; Elfleda and Ethelhilda, two of his daughters—the former of whom was abbess of Romsey, whilst the latter led an exemplary life in the world;¶ King Edwy, and the aforesaid St. Grimbald. It is plain, from the uncommon number of stone coffins and other marks of distinction found in the graves which were lately opened amongst the ruins of Hyde abbey, that these formed a part of the illustrious personages who had been buried in this monastery, in one or other of its situations.

It had been the intention of St. Grimbald, who was himself a monk, to fill this noble monastery with persons of his own profession; but the difficulty of finding a sufficient number of monks for this purpose,** after the horrible slaughter which the Danes had lately made of them in most parts of the kingdom, joined to the solicitations of many clergy, illustrious for their birth and merits, who,—though not of the monastic institute, were desirous of living and studying under the directions of so renowned a master and guide as our saint,—induced him to establish it as a convent of canons regular, instead of monks.†† We are told, however, that, in the course of a few weeks, he returned to his original design, and was actually employed in taking measures to introduce the rule of

* Rudb. Hist. Maj.; Dugdale, Monastic.

† Rudb., Camden, Trussell. This was an exaggerated account. The cross when melted contained only 30 marks of gold and 500 of silver.—Annales Wint.

‡ Asserius, Will. Malm. De Reg.

|| Annales de Hyde, ap. Cressy

§ Rudb.

¶ Will Malm.

** Asser. Vit. Alf.

†† The donation of Micheldever, *for the refectory of the religious brethren of the New Monastery*, made by Edward the Elder, plainly shews that these canons at first lived in common, and of course were a species of religious.

St. Benedict into his house, when he was carried off by his last sickness.* In consequence of this, the establishment continued to be that of canons regular, during the space of 60 years ; and we may fairly conclude, that it for some time flourished in regular discipline and piety, as well as in learning, from its producing such eminent and holy men as our prelates St. Frithstan and St. Brinstan certainly were ; when, at length, it became the scene of the greatest irregularities and dissipation, chiefly, we may suppose, during the profligate reign of the young King Edwy. The canons, who by this time were become mere seculars, neglected the care of the church and the performance of the divine office, which it was their particular institute to celebrate. This they left to be performed by inferior clergymen, whom they hired at an easy rate for the purpose ; living themselves out of the monastery, and spending the greater part of its revenues at a distance from it.† What gave still greater scandal, was their openly trampling on their vows of celibacy ; contracting illicit marriages, and, by the same rule, turning away the women with whom they cohabited, and taking others, as their inclinations prompted them.‡ Our zealous prelate, St. Ethelwold, supported by the authority of the great King Edgar, endeavoured to remedy these disorders, without absolutely changing the institute of the place. He began by dismissing the non-resident canons, and bestowing their prebends on the clergy who had hitherto supplied their places ; but these becoming rich and independent, were soon found to be worse than their predecessors.|| In conclusion, the civil and ecclesiastical authorities both joining in the measure, the constitution of this establishment underwent an alteration ; all the canons, who refused to take the cowl and submit to monastic discipline, being dismissed and their places supplied by a colony of monks from Abingdon, as had been done in the cathedral priory the year before.§ Over these was placed, in

* Annales de Hyde, ap. Cressy; Ecc. Hist. l. xxx.

† " Clerici illi, nomine tenus Canouici, frequentationem chori, labores vigiliarum et ministerium altaris vicariis suis utcunque sustentantes relinquentes, et ab ecclesia conspectu, ne dicam Dei, plerumque absentes septenauis, quidquid de præbendis percipiebant, locis et modis sibi placitis absumentebant."—Annales Wint. an. 959; Ang. Sac. vol. I, p. 289.

‡ " Repudiantes uxores, quas illicite duxerant et alias accipientes."—Rudborne, Hist. Maj. l. iii, c. xi.

|| " Rex Edgarus ista considerans et dolens tam divites eleemosynas, collatus ecclesiae, non in ecclesiâ, nec in ministris ecclesiæ, nec in pauperibus expendi, thrasonibus sepe consuluit per episcopum eorum Athelwoldum et per Dunstanum archiepiscopum, ut bona ecclesiae non sine causa percipientes, in ecclesiâ perpetuam facerent statioenem. Canonicis mandata regis et monita surdâ aure trausentibus, et nolentibus singulis pro annuo canone 1000 librarum auri, vel per annum esse claustralibus; rex instans proposito, et malens per canonicos quam per aliud genus arctioris religionis administrari negotium, ablatas quibusdam eorum præbendas contulit vicarii, quos viderat in ecclesiâ perstantes assidue. Sed et illi promoti in canoniciatum, vicarios sibi facientes, facti sunt similes vel vagaciores et seculariores prioribus."—Annales Wint. an. 959.

§ Annales Wint. an. 959; Rudb.; Chron. Sax.

A.D. quality of abbot, a man of great merit and talents, Athelgar or
 Algar, who was afterwards successively promoted to the sees of
 Selsea and of Canterbury.

For the space of an entire century after its subjection to the rule
 of St. Benedict, the New Minster affords little or no materials for
 history: the best proof that the rule was well observed in it; and
 that the monks, intent on their spiritual advancement, took no part
 in the great political events which, during that period, convulsed
 the kingdom. Unfortunately this was not the case under Alwyn,
 the eighth abbot since St. Grimbold. Being of noble Saxon blood,
 and uncle to King Harold, he could not submit that his country
 should fall under the Norman yoke, and his nephew be dispossessed
 of a crown, which he considered as his right. Hence, not
 content with the proper arms of his profession,—prayers, tears, and
 1066. arguments, he, with twelve of his monks, had recourse to the material sword;* all of whom paid, with their lives, the price of their temerity and profaneness, in the fatal *Vale of Sanglac*.† This behaviour so enraged the Conqueror, that he treated the New Minster with more than his usual tyranny; seizing upon all its estates, which he either reserved for his own use, or bestowed upon the officers of his army,‡ and keeping the abbey itself in his hands for a long time, without allowing a new abbot to be chosen.|| Amongst other property of these monks, he alienated, what they could least spare, namely, part of their narrow inclosure, which, we have seen, had been purchased at so high a price.§ On this situation, being the north-west end of the church-yard, including the Square, he erected a new palace, or probably enlarged that which the West Saxon kings had heretofore occupied near it.¶ Having gratified himself in this point, and his resentment being, at the end of three years, appeased; he permitted the monks to proceed to the election
 1069. of a superior, when the choice fell upon Wulfric. William likewise restored part of the confiscated abbey lands, and gave other possessions in exchange for the remaining part of them.**

The anger of the first William, however, was not more injurious to this establishment than was the avarice of the second William. During the whole of his unprincipled reign, the New Minster was

* Monasticon.

† The field of Hastings, so called by the Conqueror in his last testament, on account of the quantity of blood there shed.

‡ Hist. Maj. l. v, c. 1.

|| Monasticon.

§ Doomsday Book. “In Clere habet abbatia S. Petri unam ecclesiam et 1111 hidias et unam arram terrae, hanc dedit ecclesia Wilhelmus rex pro errambio terrae in qua domus regis sit in civitate.” See also Nete-ham Hundred. Also, Chartam de Inspe. ap. Dugdale.

¶ Girald. Camb.; Cop. Tergem. ** Codex Winton. ut supra; Chart. de Inspe.

in the hands of the king's wicked agent, Ralph Passemabere, who A.D. either sacrilegiously received the rents of it for his master's use, or simoniacally sold them to the highest bidder. For the space of seven of these years the oppressed monks were forced to yield obedience to the unworthy Robert de Losinga, in quality of their abbot ; his son Herbert, bishop of Norwich, having purchased this dignity of the corrupt minister, by way of a provision for his father. This scandalous transaction gave occasion to the following severe satire, which is here inserted at length, in vindication both of the learning and morality of the age ; inasmuch as it proves the general indignation which such proceedings then occasioned :—

“ Surgit in ecclesiâ monstrum, genitore Losingâ,
Simonidum secta, canonum virtute resectâ,
Petre nimis tardas ; nam Simon ad ardua tendit.*
Si præsens esses non Simon ad alta volaret.
Proh Dolor ! ecclesiae numinis venduntur, et ære
Filius est Præsul, pater Abbas, Simon uterque.”†

At length, in Henry Beauclerk, this abbey found a true friend and protector. Upon his accession to the throne, a regular abbot was chosen, and as the Old Minster or priory of St. Swithun, by the zealous endeavours of its superiors, Simon and Godfrey, had then attained to a high reputation for piety and monastic discipline ; a monk from thence, by name Hugh,‡ was chosen to restore the same in the New Minster, where a great relaxation must unavoidably have taken place, under the circumstances of the late reign. It is probable also, that the fabric of the monastery had been equally neglected, and this at a period when almost all the great religious establishments were intent upon enlarging and improving their churches and monasteries, under the direction of Norman architects. There was not, however, sufficient space for any great works of this nature in the confined enclosure of New Minster. Hence, however strongly the attachment of the monks must necessarily have been to the walls and soil which had been given them by the great Alfred, and had been sanctified by the residence of the holy Grimbald ; yet they began to look out for a new and more extensive situation, to which they might remove their monastery. Other considerations,

* This censure is leveled at the pope for not casting down the New Simon, Bishop Herbert, from his ill-gotten dignities.

† Mat. Westmonast. an. 1094. A new monster arises in the church of which Losinga is the parent, the sect of Simon, which flourishes, in defiance of the church laws. Peter, thou art inactive whilst Simon is raising himself to the clouds ! If thou wert here, Simon would soon be again dashed to the earth. Alas ! the church becomes the prey of gold, whilst we see that money can make a son a bishop, and the father an abbot, each of them being a Simon.

‡ Monasticon.

A. D. still more cogent, concurred to render the measure advisable, and even necessary. The castle, having been built by the Conqueror, on an elevated situation, at the west end of the city; in order to increase its strength, ditches were dug of such a depth, as to admit a branch of the river to flow round it. This occasioned the flowing of a stream of water from thence through the heart of the city, which settled and stagnated round the New Minster, rendering its situation exceedingly unwholesome.* This was an inconvenience of a later date; but another very material one had subsisted ever since the foundation of the abbey. Its church had been built parallel with the cathedral, and stood so near to it, that the voices and organs of the two choirs mutually confounded and interrupted each other.† For all these reasons it became the general wish of both monasteries, and of the bishop himself, who was William Giffard, that the latter of these foundations might be removed to some other place. The king concurring in the same opinion, a magnificent church and monastery were erected, chiefly at his expence, in 1110. Hyde meadow; and, as the situation was low and near the springs, a thick coating of clay was spread over the whole surface of earth which was built upon.‡ This work being completed, the monks of New Minster left the situation which they had now occupied for more than two centuries, and marched in solemn procession to their new abbey; carrying with them not only the relics of the saints,|| but also the remains of the illustrious personages that had rested in their old church, which they deposited in the new one, now erected for them at Hyde. This event took place in 1110.§ The situation which had been abandoned, was surrendered into the king's hands, who transferred it to the bishop, for the benefit of the cathedral monastery,¶ to which it had originally belonged. In return, the king, amongst other benefactions to the new abbey of Hyde, granted three additional days for the continuance of the fair on St. Giles's hill, the profits of which were to be paid to it by the bishop.** The king settled and confirmed the rights and privileges of this establishment in other particulars; amongst which, one regards the procession that the two monasteries had been accustomed to make in common to the church of St. James above the castle. This matter seemed then of so much importance as to be

* Camden's Britannia, Hampshire; Trussel's MSS. Malmesbury, comparing the new abbey with the old, says of it, "sanius incolitur, liberius insignitur."—De Reg. et de Pontif.

† Will. Malm., *ibid.*

‡ This was discovered at the building of the Bridewell.

|| Leiland's Itin. vol. III, p. 102.

§ Annal. Wint. ad dict. an.

¶ Cart. ap. Dugdale.

** Ibid.

a subject of regulation in a royal charter, in the manner that has A.D.
been related above.*

The abbey thus founded and protected; no doubt the members of it flattered themselves with the prospect of long-continued peace and security. This, however, was not granted them; for in the very next reign, that dreadful civil war breaking out between the empress and King Stephen, which spent its first and most destructive fury upon our city; this royal abbey was burnt to the ground by the party of the latter; the fire which then consumed it having been enkindled at the north-gate.† This destructive measure has generally been ascribed to Bishop De Blois, on account of his attempting soon after to get this abbey suppressed by the pope, and a bishop's seat, which should be one of the suffragan bishoprics to his intended metropolitical see of Winchester, erected in its stead.‡ After all, it does not appear that the bishop was otherwise the author of this or of the other conflagrations, in which so many churches and monasteries, as well as private houses, perished; except in as much as he contributed, by his ungracious behaviour towards the empress, to re-kindle the civil war; and by his admitting into his castle of Wolvesey a general of William of Ipres's disposition, whose usual method of besieging a place was to set fire to it.|| It is even supposed that the bishop was not in Winchester when this and St. Mary's abbey were burnt down, but rather at his castle of Waltham.§ It is certain, however, that this prelate seized upon the gold and silver of the great cross given to the New Minster by Canute, when it was melted in the flames which consumed the abbey; but with what particular views we are not informed: and it is also certain that a canonical process was instituted against him, on this and other accounts, by its abbot, Hugh, who was aided in his cause by the talents and influence of the great St. Bernard.¶ In whatever manner this controversy was decided, it is clear that the church and abbey of Hyde were re-built with increased magnificence in the reign of Henry II; and that it soon became one of the most distinguished abbeys in the kingdom. Hence, its superior was one

* Cart. ap. Dugdale.

† Trussel's MSS.

‡ "Ipse (Henricus Blesensis) exegit apud papam quod de episcopatu Wintoniensi archiepiscopatum faceret, et de abbatia de Hida episcopatum."—Annal. Wint. an. 1143.
"Huic Henrico episcopo Lucius papa pallium misit, A.D. 1142, volens apud Wyntoniam archiepiscopum constitutere, et secundum Angliae primatorem, et septem ei episcopos, qui olim ad regnum Westsaxonum pertinebant, additâ natâ legacia."—Hist. Wint. Epitome; Ang. Sac. vol. I, p. 285.

|| "Fautores Henrici episcopi ecclesiam sanctimonialium Wintoniae et de Werewellâ et ecclesiam de Hidâ incenderunt."—Annal. Wint. an. 1146; See vol. I, p. 161.

§ Trussel's MSS.

¶ Annal. Wint. ad an. 1149, 1151.

A. D. of the twenty-four abbots who, as soon as parliaments began to be held, were summoned to attend them in the upper house.*

The remaining history of Hyde abbey, down to its suppression, as far as we have been enabled to collect it, may be related in a few words. We find it occasionally visited by the diocesan bishops, as well as by the archbishops, and popes' legates :† one of whom, 1267. Otho, A.D. 1267, in leaving the church, inflicted an interdict upon it, which continued during the space of four weeks, on account of a certain quarrel between his servants and those of the abbey.‡ We have, in the Monasticon, a receipt for a quantity of church plate, which Edward III extorted from this, amongst other monasteries, under the title of a loan, in order to enable him to carry 1404. on his expensive wars on the continent.|| Our illustrious Wykeham, by his last will, gave a rich cup of silver, plated with gold, of the value of 10*l.* to the abbot, and certain sums of money to the other members of Hyde, with the obligation of praying for the re-pose of his soul.§ A bequest of this nature, from such a person, seems to plead in favour of the regularity and piety of those to whom it was made, at the time we are speaking of. His successor, 1447. Cardinal Beaufort, left the sum of 200*l.* for repairing the abbey.¶ This seems to argue that the fabric of the house was in a very bad condition, as it is certain that a great quantity of work could then be executed for such a sum ; as likewise, that its finances were not comparatively so great as we might have expected, since they stood in need of being helped out by this foreign aid.

At length, in an age of domineering impiety, the establishment 1537. and resting place of the deliverer of England, and the founder of its constitution, became a prey to sacrilegious avarice ; and its revenues, instead of invigorating the surrounding country, and supporting the general cause of literature and piety, now empoverished the peasantry, in order to swell the pride of two or three worthless courtiers. The king's vicar-general in *spiritual matters*, Cromwell, had certainly no cause to complain of the intractability of the abbot of Hyde, whose name was Saleot, alias Capon ; or to tamper with any of the private monks, to become his agents in effecting a surrender of the common property ; as Capon was himself a base time-serving courtier, who made the views and passions of a wicked prince the only rule of his conduct. He had been exceedingly industrious in engaging the University of Cambridge, of which he was a member, to declare the lawfulness of

* Monastic. &c.

† Annal. Wint. et. Wigorn.

‡ Ibid. ad. an. 1247.

|| In append

§ Testam. W. W. ap. Lowth.

¶ Vetust. Mon. vol. III.

Henry's putting away his queen, and marrying again.* In return A.D.
for this service, he had been promoted to the see of Bangor, which 1538.
he was allowed to hold, *in commendam*, with the abbey of Hyde.†
On the other hand, as Henry, whilst he executed Catholics as
traitors, burnt the Protestants as heretics, Dr. Capon had no ob-
jection to become his agent also in these scenes of blood. Ac-
cordingly we find him the most forward in bringing the Protes-
tants of Windsor to the stake, and expressing his desire of pursuing
the same measures throughout the kingdom.‡ In a word, this last
abbot of Hyde not only signed, on his own part, a formal surren-
der of the abbey to the commissioners; but also, by the advan-
tages which his situation gave him, procured to this instrument
the signatures of his community, consisting of twenty-one monks,
without mentioning novices and servants.|| In reward of this con-
duct, he was the next year promoted to the vacant see of Salisbury.§
Concerning this transaction, the learned Protestant,¶ from whom
we have borrowed a great part of the history of Dr. Capon, has
the following remark:—"What wonder that, in a depraved age,
surrenders should be so universal, when the betrayers of their
trust, the sacrilegious Judases, were made bishops; and those who
had the conscience and courage to assert the rights of the church,
that is, the possessions given to God, were sure to be rewarded
with a halter."**

The men of note belonging to this monastery, whose names we
have been able to collect, are St. Grimbald, the first superior;
St. Brinstan and St. Frithstan, successive bishops of Winchester;
Athelgar, archbishop of Canterbury; Brithwold and Britthmar,
the former bishop of Winchester, the latter of Lichfield; Walter,
who, from being sub-prior of Hyde, was promoted to be prior of
the cathedral of Bath, which monastery he reformed to the utmost
strictness of the Benedictine rule.†† Being a man of great piety,
and desirous of greater solitude and perfection, he betook himself
to a convent of Carthusians; which, however, he was afterwards
induced to quit, and to return to his former charge, by the per-
suasion of one of his friends, a monk of Hyde abbey, who hap-
pened to find him there. He died at the monastery of Wherwell,
whither he had gone upon some business, in 1198, but was con-
veyed to Bath for interment.‡‡ Finally, in the 13th century, we

* Stephen's Monast., vol. II, p. 502.

+ Ibid.

‡ Fox's Acts and Monum.

|| Monastic. p. 503.

§ Ibid.

¶ Stephens.

** Viz., the abbots of Glasenbury, Colchester, Reading, &c.

†† Postquam monachos monastico ordine ad unguem informaverat."—Annal. Wint.
ad. an. 1198.

‡‡ Ibid.

A.D. meet with one John, a learned and pious monk of Hyde abbey, who left behind him a book of homilies, and other works.* We do not agree with those writers, who make the learned monk, Thomas Rudborne, in the 15th century, a member of this community;† since it seems certain, from his own works, independently of other arguments, that he belonged to St. Swithun's priory.

We are unacquainted with the superiors of New Minster who succeeded St. Grimbald, but we have a regular list of those who governed it after it became a Benedictine abbey.

ABBOTS OF NEW MINSTER.

- | | |
|---|---|
| <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. Athelgar, afterwards bishop of Selsey and archbishop of Canterbury, was appointed abbot of New Minster by its reformer, St. Ethelwold, in 964. 2. Alsius was elected to succeed him in 978. 3. Brightwold succeeded the latter in 995, and seems to have been raised to the episcopal chair of this city. 4. In 1008 Brithmar was chosen abbot, who afterwards became bishop of Lichfield. 5. Althonus, an. 1021 6. Alwynus, an. 1025. 7. Alfnotus, an. 1057. 8. Alwynus II, an. 1063, the uncle of Harold, killed at Hastings. | <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 9. Wulfric, an. 1069. 10. Rewelanus succeeded Wulfric, was deposed in 1071 11. Radulphus died in 1087, when Rufus's minister having sold the abbey, 12. Robert de Losinga was intruded into it as abbot, by the authority of the wicked Ralph Passelfabre. 13. Hugh, a monk of St. Swithun's, canonically chosen. 14. Galfridus, elected in 1106. In his time New Minster, in the cathedral church-yard, was abandoned, in consequence of which his successors are to be denominated |
|---|---|

ABBOTS OF HYDE.

- | | |
|---|--|
| <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 15. Osbert, an. 1124. 16. Hugh of Lens, said to be appointed abbot by Bishop De Blois in 1135. He was deposed in 1149. 17. Salidus died in 1171. 18. Thomas, who had been prior of Monacute, resigned in 1180. 19. John Suthill, a prior of the order of Cluny, died in 1222. 20. Walter de Aston, deceased in 1249. 21. Roger de St. Waleric, ob. 1263. 22. William de Wigornia, ob. 1282. 23. Robert de Popham, ob. 1292. 24. Simon de Caninges, ob. 1304. 25. Geo. de Feringes, resigned 1317. | <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 26. William de Odiham, an. 1319. 27. Walter de Fyfhyde. 28. Thomas Piethy. 29. John Eynesham, ob. 1394. 30. John Letcombe. 31. John London, ob. 1413. 32. Nicholas Strode. 33. Thomas Bonville. 34. Henry Bromele. 35. Thomas Wyreester. 36. Thomas Forte. 37. Richard Hall. 38. John Salcot, alias Capon, became abbot of Hyde about the year 1528, which he surrendered in the manner described above, in April 1538.* |
|---|--|

* Monastic.

† Pitsius, &c.

Monasticon, vol. II.

Upon the dissolution of Hyde abbey, many of its best estates, A.D. 1538. particularly the manors of Micheldever and Stratton, were obtained by Henry, Lord Wriothesley, afterwards earl of Southampton ; from whose family they passed by marriage to that of the Russells, which was already gorged with church property. The site of the church and monastery was granted to Richard Bethel, after the term of a lease made to the aforesaid Lord Wriothesley.* What the intent of that lease was we may easily judge ; namely, that he might have leisure to dispose of whatever was saleable upon the premises. In conformity with this plan, he was in such haste to pull down this magnificent fabric, that Leland, when he visited the city, a very few years after, spoke of the abbey as of a fabric that had existed, but then existed no longer.† In Camden's time the ruins of it were still magnificent ;‡ but the author of the *Monasticon* complains that, when he wrote, the very ruins of it had perished.|| It is plain that, on the destruction of the church, at the time above-mentioned, the tombs of the illustrious dead which it contained, were broken into ; since we are assured that two little tables of lead, inscribed with the names of Alfred and his son Edward, were found in the monument which contained their remains.§ What became of these we are not informed : most likely they were left amongst the ruins ; as to shew any particular respect to them in the reign we are speaking of, would have been equivalent to condemning the suppression of the abbey, which was founded to be their mausoleum.

The present age being unhappily no less distinguished (such is the state of its morals) for the erection of gaols and bridewells, than many past ages have been for the building of churches and monasteries ; amongst other sacred spots which have been chosen for these receptacles of guilt,¶ has been the exact site of the most sacred part of Hyde abbey, namely, the church and choir. Thus miscreants couch amidst the ashes of our Alfreds and Edwards ; and where once religious silence and contemplation were only interrupted by the bell of regular observance, and the chanting of devotion, now alone resound the clank of the captive's chains and the oaths of the profligate ! In digging for the foundations of that mournful edifice, at almost every stroke of the mattock or spade, some ancient sepulchre was violated ; the venerable contents of which

* Collier, Ecc. Hist. vol. II.

† "In this suburbe stood the great abbay of Hyde, and hath yet a paroche chirche." — Itin. vol. III, p. 102.

‡ Britannia, Hampshire.

|| Vol. II, p. 502.

§ Leland, ut supra.

¶ A gaol has also been erected upon the ruins of the famous abbey of Reading, the foundation and chosen burial-place of Henry I.

A.D. were treated with marked indignity.* On this occasion a great number of stone coffins, were dug up ; with a variety of other curious articles, such as chalices, patins, rings, buckles, (a) the leather of shoes and boots, velvet and gold lace belonging to chasibles and other vestments : as also the crook, rims, and joints of a beautiful crosier, double gilt.

1839. Nothing now remains of this magnificent edifice, once judged worthy to form a cathedral, except some ruinous out-houses, and a large barn, once probably the abbot's hall, which seems to bespeak the workmanship of the 12th century. The adjoining gate-way, with a flat arch and a canopy, supported by the busts of Alfred and Edward, is probably of a later date by three centuries. The parish church of St. Bartholomew indeed remains, the greater part of which shews an antiquity as high as the first foundation of the abbey ; whilst the addition that appears to have been made to it so lately as the reign of Henry VII, is quite in ruins. This church never formed any part of the abbey itself; but, like the parish church of St. Swithun with respect to the cathedral, was intended for the benefit of the servants and other lay persons belonging to the monastery. From the church there is a causeway, upon the bank of the stream, that passed through the abbey, which retains the name of the Monks' Walk, and conducts to their possessions at *Wordie*,† now called *Worthy*. We must add that many capitals of columns, busts, and other ornaments, which have been dug out of the ruins here, are to be seen in different parts of the city; and particularly at the bridewell itself, where there are also two stone coffins. But the most remarkable curiosity of this nature was taken out of the ruins above 40 years ago, and placed in a wall in St. Peter's-street, being an inscription in pure Saxon characters, containing the name of ALFRED, and the date DCCCLXXXI.‡ This date demonstrates the error of those persons who suppose it to have been the foundation stone of the New Minster, which was not begun to be built until about 20 years later. Most likely, upon the removal of the abbey to Hyde, this inscription was placed under a bust of the immortal Alfred, to commemorate its original founder.

* The writer of this was in some degree witness to the scene which he describes

† *Cart. de Inspex.*

‡ These characters were in use so late as the reign of Henry II, as appears by the Chronicle of the abbey of Peterborough, usually called the Saxon Chronicle. Henry Howard, Esq. of Corby Castle, obtained possession of this stone.¹

(a) An engraving of these and other curious antiques has been published, and is to be had at the Public Library, Winchester.

CHAP. XII.

St. Peter's Chapel.

THOUGH the chapel of St. Peter has no title to a separate and detailed description, either for its antiquity or its importance, yet as many of its ornaments are illustrative of different antiquities relating to this city, and as such a description is frequently called for by strangers; the author has been induced to annex it to the present Survey, so that those persons who are desirous of information on this subject may be gratified; whilst others, who judge it to be unworthy of their notice, may pass it over, and here take their leave of him as their guide.

Returning from Hyde abbey by the North gate, we are at no great distance from St. Peter's-street, in which the chapel is situated, and through which is the shortest road into the centre of the city. We have said that this street was anciently called *Fleshmonger-street*, from the shambles which were there situated; and we are led to believe that it retained this name until the time of the great plague in 1667: soon after which a worthy and religious man, Roger Corham, Esq. having built a house on the site of the ancient church of St. Peter de Marcello, in the centre of the street, affixed a stone in the front of it, with the following inscription, which is still visible there:—"THIS IS ST. PETER'S-STREET." The same circumstance has occasioned the house itself, ever since to be called *ST. PETER'S HOUSE*. From the time of this house being erected, except during a few stormy intervals, there has always been a Catholic chapel, either in the house itself, or in a detached building situated in the garden behind it. Considerable sums had been expended in altering this building, in order to render it more commodious for the purposes of a chapel, particularly in the years 1759 and 1784; but it was still so inconvenient, and, at the same time, so insecure, that it became necessary in 1792 to take it down to the foundation, and re-build it. This measure being resolved upon, instead of following the modern style of building churches and chapels,

A.D. which are in general square chambers, with small sashed windows 1792, and fashionable decorations, hardly to be distinguished, when the altars and benches are removed, from common assembly rooms; it was concluded upon to imitate the models in this kind which have been left us by our religious ancestors, who applied themselves with such ardour and unrivalled success to the cultivation and perfection of ecclesiastical architecture. If the present chapel of St. Peter really has the effect of producing a certain degree of those pleasing and awful sensations, which many persons say they feel in entering into it, the merit is entirely due to the inventors of the Gothic style of building, and of its corresponding decorations in the middle ages, which have been as closely followed in the present oratory, as the limited finances of the persons concerned in it would permit. The general idea of the fabric having been formed upon the spot, was afterwards reduced into order by an artist in London, who is, beyond all dispute, the most conversant in this style of architecture of any man in the kingdom.* It would be unjust, however, to mention the name of that architect, without declaring that the many defects, which an adept in the art will discern in the present work, have all been occasioned by a departure from his drawings. This has sometimes happened through the inattention of the workmen, but more frequently from motives of economy.

The object first claiming our attention is the Saxon portal which stands at the entrance of the walk conducting to the chapel. This is an exceedingly good specimen of the Saxon style; the mouldings, undercut, and pillars, with their capitals and bases, being exceedingly bold, and both well designed and well wrought, without either those fanciful or clumsy ornaments, which sometimes encumber Saxon columns and arches. Its chief merit however is, that it is a genuine antique; having been removed hither by piecemeal, from the church of St. Magdalen's hospital upon the hill, where it formed the western doorway, when that venerable fabric was devoted to destruction, and its materials exposed to sale. We have already stated † the strong grounds there are for ascribing the foundation of that hospital to Bishop Toclyve, in the 12th century, as a reparation of the scandal which he had given by joining in the persecution of St. Thomas Becket, with which period its architecture,

* This must be admitted by those who have seen Mr. Carter's drawings of various cathedrals, and his works in general. Amongst these, it is proper to notice his various plans, sections, and elevations of the cathedrals of Exeter, Bath, Durham, and St. Stephen's chapel, now (*a*) the House of Commons, which have been so superbly engraved for the Society of Antiquaries; likewise his Specimens of Ancient Architecture, published on his own account.

† See p. 231, &c.

(a) Alas! since destroyed by fire.

as we have remarked, admirably agrees.* In conformity with this idea, the following inscription is cut upon a stone over the centre of the arch, alluding to the date of its first erection on Magdalen hill, and to that of its second position in the place which it now occupies :—

“D. O. M.

AEDIFICAT : A. D. MCLXXIV.

RE-AEDIFICAT : MDCXCII.”†

Amongst the few records which subsist of the charitable institution above-mentioned, we have omitted to notice one relating to a transaction which took place when the illustrious Waynflete was its master, and which seems to prove that there existed some sort of relation between the hospital and the church of St. Peter de Marcello, now St. Peter's house. The said master claiming a certain pension in favour of the hospital, from one Alice, the widow of Peter Caperygh, the dispute concerning it was adjusted at this church of St. Peter.‡ Whether this relation between the church and the hospital did or did not exist, certain it is, that the spot on which St. Mary Magdalen's hospital recovered its just rights, at the beginning of the 15th century, preserves, at the beginning of the 19th, the only part of the hospital which is now existing.

Having passed through the portal, we see fixed in the wall, on our right hand, certain capitals and bosses of groins, collected from the ruins of Hyde abbey, representing foliage and different animals, which are curious for their execution and grotesque designs; also, a bust from the fortifications of the ancient castle. Underneath these is now placed the Druidical stone which is particularly described in our former volume.|| In vindication of the antiquity and use assigned to the present antique, it may be proper to state, in a few words, the following particulars :—This stone, which is nearly of the weight of two tons, and others much larger than it, which lie in different parts of the city and its neighbourhood, particularly in the river at Twyford, must have been brought hither from a distance of between 20 and 30 miles, (for there are none found in the earth nearer to the city) for some very important purpose. They are equally unfit for carving and for building, and they could answer no civil nor religious purpose, that we can discover, to the

* See page 231, &c.

† *To the Gracious and Supreme Deity.*
Built 1174.
Re-built 1792.

N.B. There being a necessity on such an occasion of mentioning some one year, we have fixed upon that put down above, as the probable date of the said work.

‡ MS. Hospit. penes Wavel, the late master. || Vol. I, p. 7, note.

A. D. Romans, the Saxons, the Danes, or the Normans. On the other hand, we know that such huge unwrought stones, mystically arranged, formed the temples and the altars of the British Druids,* and we may be assured that our Caer Gwent, being one of the chief cities, both amongst the Celtic and the Belgic Britons, was not destitute of such essential parts of their religion. We have not indeed such good grounds for deciding to which of the particular Druidical rites this stone was subservient, as we have for believing that it belonged to them in general. It might have been a Cromlech, or altar-stone; an augurial Logan, or rocking stone; or, finally, a sanctifying Tolmen; though we are inclined to believe it to have been of the first-mentioned kind,† and that the hole into which the cavities on the surface discharge themselves, was intended to retain a certain quantity of human blood, which issued from the unhappy victim: this blood being used for different purposes of religion and augury. The sight of this bloody monument of Pagan superstition, near the peaceful and consoling oratory of the true God, serves, by the contrast, to recommend and endear the latter to the thoughtful Christian.

Proceeding a few steps along the gravel walk, we have the whole extent of the chapel in view, being a light Gothic building, coated with stucco, resembling freestone; with mullioned windows, shelving buttresses, a parapet with open quatrefoils and crocketed pinnacles, terminating in gilt crosses. The corbels of the canopies over the several windows consist of the busts of kings, queens, and bishops, with their respective emblems; and the frieze is distinctively charged with those of St. Peter, in whose name the chapel is dedicated; namely, nets, fishes, a crook, sheep, a sword with a human ear upon it, a cock, chains, a scourge, an inverted-cross; as also, a chalice, patin, mitre, and the initials of his name. The total length of the chapel, on the outside, is 75 feet; its height, to the top of the cornice, 24 feet, and to the summit of the pinnacles, 35 feet. The windows are twelve feet high and four feet six inches broad.

We first advance to the porch, which, like the body of the chapel, is in the Gothic style, being flanked with buttresses and ornamented with pinnacles, quatrefoils, &c. the whole being surmounted with a niche, containing a small statue of St. Peter, holding his keys. Below this are placed his majesty's arms, with the following inscription:—

* On this subject consult the learned Borlase's History of Cornwall.

† We are induced to adopt this opinion from the appearance of the surface; though otherwise we must own that this stone very much resembles, in its general shape, a Tolmen in Constantine parish, in Cornwall, of which Borlase has given us a plate, n. xiii.—See his Antiquities of that County.

"ANNO XXXIII GEORGII, M.B.F. et H. REGIS, &c. FÆLI- A.D.
CIS, CASTI, INTEGRITATIS VINDICIS, PATRIS PA-
TRIAE."*

In the three compartments of the parapet is the following triple injunction of the aforesaid apostle :—"Fear God. Honour the King. Love your Brethren."—1 Peter, c. ii. We find the inside of the porch vaulted with highly-pitched arches, the butments of which rest on the capitals of four slender pillars. On the boss, in the centre of the groin, is painted, in light and shade, the mystical ladder of Jacob, with the following inscription round it :—"This is no other than the House of God, and the Gate of Heaven."—Genes. c. xxviii. Within the porch, on the right-hand wall, we find the marble tablet with the inscription, originally erected by the emigrant French clergy, in their chapel at the King's house, which we have inserted above.† Upon this house being given up to the military, the most noble marquis of Buckingham, who had generously defrayed the expence of the tablet, committed the preservation of it to the incumbent of St. Peter's chapel, who erected it where it is seen at present. Three other inscriptions are disposed under the curve of the aforesaid arches, viz. immediately within the porch :—"The place on which thou standest is holy ground."—Exod. c. iii., and round the pointed head of the chapel door :—"Before prayer, prepare thy soul."—Eccles. xxviii. "My eye shall be open, and my ears....attentive tohim who shall pray in this place."—2 Chron. c. vii.

Entering into the chapel, the eye will be first caught by the figure of our Divine Saviour in glory over the altar, with the law-giver Moses and the chief of the prophets Elias, attending and adoring him; whilst the three chosen apostles, overcome with astonishment, and dazzled with the light that proceeds from him, are prostrate on the ground in prayer. This altar-piece, which is ten feet six inches high, and eight feet six inches wide, was painted by Mr. William Cave, sen. of this city, from a copy of Raphael's Transfiguration; the first picture, in point of merit, extant.‡ The altar-piece is enclosed in a Gothic cinquefoil arch, supported by double pillars and flanked with elegant buttresses, which are surmounted with pinnacles that terminate like pomegranates. The canopy of the arch, springing from the buttresses, tapers up to the crown of

* Erected in the 33d year of the reign of George III, king of Great Britain, and Ireland, &c. Happy, Temperate, the Assertor of Innocence, the Father of his Country.

† See page 201.

‡ This was accordingly the first work of art which the French put into requisition, when they were enabled to give laws to Rome.

A. D. the vaulting, where it ends in a lily. In the open space, between the top of the arch and the point of the canopy, immediately over the head of our Saviour in the altar-piece, is a quatrefoil inscribed in a circle, containing a transparent painting upon glass of a Dove; which, by means of light that is let in upon it from behind, produces a surprising and pleasing effect. The whole of the work within the buttresses, taken together, which is sixteen feet in height, and twelve in breadth, rests upon a row of small Gothic arches supported by corbels. The wood-work is painted white, the mouldings and other ornaments are gilt.

The tabernacle, as it is now exclusively called, which stands in the centre of the altar, is peculiarly rich and elaborate; being a model of the west end of York Minster, but with such variations as the nature and use of a tabernacle require. The door, which amongst other ornaments is carved with the emblems of Christ's Passion, unavoidably occupies the greatest part of the space between the towers; and the towers themselves, instead of windows, contain canopied niches, in which are placed gilt emblematical statues, those of Faith, Hope, the Love of God, and the Love of our Neighbour. Over the centre of the tabernacle is a well-proportioned cross-flory, which is covered with stones of cut glass. This supports an ivory figure of Christ crucified, exceedingly well wrought. The steps for supporting the candlesticks, on each side of the tabernacle, are carved with two rows of Gothic fascia; and, like the tabernacle, present no colour but white and gold.

The altar itself is a Gothic table, supported by arches in the same style, being painted white, with gilt mouldings. The front panel, instead of an antependium, exhibits our Saviour taken from the cross, with his blessed mother, St. John, and St. Mary Magdalene; being copied from a celebrated picture of Dominichino, in the possession of Lord Arundel. It is painted in chiaro-oscuro, to represent carving, which seems to be executed in the native rock. The side panels are painted in the same manner; one of which exhibits Mount Calvary with the three vacant crosses, the other the garden and sepulchre in which our Lord was buried. Near the altar, on both sides of it, are small tables, called Credences, which are copied from similar tables, still existing in certain chantries in the cathedral of this city. The tables themselves are marble, but their pedestals are wood, painted white and gilt. Over the credences, but beneath the corbels, are two emblematical devices, carved and gilt, which are well known to the pious. That on the gospel side represents a hart wounded by a spear, with three nails placed over it; the other, on the epistle side, exhibits

a heart transfixed with a sword, which, as well as the former, is A.D. surrounded with rays of glory.

There is a door, rich with Gothic carvings, on each side of the altar; the canopies over the arched doorways are supported at each end, by gilt cherubs. The doorway, on the right-hand, conducts into the sacristy; that on the left, into a passage, communicating with the sacristy on one hand, and the garden on the other, by a flight of stairs, also up into a private gallery, over the sacristy. In the spandrels of the doorways are four shields, containing the emblems of the four evangelists, with a scroll, inscribed with the beginning of the gospel, according to each of them. The first, on the gospel side, represents a winged man, for St. Matthew, with the words:—“*The book of the generation of Jesus Christ.*” The second, a lion, for St. Mark, with the text:—“*A voice of one crying in the desert.*” The third shield, being on the epistle side, represents a bull, with the introduction of St. Luke:—“*A certain priest named Zachary.*” On the remaining shield is painted an eagle, with the sublime opening of St. John’s gospel:—“*In the beginning was the Word.*” Over each of these figures is a label, inscribed with the word HOLY, in allusion to chap. iv, v. 8, of the Apocalypse. Over the canopies of the doors are a frieze and cornice,—the former being charged with carved and gilt foliage and flowers. Above these is a range of closed Gothic arches, carved and gilt; in the centre of them are relieved canopies, under which are seen the figures of St. Peter, with his keys and an inverted cross, on one side, and that of St. Paul, with his sword and book, on the other, painted in light and shade, to imitate sculpture. The next row, higher up, consists of inverted Gothic arches, with gilt mouldings; being a species of antique rail-work, which is open, for the benefit of persons who attend the divine service from the private gallery. A grey silk curtain hangs behind the railing, and conceals such persons from the sight of the congregation.

Above this railing, on both sides, is a closed embattlement, carved and gilt, containing alternate niches and quatrefoils. In each of the former is an angel in the act of adoration towards the altar; and, in each of the latter, some emblem of the blessed sacrament, as the tree of paradise, the pascal lamb, the ark of the covenant, the loaves of proposition, &c. In the centre, however, of this embattlement, on each side, rises a niche of a much larger size, containing the figure of a bishop, painted in light and shade, like those of the apostles underneath. That over St. Peter is intended for St. Swithun, the patron saint of the city, and the joint patron of the chapel; whilst the other represents St. Birinus, the apostle

A.D. of this country of the West Saxons, and another patron of the present chapel. We omitted to mention that, on a fascia immediately below the open rail-work, is painted, in small compartments, the most remarkable incidents in the histories of these two holy personages, once so famous in Winchester. To begin with the latter, we see St. Birinus on his knees before Pope Honorius, who invests him with his commission of preaching the gospel to the idolatrous West Saxons. His mitre is placed near him, and a clerk holds his pastoral crosier; whilst, in the back ground, is seen a distant view of St. Peter's church at Rome. In the second compartment, we behold this saint walking on the waves, with his crosier in his left-hand, and holding his right-hand up to his breast, in order to protect his sacred treasure, for the recovery of which he was enabled to perform this astonishing miracle; whilst the ship from which he descended, is riding at a small distance. We have given, in a former part of the present work, a more particular account of this miracle, which was the first step towards the conversion of our Pagan ancestors; with an account of the authority on which it rests.* The third scene is the baptism of Kinergils, the first Christian king of the West Saxons, by St. Birinus; Oswald, the holy and powerful monarch of the Northumbrians, holding Kinergils by the hand, in quality of god-father. Agreeably to the received opinion, this ceremony is represented as if performed at the present font of our cathedral; whilst certain attendant clergy are seen in the back-ground enregistering this important event.

The corresponding fascia, on the gospel side, exhibits certain circumstances in the history of St. Swithun. In the first compartment, King Ethelwolph, who had been himself a disciple of this saint, is delivering his favourite son, young Alfred, into his care at his house of Wolvesey, to be instructed and formed by him. In the back ground is represented the city bridge, built by our saint, and the scene of one of his miracles. The second division shews the solemn translation of St. Swithun's body from his grave in the cathedral church-yard, where it had lain above a century, into the church; which event, we are assured by eye-witnesses of the highest credit, was followed by celestial prodigies. In the back-ground is seen the cathedral church. The last compartment represents the celebrated event of Queen Emma's deliverance from the fiery ordeal, which is said to have taken place in the cathedral of this city, and to have been obtained by the prayers of St. Swithun, in honour of whom the cathedral was dedicated.† The accused prin-

* Vol. I, p. 68

† Rudb. Hist. Maj. l. iv, c. 1: Annales Wint 1043.

cess, blindfold and barefooted, is conducted between two bishops A.D. over nine heated ploughshares; whilst the surrounding multitude, and our prelate Alwin in particular, who was involved in the false accusation, are seen on their knees, praying devoutly for her deliverance from the fiery trial. This fascia continuing on quite to the altar-piece, there is a small vacant space on each side, in which are exhibited two other scenes that are celebrated in the history of this city. In one of them, we see the great Alfred at his prayers, with the burning taper before him, divided into twenty-four equal parts, by means of which he used to measure the stated times of his devotions and other exercises,* at a period when clocks were not invented. In the other, King Canute is placing his own crown on the crucifix of the altar in our cathedral; which scene took place after the memorable transaction at Southampton, of his 1034 commanding the waves not to approach his feet.†

The remaining upper part of the altar end is painted with Gothic ornaments, which terminate, immediately under the arch of the vaulted ceiling, in a fascia, on which are inscribed, in ornamental English letters, but in a faint shade, so as to blend with the embellishments in general,‡ the following texts of Scripture:—

On one side, “TRULY THE LORD IS HERE! . . . HOW AWFUL IS THIS PLACE!”—Gen. c. xxviii. On the other side, “HOLINESS, O LORD! BECOMETH THY HOUSE FOR EVER AND EVER.”—Ps. xcii.

The several implements and ornaments within the sanctuary, as the pulpit, desk, chairs, stools, &c., likewise the rails, which inclose it, are all in the same style, and copied from originals of ancient date. The priest's chair is imitated from that in which the king is crowned at Westminster abbey; and the idea of the two gorgeous lamp pedestals, on each side of the sanctuary, is borrowed from the city cross and other ancient erections of the same kind.

Turning ourselves round, we now take a general view of the body of the chapel. It is lighted by six large Gothic windows, the dimensions of which have been already given, each one containing three lights. They have canopies in the inside, as well as on the outside; the former of which rest upon cherubs for brackets, and taper up to the height of three feet above the crown of the arch. Directly opposite to the windows are pictures, painted on canvas in light and shade, of the same size and form as the windows, and with similar canopies; and over both the pictures and the windows are shields; each one of which exhibits the bust and emblem of

* Hist. Maj. Wint. l. iii, c. vi.

† Ibid. l. iv, c. 1.

‡ This precaution is used in all the other numerous inscriptions throughout the chapel.

A.D. one of the twelve Apostles. Between the windows and pictures rise up tall columns, with plain capitals and bases. These are painted of a straw colour, whilst the body of the chapel is of French grey. From each of the capitals spring five ribs ; these support the ceiling, which is regularly vaulted ; and the bosses at the intersections of the ribs, all along the centre of the ceiling, are painted and gilt with various sacred emblems. Near the upper end of the chapel hangs a lamp, richly sculptured, gilt and painted, with a number of angels supporting the several emblems of our Saviour's passion. At the lower end of it is a gallery, supported by light pointed arches and slender columns, and faced with Gothic railing of a different form from either of the railings mentioned above.

To descend now to a more particular description of the objects in the body of the chapel : that which will first strike our sight is the glass in the windows, the mullions of which we have already surveyed from the outside. This glass is ground, by which means it admits the light, but prevents any object from being seen through it. The windows are richly ornamented with figures, standing upon pedestals under gorgeous canopies, of the most renowned saints or kings, who heretofore flourished in Winchester, with their names and the dates of their respective deaths, in the following order :—

In the first window, S. BIRINUS, APOST. OF W. SAX. A.D. 652. V. KINEGILS, 1ST XTN K. OF W. SAX. DIED A.D. 614. S. HEDDA, 1ST BP OF WIN. A.D. 705.—In the second window, S. SWITHUN, B. PAT_N OF WIN. A.D. 865. K. EGBERT, 1ST MON_{CH} OF ENG. A.D. 837. V. ALFRED THE GREAT, A.D. 900.—In the third window, S. GRIMBALD, AB. FOUNDER, A.D. 904. S. ALSWIDA, Q. FOUNDRESS, DIED A.D. 904. S. BRINSTAN, B. FOUNDER, A.D. 934.—In the fourth window, S. ETHELWOLD, BISHOP, A.D. 984. S. EDBURGA, ABBESS, DIED A.D. 960. S. ELPEGE, BISHOP, A.D. 946.—In the fifth window, S. ELPEGE, MARTYR, A.D. 1012. K. CANUTE THE GREAT, DIED A.D. 1035. V. MAUD THE GOOD Q. A.D. 1118. The remaining windows being cut off by the gallery, have other devices, which can only be seen from that situation.

Opposite to the windows are pictures, painted in chiaro-oscuro. The subjects of these are selected for instruction ; and at the bottom of them are Gothic work, and panels containing passages of Scripture, illustrative of these subjects ; being painted in the English letter, as well as language, but in a faint shade. In certain triangular compartments, within the canopies, on both sides of the chapel, are devices, or initials relating to the pictures. The first of these,

which stands within the sanctuary, is the Salutation of the Blessed A.D. Virgin, being a copy from the altar-piece of the College chapel, in this city, by Le Moine. This picture once answered the same purpose in a church on the continent. There is, however, this difference between the original and the copy, that the back ground here represents part of the present chapel. The text on the panel beneath is, "*Hail, full of grace, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou amongst women.*"—St. Luke, c. 1, v. 28. The second piece is the Last Supper, copied from a design of Hans Holbein; but the back ground of it presents Gothic scenery, in which are introduced certain emblems of the blessed Eucharist, with suitable inscriptions, viz. the sacrifice of Abraham, "*Take thy only begotten son Isaac and thou shalt offer him for a holocaust.*"—Gen. c. xxii, v. 2. The ark of the covenant, "*They shall make me a sanctuary, and I will dwell in the midst of them.*"—Exod. c. xxv, v. 8. The Israelites gathering manna, "*This is the bread which the Lord hath given you.*" The general text of the picture, on the panel beneath, is, "*Take ye, and eat, this is my body.*"—St. Mat. c. xxvi, v. 26. The third picture is after Poussin, and exhibits our Lord giving the keys to St. Peter. In the back ground is St. Peter's church at Rome, and the present little chapel of St. Peter. The text below contains the warrant for this subject: "*Thou art Peter,* and upon this rock I will build my church, and the gates of Hell shall not prevail against it, and to thee I will give the keys of the kingdom of Heaven.*"—St. Mat. c. xvi, v. 18. The fourth painting represents the death of Ananias, from one of Raphael's cartoons. The scene, however, is placed at the altar of the present chapel. The inscription is, "*Ananias, why hath Satan tempted thy heart, that thou shouldst lie to the Holy Ghost?.... Thou hast not lied to men, but to God.*"—Acts, c. v, v. 24. The fifth picture, which stands under the gallery, is that of our Saviour casting the buyers and sellers out of the temple; the back ground being the lower end of this chapel. The whole of this was designed as well as executed by the late Mr Cave. The text on the pannel is, "*It is written that my house shall be called the house of prayer.*"—St. Mat. c. xxi, v. 13. The sixth compartment, containing a large back door, facing the principal door of the chapel, is painted in Gothic architecture, but has no picture.

In the front of the gallery, beneath the Gothic railing, are shields, on which are emblazoned the arms or initials, with their respective mottoes, of the following benefactors or friends to St. Peter's chapel:

* Derived from the word Πέτρος, signifying a rock.

A. D.—The Right Hon. Lord Arundel, Edward Sheldon Constable, Esq.
 ↗ Thomas Stonor, Esq. Thomas Weld, Esq. James Wheble, Esq.
 William Meader, merchant, and William Cave, painter. The span-drills of the arches under the gallery afford spaces for shields, containing a great number of instructive religious devices and inscriptions, of which we shall here give a list.

- I. A very curious ancient device, explaining the doctrine of the Blessed Trinity,* with the inscription, “*Without faith it is impossible to please God.*”—Heb. c. ii, v. 2.
- II. A fountain with five spouts, being an emblem of the wounds of Christ, “*Ye shall draw water from the fountains of your Saviour.*”—Isai. c. xii, v. 3.
- III. An anchor, the sign of hope, “*Thou savest them who hope in thee.*” —Ps. xvi.
- IV. A flaming heart, the emblem of charity, “*The greatest of these is charity.*”—1. Cor. c. xv, v. 5.
- V. The tree of knowledge, with the serpent twisted round it, presenting an apple, and a death’s head lying at the bottom of it, “*The wages of sin are death.*”—Rom. c. vi, v. 23.
- VI. A ship, with a cross at the mast-head, and the word CATHOLIC inscribed on the ensign at the stern, “*He taught from the ship that belonged to Simon.*”—St. Luke, c. v, v. 3.
- VII. A candlestick with seven branches, emblematic of the seven sacraments, “*Behold a lamp with seven lights.*”—Zach. c. iv, v. 2.
- VIII. A sheep-pen, “*There shall be one sheep-fold and one shepherd.*”—St. John, c. x, v. 9.
- IX. A boy blowing bubbles, together with jewels, crowns, and an extinguished candle, “*Vanity of vanities, and all is vanity.*”—Eccles. c. i.
- X. A serpent, encircling an hour-glass, with a sword on one side, and a palm branch on the other, “*These shall go to everlasting pains, but the just to life eternal.*”—St. Mat. c. xxv, v. 11.
- XI. Death with his scythe, “*Dust thou art, and into dust thou shalt return.*”—Gen. c. iii, v. 19.
- XII. An angel sounding a trumpet, “*The trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall arise.*”—1 Cor. xv.

Besides these devices and inscriptions, in front of these arches, there are others on the back part of them, which are visible to persons at the lower end of the chapel, whose faces are turned to the altar. Inscription in scroll I, “*He who eateth this bread or drinketh the cup of the Lord unworthily, is guilty of the body and blood of our Lord.*”—1 Cor. c. ii. Scroll II, “*Come eat my bread and drink my wine, which I have prepared for you.*”—Prov. c. ix. Figure on the corresponding shield, a host and chalice, with wheat and grapes. Scroll III, “*Behold, O Lord, and look upon the face of thy Christ.*”

* Amongst other places, this is seen on the curious monument of John Campden, in the church of St. Cross, and is copied and explained in Carter's Specimens of Ancient Sculpture, &c.

—Ps. LXXXIII. Scroll IV, “*There hath stood one in the midst of A. D. you, whom you have not known.*”—St. John, c. vi. Scroll V, “*My flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed.*”—St. John, c. vi. Corresponding emblem, a lamb lying upon an ancient altar. Scroll VI, “*In every place there shall be a sacrifice and a pure oblation.*”—Malac. c. i. Scroll VII, “*This people honoureth me with their lips, but their heart is far from me.*”—Mal. c. i. Scroll VIII, “*The prayer of him that humbleth himself shall pierce the clouds.*”—Eccl. c. xxv. Scroll IX, “*Let my prayer be directed as incense in thy sight.*”—Ps. CXL. Corresponding device, an angel ministering at the altar of incense. Scroll X, “*Let us go with confidence to the throne of mercy, that we may find grace.*”—Heb. Scroll XI, “*I have chosen to be the least in thy house, rather than to dwell in the tabernacles of sinners.*”—Ps. LXXXIII. “*How lovely are thy tabernacles, O God of Hosts.*”—Ps. LXXXIII. Corresponding emblem, a Christian altar.

At the extremity of the arcades, against the bottom wall, on the epistle side, is a picture, in light and shade, of one of the patron saint's miracles, namely, St. Peter rising Tabitha to life, with the following words on the panel amidst the Gothic work below : “*Tabitha arise.*”—Acts c. ix, v. 40. The centre compartment is vacant, to receive recommendations of the deceased ; it has, however, the following text of Scripture :—“*It is a holy and salutary thought to pray for the dead, that they may be loosed from their sins.*”—2 Macab. c. XII, v. 46. On the upper end of this compartment, which is to be seen over the gallery stairs, is painted a figure of death flying, and with his scythe mowing the surface of the world. At the end of the arcade, on the gospel side, is the martyrdom of the patron saint, on an inverted cross, with the following prophecy of our Saviour to him :—“*When thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee. This he said signifying by what death he should glorify God.*”—St. John, c. XXI, v. 18, 19.

There is a niche in the wall, close to the principal entry into the chapel, in which stands the holy-water vat,* with the following inscription on a twisted label over it :—“*Wash me yet more from my iniquity, and cleanse me from my sin.*”—Ps. L. On each side of this are small chests to receive money, viz. one for the relief of the poor, with this label, “*He that hath mercy on the poor, lendeth to the Lord, and he will repay him.*”—Prov. c. CIX. The other for the repair of the chapel, with this text, “*O Lord, I have loved the*

* The holy-water vat or kettle, so called in the inventories of ancient cathedrals.

A. D. *beauty of thy house, and the place where thy glory dwelleth.*"—
Ps. xxv.

The pointed window over the door, which consists of thirty pieces of glass, has many different subjects painted on it, forming one general design, viz. the mutual relation of the old and the new law. The highest compartment contains the usual emblem of the Blessed Trinity, inscribed in a circle of rays. The next underneath represents the Divine Messiah at full length, resting on a cross, and in the attitude of preaching. In the compartments round these are angels and cherubims in adoration. On a large pane beneath, are the tables of the law, surrounded with dark clouds and rays of lightning ; with other objects of terror ; viz., a scourge, a sword, and a death's head. On the corresponding pane of the opposite side, is the book of the gospel, open at this passage : " *In the beginning was the word,*" &c., with the mystical dove shedding his rays from above, and a crown, an olive, and a palm branch. Near these are depicted the sacrifices of the old and of the new law, viz. a lamb burning on an ancient altar, on one hand, and a chalice and host upon a Christian altar, on the other ; also the most illustrious personages belonging to the two covenants, there Moses, here the Blessed Virgin. The following ancient prophets are next seen in a row : David, with an air of inspiration, writing his psalms, Solomon praying in the temple, Jonas escaping from the whale, and Elias fed by ravens. Opposite to these are, St. John the Baptist, St. Joseph, St. Peter in chains, and St. Paul preaching at Athens. The last series consists of the four greater prophets, Isaías, with the angel purifying his lips in the temple, Jeremy weeping amongst ruins,* Ezechiel contemplating the mystical wheel, and Daniel in the lion's den. Corresponding with these, are the evangelists, with their characteristical emblems. On the side of the old law, is an hour glass,—the mark of time ; on that of the new, a serpent in a circle,—the emblem of eternity. The whole painting of this window is the work of the late Mr. James Cave, of this city.

We now ascend into the gallery, where we find a large organ, which once belonged to Handel. At present it is enclosed in a case of Gothic work. Over this, on a label winding under the arch of the ceiling, are the two following texts of Scripture : " *I will sing praise to thee in the sight of thy angels : I will confess thy name in thy holy temple.*"—Ps. CXXXVIII. " *Praise the Lord with timbrel and the choir, praise him with strings and organs.*"—Ps. CXLIX.

* The ruins amongst which the prophet sits are copied from the church of St. Mary Magdalen on the hill, as it appeared about seven years ago ; the doorway of which forms the portico in St. Peter's-street, leading to the chapel.—See *Vetust. Monum.* vol. III.

The quatrefoil centre window, at the back of the gallery, consists A.D. of stained glass, of Mr. Eggington's manufactory, and contains the usual emblem of the Blessed Trinity. The other two end windows, consisting each of two lights, are Gothic, but wrought and painted in a different style from those in the body of the chapel.

From the gallery we have an advantageous view of the luminous dove over the altar; likewise of a considerable number of the painted and gilt bosses, which occur wherever the ribs of the groining intersect each other. Those at the extremities, close to the walls on each side, contain chiefly the different implements of the sacred Passion; whilst those in the centre present a succession of the principal emblems of Christ himself, with suitable inscriptions in gilt Roman letters. The first of these, that nearest to the altar, shews a pelican drawing blood from its own breast, with this inscription: "O SACRUM CONVIVIUM."* The second exhibits a lamb, with the text: "ECCE AGNUS DEI."† The next is the brazen serpent: "QUI ASPICIT VIVET."‡ The fourth is a lion: "VICIT LEO."|| The fifth device is one very common on the tombs of the martyrs and other Christians, who were buried in the catacombs during the three first centuries; viz. a fish, with the Greek initials "ΙΧΘΥΣ."§ The last consists of the famous labarum of Constantine, being the figure of a cross, as it appeared to him in the air, previously to his victory over the Pagan tyrant Maxentius, with the monogram of the name of Christ, and the Greek inscription round it, "ΕΝ ΤΟΤΤΩ ΝΙΚΑ."¶ Descending from the gallery, on a Gothic panel in the headway, the following text of scripture meets our eye: "*Enter ye in at the narrow gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way that leadeth to destruction, and many there are who go in thereat. How narrow is the gate, and how strait the way that leadeth to life, and few there are that find it!*"—St. Mat. c. viii, v. 13, 14.

In the sacristy belonging to this chapel is kept an old processional cross, now newly painted, which, before the Reformation, belonged to the neighbouring parish church of Barton Stacey; likewise an ancient cope, &c. The arched window over the door, leading into

* *O Sacred Banquet*—Ch. Off.

† *Behold the lamb of God*—St. John, c. i.

‡ *He who looks thereon shall live.*—Numb. c. xxi.

|| *The lion hath conquered.*—Apoc. c.

§ The initials of the following five Greek words, 'Ιησος Χριστος Θεου Υιος Σωτηρ, which means *Jesus Christ, Son of God, Saviour*, being put together make the word **ΙΧΘΥΣ**, which means *a fish*. This device, as we have stated, having been in frequent use before the time of Arius, alone suffices to condemn his impious denial of the divinity of Christ.

¶ *In this conquer.* Eusebius, in his Life of Constantine, declares that he heard this emperor attest, upon oath, the truth of this miraculous apparition.

A.D. the garden, is painted with wheat sheaves, vines, a host, and a chalice. The following texts occur on labels in the two lights of which it consists : “*I have chosen this place to myself for a house of sacrifice.*”—2 Chron. c. vii. “*There shall be sacrifice and a pure oblation.*”—Malach. c. i. Close to the door hangs a copy of the certificate of the consecration of this chapel and altar ; of which the following is an extract :—“A.D. 1792, die 5 Decembris. Ego Johannes episcopus Centuriensis consecravi ecclesiam et altare hoc, in honorem B. Mariae Virginis et S. S. Petri apostoli, et Birini et Swithuni confessorum pontificum et reliquias S. S. martyrum Pii et Constantii et S. S. virginum et martyrum Severae et Victoriae in eo inclusi,” &c.*

* A.D. 1792, Dec. 5, I John bishop of Centuriae, consecrated this chapel and this altar, in honour of the Blessed Virgin Mary, St. Peter the apostle, and St. Birinus and St. Swithun, confessors and bishops; and I enclosed in the altars the relics of S. S. Pius and Constantius, martyrs, and of S. S. Severa and Victoria, virgins and martyrs, &c.

SUPPLEMENT.

Municipal Government reformed.—Wards.—Population.—New Police.—New Poor Law.—City lighted with Gas.—Mechanics' Institute.—Railway.—Antiquarian Discoveries.—Public Library and Reading Rooms.—Conclusion.

WHEN the present edition of Dr. Milner's History of Winchester A.D. was projected, the intention of the editor was to throw *all* additional matter into a supplementary Chapter, at the end of the work; but, in proceeding with the second part—"The Survey"—it was found absolutely necessary, to the understanding of the present state of various buildings in the City, that short notes should be occasionally introduced, at the foot of various pages, and at the ends of several of the chapters: some matters, however, that required more particular notice, were reserved for a detailed description, which we shall now proceed to give.

In the last edition, the reverend Author carries the History of the City down to the year 1809; since which time many important events have occurred; among these, that which claims our first attention, from its importance, is the alteration in the municipal government of the city, caused by the passing of the Municipal 1832. Reform Act. By this Act the borough is divided into three Wards, which probably exceed in extent the surface occupied by the city and its suburbs in the days of its greatest splendor. The borough forms an irregular six-sided polygon, having its largest diameter north and south, about two miles and a quarter, including Hyde to the north, and St. Cross to the south; the distance east to west is somewhat more than a mile; and the area of the whole borough about one square mile and a half. The wards, with the names of

A.D. the parishes they respectively contain, the valued rental of each, and
 1832. their population, are as follows:

WARD OF ST. THOMAS.		RENT.		
St. Thomas		£ 9,500	St. Lawrence	2,400
St. Faith, part		2,060	Extra parochial grounds in	
St. Bartholomew, part		2,400	the whole Liberty	2,655
St. Swithin		1,200	Total	£12,055
Week, part		750	Part of Chilcombe, unattached £300	
Vill of Milland		1,600	Total valued rental of	
			the Borough	£40,325
			NUMBER OF BURGESSSES.	
St. Maurice		£4,800	St. Thomas' Ward	240
St. Mary Kalendar		3,500	St. John's	320
St. Peter Colebrook		1,900	St. Maurice	240
Winnal, part		260	Total Burgesses	800
			PARLIAMENTARY ELECTORS.	
Total		£10,460	In the whole Borough	530

WARD OF ST. JOHN.

St. Michael		£2,700	In the whole Borough	530
St. John, part		2,300		
St. Peter Cheeshill, part		2,000	Gross Population about	10,000

The government of the city is now vested in 18 councillors, elected by the burgesses; 6 aldermen, named by these councillors; and a mayor, chosen by the councillors and aldermen from their own body conjointly. The mayor is a magistrate ex officio, and the only one in the council. In matters of police he is assisted by six other magistrates, named by the Government. How much better the affairs of the city are managed under the new mode we shall not stop here to enquire; thus much however may be stated: the alteration has added nothing to the freedom, nothing to the comfort of the citizens; has decreased none of the municipal taxation; nor has it in any degree improved the moral or intellectual condition of the inhabitants. It has, indeed, conferred on many a right they dare not exercise—it has produced heart burnings, and separated private friendships—it has occasioned the annoyance of continual election squabbling, and the consequent suspension of the social duties of the citizen, the husband, and the parent.

In speaking of municipal affairs, the introduction of a New Police, on the principle of that of the metropolis, may be noticed. This force, which the Municipal Reform Act directs the establishment of in all the boroughs of the kingdom, was in being some time before the passing of that Act; this fact reflects great credit on those who

projected its formation here, as well as on the inhabitants, who voluntarily contributed to defray the expenses of its introduction. The "New" Corporation had, therefore, only to increase the number of the force in proportion to the increase made in the extent of the borough. At the introduction of these peace officers, the city Bridewell (as stated in page 47, ante) was converted into a Police Station. The town fire-engines are also under the same roof. It should have been named above, that the Seal of the Corporation, presented to it by Edward I * was superseded, by the adoption of a new one, upon the first election of the New Corporation. It was stated, vol. I, p. 286, that Elizabeth granted to the city a new Charter,† this was the last until the "Reform" in 1832. The Corporation Seal in her time, however, was not changed; and although Elizabeth's were Reforming times—and more summary ones too than our own—yet sufficient reverence was observed for the old honors of Winchester, that a Seal, granted by one of England's very greatest kings, was not, although the granter was a *Catholic*, thrown aside and replaced by some new bauble; but retained as a mark of the honor paid by the Sovereigns of the kingdom to their once regal city. This indignity was reserved for modern innovators.

The New Poor Law was brought into operation in Winchester at the same time with the rest of the kingdom; one of its effects was the erection of a large building, used as a Union Poor House, in a field called Oram's arbour, some short distance north-west from the West gate. It is a handsome building of the kind; but the cost of its erection has added much to the amount of the poor-rates of the city, which are, in some of the parishes, very oppressive.

In the year 1832, a gasometer was built, and the main pipe laid down in the High-street only, as a private speculation, to supply that part of the city with gas; an understanding having been entered into with the Pavement Commissioners, for the supply of a certain number of public lights. Subsequently, the experiment having given general satisfaction, the inhabitants entered into a subscription to defray the expense of laying down branch pipes in the various streets of the city; the result of this display of public spirit was, that, in the year 1834, the whole city participated in the com- 1834. fort which had hitherto been confined to a small portion of it. The subscription was so liberal, that, after all expenses had been defrayed, a surplus remained, which was expended in illuminating the large clock projecting from the front of the Guildhall of the city.

In 1836 the centenary of the foundation of the County Hospital 1836.

* See vol. I, p. 203.

† See Appendix, No. 6.

A. D. was celebrated, by a Musical Festival and other amusements, which
1836. caused the attendance of a vast number of the nobility and gentry
of the county ; and brought a great accession to the funds of this
excellent institution.

1837. At the latter part of the year 1837, the Butchers' Market and the lumber rooms over, were pulled down ; a lease of the ground upon which it stood having been granted to the Committee of the Mechanics' Institute, upon which to erect a building, with suitable apartments for the use of the members. This was forthwith commenced and completed ; the funds for which having been previously raised by voluntary subscription. The ground floor of the erection is used, as previously, for a butchers' market, and is open to the street on three of its sides. The upper floor, which in the original building had been a theatre, afterwards a watch-house, and then a place for lumber, is now tastefully fitted up, with a lecture room, a reading room, a library, &c. ; and exteriorly exhibits a pleasing appearance, as contrasted with its former dilapidated state.

The Corn Exchange at the extreme end of Jewry-street, and the Chapel and Alms'-houses at East gate, having been already spoken of, the former in page 212, and the latter in page 226, ante, no further notice is here required.

Let us now proceed to that subject which, although not absolutely connected with the History of Winchester, demands attention, brought so near as it is to the immediate precincts of the city ; we refer to the Southampton,—or, as it is now called, the South-western—and London Railway. This stupendous undertaking, commenced a few years since, and the line from London to Basingstoke, as well as that from Winchester to Southampton, was opened in the early part of the present year, 1839. Situated as Winchester is, in a beautiful vale, watered by the purest of rivers—the “Silver” Itchen, and dependent upon no local manufacture for its subsistence; indeed existing on its ecclesiastical establishments—the Cathedral and College,—and the surrounding agricultural population ; it has not to fear any of the accidental circumstances which people and depopulate a town or district almost as rapidly as the simoon of the desert overwhelms the adventurous traveller. Winchester is not a place of this kind ; it were then fair to conclude, that it cannot be injured by any exterior speculations ; and that, having no trade which can by possibility be removed, it must derive advantage from every facility that is given to those who may be disposed to visit it, in quest of health, amusement, antiquarian curiosities, or from that desire, so inherent in Englishmen—of locomotion.

The line of the Railroad passes along the western extremity of

the city, about 200 yards from the West gate, and through what A.D. was formerly called the airing ground of the barrack. The cutting here, and above the bridge across the Romsey road, is very deep. As might be expected, from its proximity to so ancient a city, many interesting antiques, during the progress of the work, were discovered. Brass coins of the lower empire, and urns of various forms were frequently found; but the most interesting discovery was that of a small bronze figure, which is supposed to represent Hercules,—the grounds for this supposition, are the clearness with which the club and lion's skin are made out. The figure is headless, and the extremities have been subjected at some time or other to the action of fire. A bronze head was at the same time obtained possession of. It is much too large to have belonged to the figure before named, being three inches in its shortest diameter,—the whole mutilated figure not being more than 6 inches in its extreme length. These figures were doubtless, when complete, household deities of the Romans, as they were found among the remains of a floor and the walls of a villa, supposed to be Roman. These antiques, as well as a silver-gilt fibula, are represented in an engraving in the Gentleman's Magazine for October 1838, where a more detailed account of the various curiosities is given. The above were found not more than three feet below the surface, and are in the possession of W. B. Bradfield, Esq., of this city. Not the least curious discovery was that of a wicker basket, with several hen's eggs in it, the whole having undergone the process of conversion into chalk,—one of the eggs was broken. This basket and eggs are, we believe, in the possession of a gentleman of Romsey. In the western part of the "airing ground," sold by Government, and upon which several handsome villas are erecting, the workmen, in digging for water, struck into a well or pit, which, upon examination, was found to be 130 feet deep and contained water. About 50 feet from the surface a brass coin of Antoninus Pius was discovered, having on the reverse **LIBERTAS COS IIII.** The well contained, besides a small quantity of water, light coloured earth, burnt wood, bones, oyster shells, and fragments of Roman pottery; the remains of a Roman villa, as well as denarii of Trajan and Antoninus, having been found near the spot, would lead one to suppose, from its contents, that the "pit" was used as a cesspool, or receptacle for rubbish. In speaking of the antiquarian discoveries that have been made in the city and its neighbourhood, since Dr. Milner wrote, it would be negligence were we not to mention the following: Some boys playing in a field at Beauworth, in Cheriton parish, near this city, observed, in a rut, a leaden box, which had been broken by the pass-

A D. ing of a wagon, and which contained a great number of silver coins. The children, not knowing the value of what they had found, commenced playing with them; some of the villagers, however, having seen the coins, and knowing them to be silver, collected the whole; but they were afterwards claimed by Mr. Dunn, of Alresford, as lord of the manor, who succeeded in obtaining 6000 of them. The box was 13 in. long, 11 deep, and 9 wide. From the excellent state of preservation in which the coins were found, they had evidently never been circulated. They had been struck in no less than sixty different towns; many of them by Winchester moneymen. This we know from the circumstance of the names of the coiner and his residence being on the reverse of each coin, in Anglo-Saxon capital letters. A long account of these silver *pennies*—for these doubtless they were, the weight of each being exactly one pennyweight troy,—was sent by Edward Hawkins, Esq. to the Archaeological Society, and by them printed in the 26th volume of the *Archæologia*. These coins were conjectured to be of the reigns of William the Conqueror and Rufus; they were sold by Mr. Dunn, who distributed the proceeds among the finders, and in charitable donations. The last curious relic of antiquity we shall notice, is the seal of *Ælfric*, which is figured in vol. I, p. 140. This *Ælfric* was, in the reign of Ethelred, earl or alderman of Mercia, and rendered himself notorious by his treacheries. It was through his cowardly advice, that the English first consented to pay the disgraceful tribute called Danegelt. Notwithstanding his repeated perfidies, he was, in 992, appointed, by Ethelred, commander of the forces sent to resist the Danes. The Saxon Chronicle says, that after giving intelligence to the enemy, “he skulked away from the army.” Almost all the notices of his life are statements of his nefarious acts. The discovery of this seal settles several important historical problems, and establishes the character of John of Wallingford as an accurate historian, which had been before doubted. It was stated by Wallingford, but discredited, that it was the Anglo-Saxon custom to create earls by girding on a sword,—the sword on the seal being no doubt the emblem of *Ælfric*’s dignity, settles the point at once. The crown which encircles his head, evidently signifies that his power was that of a sovereign, or nearly approaching to it. Again, it was supposed that seals were not used by the laity until after the Norman Conquest; here we have the matter set at rest by this discovery. The seal was originally obtained by Mr. H. Barnes, of this city, from some workmen that had been engaged in removing rubbish a little westward of the town, who thought it an old coin, and presented by him to the British Museum.

A few years since a Public Library and Reading Rooms were established; the proprietary of the publications, &c., in which, is held by shares. This is a great convenience to the invalid visiting Winchester, for a short period, for the recovery of health—to which the pure air of the city and neighbourhood so materially conduces; as also to the visitor for recreation: subscribers being admitted, for very short periods, at a moderate charge. The Library is extensive, and the Reading Room well supplied with newspapers, and monthly and quarterly periodicals.

The borough has, for some time, possessed a right to a Court of Requests; but, from some frivolous cause, the Recorder has not yet opened it. The want of such a court is severely felt by the inhabitants, as small debts can now be recovered, only by a very expensive process, through the County Court.

Some mention was made at page 208 of the alterations that have been made in the interior of the King's House, or "Barracks," as it is usually called. Although vast expense has been bestowed on this building, it seems doomed to remain untenanted, which it has been, excepting at short intervals, for some years. It is very doubtful whether the unoccupation of the King's house by troops is not a positive advantage to the city; for although much money is spent during their sojourn, the morals of the inhabitants are in danger of becoming lax, in a ratio equal to the number of troops in garrison.

It has been remarked, that the Winchester of to-day, is the Winchester of centuries; that, in threading its narrow streets, in contemplating the remains of its antient fortifications, in viewing the ruins of the works of the early kings of England: and in beholding, in all its splendor, the erection of those high-minded and magnificent prelates, Walkelin, Edington and Wykeham, the visitor is reminded of the days of Winchester's greatness, which were, but are not. But the Winchester of to-day is *not* the Winchester that was. Where now are its native kings, its regal pageants, its Alfred, its Edgar, its Williams, its Edwards, and its Henrys, who delighted to do honor to the place of their nativity, or the seat of their ancestors? Where are its princely prelates, its noble palaces?—Winchester of to-day is *not* the Winchester of yesterday, but in the sombreness of its streets, in the sobriety of its buildings, and in the absence of all that foppery which distinguishes an old from a modern town,—only in this *is* Winchester as it *was*; but Winchester is as it should be,—as its situation, in reference to the rest of the kingdom, destined it to be; and no effort of its population—pity that it

should—can cause it to be other than the steadily progressing capital of a large agricultural district.

During the reign of the third George, Winchester was occasionally visited by that monarch; it has also been the residence of some of the royal family, for short periods, who resided in one or other of the prebendal houses in the Close. But with Charles the Second all hope of Winchester again becoming a regal city ceased; and indeed, it may be said, all its historical consequence also. Battles fought near its walls, its sieges, the deeds of its knightly mayors, and warlike citizens, have not now to be recorded; and Winchester's—"old Winchester's"—tale, since the time of Charles, is told almost in as few words, as it has, since that time, numbered years.

POSTSCRIPT,

CONTAINING A REVIEW OF THE REVIEWS, AND OTHER PUBLICATIONS,

RESPECTING

THE FIRST EDITION OF THE HISTORY OF WINCHESTER.

It is an evil of which I have heretofore complained, that the writers who have the best opportunities, and, more or less, the requisite talents, for correcting public errors and prejudices, too often lend their aid to confirm them.* The greater part of poets, of orators, and even of historians, when they sit down to write, consider not so much what is true, as what is likely to be well received by the public; and are much more anxious to secure their own interest and reputation, than to enlighten their readers. This observation applies to Catholic writers, as well as to those of other communions. The former know, that to get rid of the prejudice which attaches to them, in consequence of their religion, and to gain the character of being liberal, candid, sensible, and learned, they have little more to do than to chime with the common invectives against the alleged bigotry, blindness, and superstition of their ancestors; and to represent the heads of their own church, from Pius I down to Pius VII, as constantly plotting against the peace and prosperity of the Christian world. Unfortunately, they too often sacrifice the conviction of their minds to such selfish considerations, and publish what they acknowledge in their serious moments to be indefensible.

Whatever may be the faults or defects of the present Author, he hopes he has been, and ever shall be, free from this. If he himself has in any instance been deceived, he has never knowingly deceived his readers. In the present work he has laid before them the genuine result of his laborious and patient researches into the original documents, from which the History and Antiquities of Winchester could alone be collected, together with his unvarnished sentiments upon religion, ancient manners, the liberal arts, and various other subjects; and now he is going to settle his accounts on these

* Letters to a Preb. 3d. ed. sub. fin.

subjects with his numerous reviewers and critics, in the face of the public. To those charges which he is unable to refute, he will candidly plead guilty, and adopt the emendations pointed out to him. On the other hand, in justice to his readers as well as to himself, he will state some part of what has been advanced by these public censors in his favour.

This pertinacity, however, of the Author, in adhering to what appears to him the truth, and in yielding nothing to public prejudice, has not been the only drawback on the degree of favour he might otherwise have expected from reviewers, critics, and the public at large. For, in writing the history of a particular city, he has had to contend with a host of local opposition. He has had to prove, that its inhabitants were previously the dupes of fable and absurdity; that their former historians, celebrated as they were for their erudition, and intimately connected with those who directed the public opinion, and everything else at Winchester, had combined to deceive them; and that even their public monuments, which were richly emblazoned, and ostentatiously displayed, formed the most faulty records extant in the world. It is nevertheless evident, that the Author has completely succeeded in this undertaking, as the whole care of his opponents, since the publication of his work, has been to secure a retreat for themselves and their friends. It is natural to suppose that this very success of the History must have increased the number, and sharpened the enmity, of its opponents; which circumstance alone will account for many of the angry strictures that have been published against it. Yet not one of these shall knowingly be passed over; at the same time he must unavoidably consult brevity as much as possible.

The first writer, in point of time, as well as of dignity, who publicly animadverted on the "HISTORY AND ANTIQUITIES OF WINCHESTER," was the REV. DR. STURGES, Prebendary of the Cathedral, and Chancellor of the Diocese of Winchester. A few months after the publication of my second volume, in the year 1799, appeared that gentleman's work, called "REFLECTIONS ON POPERY, OCCASIONED BY THE REV. J. MILNER'S HISTORY OF WINCHESTER." A very small proportion of it, however, relates to the History itself; the greater part being taken up with the threadbare objections of controvertists on *Superstition, Intolerance, the Supremacy, &c.* Those who are desirous of looking into the progress and issue of that dispute, which, from the press and the public, found its way into both Houses of Parliament,* may consult the second edition of the above-mentioned "REFLECTIONS,"† and the second, third, or fourth edition of "THE LETTERS TO A PREBENDARY,"‡ in answer to it. In the little which the learned Doctor has said concerning the present work, as a History, he has with a liberality, which is natural to him, except when Popery is his subject, found a great deal more matter for commendation than for censure. He praises

* See Mr. Sheridan's speech in the debates of the House of Commons, June 23, 1800; and the debates in the House of Lords, July 10, in the same year.

† Winchester, Robbins; London, Cadell and Davies.

‡ Winchester, Robbins; London Keating and Co., Duke street, Grosvenor-square; Booker, Bond-street; Faulder, &c.

the Author's knowledge of ancient books, architecture, manners ; and likewise his style : and he even "ranks the History amongst those of the kind which are most esteemed."* His criticisms, properly so termed, are chiefly to be found in his postscript. As I have already had an opportunity of reviewing these at a considerable length,† I shall do nothing more, at present, than contract my former remarks into as narrow a compass as possible.

To begin : Dr. S. objects to the discovery of Rocher du Guerin and Bonnaud, so much applauded by the literati of France, and so valuable to the cause of revelation, that the stories collected by Herodotus, from the priests of Egypt, concerning the early history of that country, are, in fact, the metamorphosed history of Jacob and the patriarchs, as it occurs in the book of Genesis.‡ And yet, as it is certain that the Hebrew shepherds did go down into Egypt, and that their posterity resided there some hundreds of years, what is so natural as that some traces of the Hebrew people should be discovered in the history of Egypt ? The chief argument, however, in favour of this discovery is, that several passages in the second book of Herodotus, concerning the early history of Egypt, when taken by themselves, are unintelligible and perfect nonsense ; whereas they are clearly comprehended, by referring them to the text of Genesis.

In the next place, Dr. S. seems to doubt, whether the huge unformed stones, which are found lying in and about Winchester, are, as I have supposed them to be, real remains of the Druidical worship.|| And yet, as, on one hand, he has been unable to discover any similar stones, in *their natural state*, within 20 or 30 miles of that city, (the consequence of which is, that they must have been conveyed thither) ; and as, on the other, we know that such stones were not in use amongst the *Normans*, *Saxons*, or *Romans*, though they were in use amongst the *Britons*, namely, for their religious worship ; what is so natural as to suppose that they are the remains of the Druidical worship formerly practised in this our ancient *British* city ? As to this gentleman's proposal of referring the matter to naturalists, this, as I have before said,§ would be to ask them, "whether they think it more likely that stones, weighing several tons, were shot, from Bagshot-heath or Stokes'-bay to Winchester, by a volcano, or rolled thither by an earthquake ?"

It was not to be expected that Dr. S. would lose the opportunity of a sarcasm on St. Ursula and her companions, who are stated to have died in defence of their faith and chastity.¶ But, though the number of these Christian heroines has never been defined, either by the Roman Martyrology or by me ; yet, taking it, as it is set down by many historians, at 11,000, I must, once more, beg leave to ask the following questions of the learned : "Is it not incontestable, from the accounts of Gildas, Nennius, Bede, &c., that, about the time assigned for the martyrdom of these virgins, namely, about the year of Christ 390, the tyrant Maximus stripped our Island of almost all its young men, in order to fight his battles on the conti-

* P. 15, 2d edit.

† Appendix to 1st edit. of Letters to a Preb.

‡ Hist. vol. I, p. 2; Reflect. 2d edit. p. 278.

|| Hist. vol. I, p. 7; Reflect. 278.

§ Append. to 1st ed. of Letters to a Preb. p. 279.

¶ Hist. vol. I, p. 41; Reflect. 279.

nent ; and that, after his defeat, these British youths never returned to their own country, but that they settled on the opposite coast of Armorica, thence called Bretagne, or Little Britanny ? Is it unlikely, that these young men, being so settled, should wish to have wives from their own country ? Is it improbable that, in the circumstances described, an equal number of young women might be found to meet their countrymen in honourable wedlock ? Is it contrary to the laws of nature, that the vessels which conveyed these British ladies, in sailing from the Thames to Brest or St. Maloes, should have been driven, by a westerly wind, into the mouths of the Rhine ? Lastly, is it incredible, that these Christian virgins, meeting there with some of those Pagan pirates, who at that period are known to have scoured the North seas and the Channel, should prefer suffering death at their hands, to the violation of their duty to God, and their betrothed husbands ?”

To proceed, Dr. Sturges does not believe that the New Forest was laid waste by the Conqueror in the manner related by our ancient historians ; nor will he agree with them in admitting, that the untimely death of two of William’s sons, and of one of his grandsons, in this Forest, were instances of the Divine wrath against his cruelty and sacrileges, in making these devastations.* On the latter point, he is evidently at liberty to think as he pleases ; but certainly he has no sufficient ground to contradict contemporary writers, as to the actual devastations in *Ytene*, or the New Forest.

Dr. S. allows that “ Collier was an able man,” and he does not impeach his veracity in the smallest instance. Yet he is dissatisfied at my frequently referring to him, because, forsooth, “ he was a *Nonjuror* !”†

My critic next finds just fault with me for calling Edward IV, the *son*, instead of the *grandson*, of that earl of Cambridge who was beheaded at Southampton ;‡ this is corrected in the present edition. But whether the prince, when he first took up arms against the good Henry VI, or Henry himself, was to be called an *usurper*, is a question which cost England rivers of her best blood, in the wars between the Red and the White Roses, without ever being decided ; and, for the decision, of which, a great deal more is required to be proved, than has been advanced by Dr. S.

With respect to the unpublished MS. of the late Thomas Warton ; in case it states that “ Philip and Mary were married at the *High Altar* of the cathedral,” and not in the *Lady Chapel*, as I have said,|| I shall only observe, that it expressly contradicts what this learned, but careless writer, has asserted *in print* ;§ as likewise the tradition of the place. Should it, however, appear that he has any authority for the particular in question, I shall readily bow to it. Till this is produced I must adhere to my former account.

Proceeding to my second volume, Dr. S. agrees with me in almost all his remarks upon its contents. He grants, that the late Poet Laureat’s opinion, which ascribes to Saxon architects the eastern part of the Cathedral, (orna-

* Hist. vol. I, pp. 143, 149; Ref. 279, 280.

† Hist. vol. I, pp. 234, 237; Ref. 281.

‡ Descrip. of Winchester, p. 77.

† Hist. vol. I, p. 226; Ref. 281.

|| Hist. vol. I, p. 270; Reflect. 282.

mented, as it is seen to be, in the early Gothic style,) cannot be supported. And he admits, that even Bishop Lowth has been guilty of an inadvertence, when he speaks of the same part having been raised by our Norman prelate, Walkelin.* He gives me credit for having discovered the real tenant of the tomb, hitherto absurdly attributed to King Lucius;† and he even allows that an opinion, which I have heretofore had the honour of contesting with him on the spot, may possibly be true; namely, that the *whole* western end of the cathedral was not built by Wykeham, as Bishop Lowth asserts; but that certain windows and buttresses, which I have pointed out, were raised by Wykeham's predecessor, Edyngton.‡

The only point which Dr. S. seems disposed to contest with me seriously, being of a theological nature, and being evidently mis-stated by him, I shall here pass over: for the question is not, whether the ancient authorities cited by me are sufficient to support the practice of praying for the dead, but whether they are sufficient to overturn the origin which Bishop Lowth assigns to it.||

The critic now returns to the subject of architecture, and presents us with a supposed discovery of Dr. Warton, and his brother Thomas; on which I have heard them descant with rapture in the cathedral itself. The substance of this system is, that "Bishop Fox, when he made his improvements at the beginning of the sixteenth century, cut off so much from the eastern end of the ancient sanctuary, as now forms the three chapels behind it, and that in return he extended the choir beyond the line of the transepts to the westward."§ Dr. S. himself finds some difficulty attending this system; which, on the other hand, I have clearly confuted.¶ At present it will be sufficient to observe, that the three chapels, which Fox is supposed to have first built upon part of the ancient sanctuary, are ascertained, from the monk of Winchester, to have existed 70 years before he began his alterations.**

The remainder of the critical remarks of Dr. S. may be disposed of in a narrow compass. He asserts, that he has never heard of the proposal for removing the cathedral altar-screen; which, however, I certainly have heard of, and that from personages of high rank.†† Thus much is evident, that he praises this horrid dilapidation, as it has been practised in other cathedrals, though I have demonstrated it to be as open a violation of the first Rubrick in the Common Prayer Book of the Church of England, as it is of all propriety and taste, and of the principles of the beautiful and sublime.††† He finds fault with me for saying that *Barton* Farm was anciently called *De La Berton*, though in this particular I have followed no less an authority than Wykeham himself.||| He makes it a matter of doubt, whether the Mastership of the famous hospital of St. Cross, near Winchester, is properly an ecclesiastical benefice; in which, as well as in

* Reflect. p. 282, 284.

† Ibid, p. 283.

‡ Ibid, p. 284.

|| Hist. vol. II, p. 74; Reflect. p. 287.

§ Reflect. p. 288.

¶ Append to Letters, 1st ed. p. 28.

** Rudborne, Hist. Maj. 1. III, c. 6.

†† Reflect. p. 289.

†† See a Dissertation on the Modern Style of altering Ancient Cathedrals.

||| Reflect. p. 291

some other instances, he appears to be less friendly to the establishment than I do.* He defends the dismantling of our venerable city, by destroying its gates, on the ground of advantages, which might otherwise have been obtained;† and lastly, he denies that the decline of our ancient renowned Fair of St. Giles's hill is connected with the decay of Winchester: assigning a cause for this decay, which would prove that there can be no flourishing fair at Weyhill, nor in any other part of the kingdom.‡

The learned Doctor had, in the body of his work, formed other objections to certain facts related in this History; several of which he has, in his second edition, very handsomely withdrawn. In particular, he allows that I have completely justified my assertion, that all our sovereigns, from Henry VIII down to Charles I, claimed and exercised a paramount authority in colleges, of which they were not the regular visitors, to as great (or rather a much greater) extent than James II did.|| The only remaining point to which I have occasion to advert, regards a certain Rev. Mr. Wavell, to whom I had ascribed the whole composition of a former History of Winchester, in two duodecimo volumes, and whom I had frequently quoted as author of that work; whereas it is now asserted that he only drew up the account of Magdalen hospital, in the second volume. This, in general, by other critics,§ as well as by Dr. S., has been ascribed to prejudice on my part.¶ The truth, however, is, I never knew Mr. Wavell, he having died before I was acquainted with Winchester; nor did I ever hear anything of him, except that he was the author of the history in question; a fact that was never contradicted, to my knowledge, when it was mentioned in conversation, or even when it appeared in print,** several years before I thought of writing my history. In fact, till this came forth, and clearly demonstrated that the former work was a tissue of blunders and falsehood, it was thought no disgrace for Mr. Wavell, or any one else, to have written it. In libraries it held an honourable place; and it kept up a high price in catalogues; the celebrated Grose frequently referred to it;†† and it had even been quoted with respect in the most splendid work of our Society of Antiquaries.‡‡

In conclusion, I have not taken advantage, on one hand, of the avowal that Mr. Wavell wrote *a part* of the work, and, on the other, that some *one individual* came forward in the dedication, as author of *the whole*; but, in deference to the declarations of my respectable opponent, I have acquitted the memory of his deceased friend from the imputation in question; and, as there is no one else found to lay claim to the work, for himself or any of his connexions, I have, in the present edition, quoted it as “THE ANONYMOUS HISTORY.”

The second writer who honoured the present work with his printed observations, was THE REV. DR. HOADLY ASHE, in “*A Letter to the Rev. J.*

* Reflect. p. 291.

† Ibid, p. 292.

‡ Ibid.

|| Hist. vol. II, p. 40; Reflect. p. 206

§ Critical Review, April, 1800.

¶ Reflect. p. 250

** In the Gent. Mag. about the year 1787.

†† See the account of Winchester in his Antiquities.

‡‡ *Vetusta Monumenta*, vol. III.

*Milner, &c., occasioned by his false and illiberal Aspersions on the Memory of Bishop Hoadly.”** The avowed object of this publication, which is ushered in with compliments to the present History, much too lofty for its Author to repeat, is to vindicate the memory of his maternal great-uncle, Bishop Hoadly, from the charge of having undermined the church of which he was a prelate;† which charge I grounded on his having propagated a system, that gives up all pretensions to a divinely established ministry, to independent spiritual jurisdiction, and even to an invariable code of faith.‡ It is on this groundwork of the accusation, and not on the censure I have passed on certain incongruous ornaments of the bishop’s monument, or on the excavation of the pillar in the cathedral to receive this monument, that such an outcry has been raised against me by so many modern divines, as well as by Dr. H. Ashe. As, however, I have discussed this important point at full length with Dr. S.,|| I feel myself dispensed with, from taking any further notice of it here. The remainder of Dr. H. Ashe’s objections, though they are spun out to a great extent, may be answered in a few words. It is incontestably evident to every eye, and it is expressly testified by the very stone-mason, whose letter the Doctor publishes, that one of the great pillars which support the cathedral, (to make use of my former words) “has been cut away, to a considerable depth, in order to make place for the monument.”§ With respect to the reflection that I have made upon Bishop Hoadly as a dramatic writer,¶ instead of availing myself of the information which I gained from his little nephew, namely that he did actually compose for the theatre,** I have unequivocally owned my error in mistaking Dr. Hoadly, bishop of Winchester, for his son, Dr. Hoadly, chancellor of Winchester.†† But I have cautioned Dr. H. A. how he construes this inadvertence into “an illiberal aspersion, and an insidious attack;” by reminding him, that “this would only be to transfer the charge, whatever it may be, from the shoulders of his great uncle to those of his immediate uncle, whom he and Dr. S. admit to have been passionately addicted to theatrical compositions and representations.” In fact, as I have said, “if it is so indecorous for a Bishop to employ his time in such profane and dangerous amusements, it is but one degree less so for his son, a Prebendary, and the Chancellor of his father’s diocese, to be thus employed.”

I shall be excused for not following the Rev. Gentleman, in his numerous and prolix remarks on the several emblems in the deceased prelate’s coat of arms, engraved on his monument, when I mention, that he even finds fault with me for “not attacking the figure of the pelican, which is seen there,”†† as well as in various other parts of the cathedral, particularly over the communion table, where it appears emblazoned with gilding, and as large as life; having been placed there by Bishop Curle and Dean Young, in the reign of Charles I, and preserved ever since. This emblem the Rev.

* Oct. pp. 96. London, Nichols, Bickerstaff; Winchester, Robbins.

† Hist. vol. II, p. 79.

‡ Hist. vol. II, p. 46.

¶ Ibid.

|| See the article Hoadlyism, in Letters to a Preb.

§ Vol. II, p. 79.

** See the Prologue to *All for Love*, by Bishop Hoadly.—Letter, p. 21.

†† Appendix, &c. p. 288.

¶ Letter, p. 45.

Doctor calls "an absurd, impure, unclean image, and unworthy of a Protestant church:"* for the retaining of which, he pronounces a sentence of excommunication on the present dignitaries of the cathedral.† But how does Dr. H. A. make out this heavy charge, and justify this severe sentence? Why, he has discovered what, he says, "will be a very unwelcome truth to me, that the *pelican* is the *onocratulus*, a bird that was unclean by the Levitical law."‡ This is just as much as to say, that it was unlawful for the Jews to eat pelicans. But need I inform this learned gentleman, that it was equally prohibited, under the old law, to feed upon the eagle and the lion; and that, nevertheless, these are adopted as emblems of the most sacred persons and things in the word of God itself? But without, however, going farther, surely the Doctor does not wish to tear the supporters of his Majesty's arms, the lion and the unicorn, out of all the churches in the kingdom!

I am now going to make my appearance before those redoubted judges in the republic of letters, the Reviewers by profession; though they, like other men, sometimes mistake their talents and calling. The first of these who commented upon my History, though a dignitary of the church, highly allied, and an indefatigable writer, both in prose and verse, was nevertheless rather a provincial empyric, in the line of criticism, than a regular practitioner. His work, called "**THE HAMPSHIRE REPOSITORY**," was of the nature of those which were heretofore termed *Quodlibetical Books*, professing to treat *de omni scibili*; of course there was a necessity that something should appear in it concerning history and antiquities. Hence, the present work, happening to be published much about the same time with this Repository, served to exercise all the ingenuity of a gentleman, who was forced to write on subjects which he had never studied.|| When I have mentioned that this periodical work, instead of coming forward *annually*, according to the engagement of its undertaker, could hardly crawl through two volumes in the course of above three years, and that it then sunk into the silent and oblivious grave; and when I shall have exhibited a few specimens of the criticisms contained in it; I am confident the reader will excuse me from giving a distinct reply to each of them; as I purpose doing with respect to the criticisms of the other reviewers.

In attempting to confute the account of the conversion of King Lucius, which I have given from Bede, Nennius, and our other original writers, the Hampshire Critic says, "We think it much more probable that, upon the emperor's conversion, Lucius, little better than his viceroy in Britain, paid him the compliment of following his example."§ Now, the emperor, at the time when Lucius embraced the Christian faith, was the famous *Pagan* philosopher, Marcus Aurelius, who reigned in the second century of Christi-

* Letter, p. 47.

† Ibid.

‡ Ibid p. 48.

|| The editor, whom I believe to be well-informed on subjects of law, agriculture, botany, &c., in his second volume, throws the responsibility of the criticisms on some subordinate writer. Of course my censure must fall where it is due.

§ Hampshire Repository, vol. I, p. 115.

anity; whereas, every schoolboy knows that the first *Christian* emperor was Constantine the Great, who was not converted till the fourth century!

The great fault which I have to find with our Hampshire critic, as may be gathered from what I have said of him, is, that being totally unacquainted with ancient documents, he everywhere boldly opposes them with his own conjectures. He gives striking instances of this, in what he says concerning the ancient patron of his cathedral, St. Amphiballus, and the first bishop of his diocese, St. Birinus, whom he confounds together; though the former was a British martyr, who suffered about the year 300, and the latter an Italian prelate, who landed in England in the year 636. Grounding his confused system on the miracle reported of St. *Birinus*, by Bede, &c., he intimates that the name of this saint is derived from *brine*; namely, the brine of the sea on which he is said to have walked.* On the other hand, he tells us that the word *Amphiballus* is a misnomer for *Amphibitus*; which word he informs us, "means a man who is capable of walking both on sea and land."† Therefore, (he concludes) St. Amphiballus and St. Birinus were one and the same person. Q. E. D.—When we meet with such etymologies, and such theories built upon them by a grave critic and divine, we are led to believe that Swift was really serious, in deriving the name of *Achilles* from the supposed cry of the Trojans at the sight of that hero, *Ah—kill—us*; and the name of the famous Grecian peninsula, from the call of its damsels for help to raise their buckets of water: *Pail—up—and—ease—us*; and lastly the name of *Strabo*, from the elegance and wanderings of that celebrated geographer, who was therefore called the *The Stray—beau*.

Yet even to the Hampshire Repository I owe a debt, which I here cheerfully acknowledge. I have said that the editor of it is learned in the law. Accordingly, to him I impute the first hint I received,‡ of what I have since ascertained, that the law term *pannagium* does not mean a duty upon cloth,|| but a privilege of feeding pigs.§

Amongst the known and established Reviews, THE ANTI-JACOBIN was the earliest in bringing THE HISTORY OF WINCHESTER into public notice.¶ The account of it which there occurs, is almost a continued eulogium. The Author is particularly complimented for being "acquainted with the Chroniclers and Monkish Historians in a superior degree." Indeed it was chiefly from their writings, that the knowledge of his subject was to be obtained. As the first volume of this work teems with proofs, not only of the negligence, but also of the deliberate infidelity of the too celebrated Hume, in writing his History of England; the Anti-Jacobin shews particular satisfaction in displaying several of them. He admits also, that "the Author has detected many errors in Warton, Lowth, and Carte;" and repeatedly bestows upon him the praise of "great skill in the different kinds of ancient architecture."

* Vol. I, part 2, p. 57.

† Vol. I, p. 119.

‡ Vol. II, Article, Criticism.

|| It was thus given in the translation of a record in the first edition, vol. I, p. 271.

§ Du Cange, Glossar.

¶ Numbers for February and March 1799.

In exchange for these compliments, the Reviewer does the Author a singular injustice, in signifying that he wrote for the sake of emolument, and not to communicate information. This he illogically infers from the Author's having stated, that the work was written "at the request of a respectable Bookseller;" and that "a little more than a twelvemonth before the first volume of it appeared, he little expected to add to the number of topographical writers." Now, it is a fact, which this respectable Bookseller will at all times confirm, that the Author never received any profit, or indemnification whatever, for his trouble and expences in this great undertaking; (though amongst the latter may be reckoned a tour which he made to most of the celebrated cathedrals and churches in England, for the purpose of studying ancient architecture,) except a few copies of the work to present to his friends.

The chief fault which this Reviewer finds with me, (and upon which I shall dwell the longer, because it is repeated by other critics,) is, that I am too credulous in admitting the marvellous narrations of ancient writers. At all events, if it be a fault to stick too close to my authorities, it is a fault on the right side; unlike that of most modern historians, who present their own fictions or conjectures for facts. But, to answer the charge more directly: My rule has been, to discredit every story of this nature which I found to rest on the mere authority of one or two writers of little credit, or who lived at a great distance from the time or place of the reported prodigy. Thus, though I have related, in detail, the once favourite story of our city, concerning Queen Emma's walking in its cathedral, unhurt, over red-hot plough-shares; yet, as this reported ordeal is not mentioned by Malmsbury, Huntingdon, Rievallis, Simon of Durham, &c., who, to speak in general, are more judicious and well-informed, as well as more ancient writers, than Rudborne, Brompton, and Higden, the reporters of it, I have sufficiently intimated that it is not to be believed. But when I find miracles, such as those performed by a St. Augustine and a St. Birinus, in the conversion of our Pagan ancestors, certified by all our *original writers*, recorded on their sepulchres,* and celebrated to the remotest ends of Christianity;† when I meet with a serious caution against vain glory, addressed to St. Augustine of Canterbury, in a confidential letter, by his friend St. Gregory the Great,‡ in consequence of the known miracles he wrought; when I weigh the reflection of St. Augustine of Hippo, that "it would be a greater miracle if Pagan nations were converted *without* miracles, than that miracles themselves should be actually performed;" when, in short, I have almost daily before my eyes the living proof of a cure, as supernatural and sudden as any one upon record, the evidence of which I have laid before the public:|| in such circumstances, I should feel conscious of a criminal compromise with the incredulity of the age, were I to reject such irrefra-

* "A Deo operatione miraculorum suffultus."—Epitaph of St. Aug. in Camden's Remains.

† St. Greg. writing to Eulogius, Patriarch of Alexandria, compares these miracles with those wrought by the Apostles.—L. viii, Ep. 30.

‡ Ep. 58; Bede, l. i. c. 31.

|| See "Authentic Documents of the miraculous cure of W. White, July 28, 1805," 3d. edit.—Keating and Co. &c.

gable authorities for the miraculous events in question. But this, says the Reviewer, would be “to extend the age of miracles beyond what Protestants allow ;” which is precisely the argument of the Jews against the blind man who had recovered his sight :* intimating, that facts ought to bend to systems, instead of systems bending to facts. The truth is, Protestants could never fix on any period when miracles ceased : some allowing those of St. Francis of Xavier, the apostle of the east in the 16th century ; others those of St. Bernard in the 12th century ; some those of St. Augustine, St. Birinus, &c., in the 7th century ; others those of the three first centuries ; whilst others will admit of none but such as took place in the life-time of the Apostles. I should be glad, however, to know upon what grounds man pretends to arrest the hand of the Almighty, at any one period of Christianity, from those miraculous interpositions which we discover at all the periods of the Jewish and Patriarchal dispensations. Certainly, he has no warrant for denying the continuance of miracle, from any declaration that our Saviour has made on this subject. So far from this, Christ expressly says : “*He that believeth in me, the works that I do, he shall do, and greater works than these he shall do.*”—John xiv, 12.

As the authorities of Hoveden, and of the Annals of Winchester, and of Worcester, with respect to the number of the judges itinerant, and the manner of making their circuits, do not expressly warrant the inferences I have drawn from them with respect to the reign of Henry III, I have suppressed the short note which the Reviewer objects to, on the authority of Maddox. But, on the other hand, I cannot admit the argument of this writer, concerning the law of celibacy imposed upon the ancient clergy ; namely, that because there are proofs of several of them having violated the law, they were therefore authorised by the canons to do so. Nor can I allow that, in my laborious researches into the Antiquities of Winchester, I have “overlooked an abbey of royal foundation, having superiors who ranked as peers of the realm, &c.” The fact is, this abbey of St. Peter,† which the Reviewer thinks he has discovered, is no other than The *New Minster*, afterwards called *Hyde Abbey* ; a connected history of which, I conceive, has for the first time appeared in the present work.

To conclude ; this candid writer subscribes to my vindication of the Crusades, in opposition to the declamations of Voltaire and his followers ;‡ and even joins with me, (so different are the judgments of men) in that censure upon Bishop Hoadly, which has raised such a torrent of obloquy against me among modern divines.

THE MONTHLY REVIEWER next claims my notice.|| It is plain that he and I should be upon the best footing imaginable, were it not for one defect, of which we mutually accuse each other. He insists that my judgment is warped by religious prejudice ; whilst I think and say exactly the same thing of him. His strictures are introduced with the following compliment ; which, qualified as it is, will serve as an antidote to the malignity

* John, ix, 29.

† Vol. I, p. 201.

‡ It was dedicated to St. Peter, Paul, and Grinbald.

|| No. for April, 1800.

of a rival performance that I shall soon have to notice. "In the perusal of this publication," (the History and Antiquities of Winchester) says the Monthly Reviewer, "we have derived much pleasure from the local and general information which it affords. But instructed and impressed as we have been by many parts of this performance, and disposed as we are to acknowledge that the author is entitled to respectful notice for the extent of his erudition and investigation, we are sorry to be under the necessity, not only of restricting our commendation, but of expressing our extreme disgust with which we have perused several passages of the work;" namely, those in which he afterwards charges me with making "a laboured effort to vindicate the avowed patrons of this obnoxious system (Popery) from deserved reproach, and to degrade the most distinguished advocates of the Reformation." But as all and every one of the subjects alluded to in this passage, or afterwards more distinctly mentioned in the Review, have been debated, in detail between Dr. S., in his "*Reflections on Popery*," and me in my "*Letters to a Prebendary*," I shall take no farther notice of them here, than barely to refer the reader to those works.

The Monthly Reviewer next proceeds to give an abridgment of the History, as likewise several copious extracts from it, with an air of general approbation, and very few comments. He appears to commend, in particular, the distinction that is made between the *Caer Gwent* and *Caer Segent*, or *Sient* of Hampshire, namely Winchester and Silchester; and the *Caer Gwent* and *Caer Seient* of Wales: the former near Caerleon, the latter at Caernarvon; by which the British and Saxon histories are reconciled together, and the reader is enabled to form more clear and accurate ideas of the exploits of the renowned King Arthur than he had probably formed before.

It follows, from what I have intimated above, that in my opinion I have brought demonstrative proofs,* that the riots and murders committed by Wat Tyler, John Ball, and their democratic followers, are to be chiefly ascribed to the seditious and leveling doctrines of Ball's master, Wycliff; that the persecutions exercised upon Protestants by Catholics, are as little connected with the religion of the Catholics, as those exercised by a Crammer, an Elizabeth, a Calvin, a Synod of Dort, or a Court of High Commission, are connected with Protestantism; that the writer has been misled by Hume, with respect to the number and character of the Protestant sufferers under Mary; and that I have abundant and incontestable authority for all that I have advanced with respect to the Catholic sufferers under Elizabeth. The Reviewer has not found time to notice my second volume; in which, judging from what he has said of the first, I presume he would have found very little to complain of.

It is not to be supposed, by those who are in the habit of perusing a periodical review, that they are uniformly reading the compositions of the same man, or of the same set of men: as it is a fact, well known in the republic of letters, that by making an interest, or by giving a bribe, a writer

* In the Letters to a Prebendary.

may frequently be permitted to publish a review of his own work ; and, what is worse, of the work of his enemy. This remark was necessary, previously to my mentioning, that, having had the misfortune to incur the severe displeasure of one or two literary characters, I heard of nothing more frequently than the threats of their vengeance. These were poured forth, not only in the haunts of the learned, but also in stage-coaches, and amongst ignorant people, who knew nothing of me or my writings ; but who, like me, stood in dumb expectation of what these threats might end in. At length came forth from the press THE CRITICAL REVIEW, for the month of April, 1800 ; when I immediately recognised my implacable foes by their furious wrath, intemperate language, and peculiar *Shibboleth*.

After giving some extracts from my work, this writer enters upon his task of defaming it, with a complaint that, instead of passing over the fables relating to the origin of Winchester, I stopped by the way, to refute them. The reader will not fail to see into the motive of this complaint ; namely a wish to rob the History of its first merit, that of dissipating the errors which had found place in all former accounts of our city ; and which stood emblazoned in its public monuments. In the next place, the critic copies the objection of Dr. S. concerning the discoveries of Rocher de Guerin and Bonnaud, to which I have already replied. He then complains that, in the distinction which I have made between the Celtic and Belgic inhabitants of Britain, at the time of its invasion by Julius Cæsar, I have “ unaccountably omitted the grand consideration, that the Belgæ used the Gothic tongue.” To this I answer : 1st, That there is no authority whatever, either Roman or British, for supposing that there was a diversity of languages amongst the inhabitants of our Island at the period in question. 2dly, That the Belgæ were not Goths : the latter people not being known, and not even existing in Europe, till long after that period. 3rdly, That there never was a language properly termed *Gothic*, as the language which all the tribes of this immense population spoke, was the Teutonic. The critic says, that I “ start a singular idea, in terming the instruments called *Celts*, the *tomahawks* (or battle-axes) of the ancient Britons.” This, however, only proves his little acquaintance with the dissertations of former writers on the subject,* and even with our British coins.† He then proceeds as follows : “ We have been informed, by a learned friend, that the word *Celtis* is used in the Vulgate translation of the Bible for a wedge or chisel ; but we have not an opportunity of verifying the reference.” Strange it is that neither the library of this learned critic, nor that of his learned friend who communicated the information, nor the library of any of his friends, should furnish so common a book as a Vulgate Bible ! But supposing he had found the word where it occurs, in Job, c. xix, v. 24, or in

* See a “Discourse concerning some Antiquities found in Yorkshire,” in Leland’s Itinerary, by Hearne ; where a Celt, in the form of an axe, is engraved. See also Whitaker on Celts, Hist. of Manchester. According to this system, a short piece of wood was fastened in the hollow of the Celt, and this was let into the handle, and made fast to it with a thong passed through the loop.

† See two of these Celts on a British coin, in Whitaker’s Manchester, vol. I, p. 22, 8vo. ; and another on the reverse of one of the well-known copper coins of Cunobelin.

some classical inscription,* or even in Littleton's Dictionary, as signifying a graver or chisel; still he would be as far from his mark as ever, which is to prove that the instrument answered the purpose of a chisel to the *Britons*: unless he could also show (contrary to the fact) that they, as well as the Romans, called a graver or chisel by some such name as *Celtis*.† The truth is, every learned man knows, that the term Celt has been arbitrarily applied by antiquaries to this antique instrument within little more than a century.

The Critic, having given such proofs of his *learning*, now gives full scope to his *temper*. He reproaches me with “overwhelming him with prolix and extraneous discussion,—the show and not the substance of inquiry, the lees and caput mortuum of erudition; and in his disgust at my general manner,” as he terms it, he compares himself to “a hunter who shrinks, when some animals exert their *fætor*.” Now, what is it that calls forth all this abusive and foul language, so unworthy a scholar and a gentleman? It is barely a note, in which I prove that the renowned heroine Boadicea was called by different names amongst the classical writers, who took strange liberties with the names of those whom they termed barbarians, by way of smoothing and latinizing them; and that, owing to the same cause, the celebrated Caractacus of the Roman historians is to be considered as the same chieftain with the Arviragus of the British writers, and of Juvenal. But the critic gives it as “a striking instance of my ignorance,” that I admit at all, as genuine, the coins of Boduo, or Boadicea, Arivog, or Arviragus, and King Lucius, though these have been published as such by Camden, Gibson, Speed, Usher, &c.; and though the coins of Lucius in particular, says Whitaker, “which were first mentioned by Archbishop Usher, are more or less depended upon by all.”‡ The only answer I shall make to this is, that in such company I am contented to be called ignorant by the Critical Reviewer. He next complains, that he has in vain consulted Usher for the coins of Lucius. The reader, however, will judge, from the passage of Whitaker, what grounds there are for charging me with forgery in this particular; and as to the alleged vagueness of my citations in general, I maintain that, without loading my margin too much, they are sufficiently clear and precise for the use of any man of real learning.

The Critic proceeds to strew his way with fresh flowers of rhetoric. He charges me “with the greatest retrograde force of knowledge, and the greatest alacrity in sinking, (he) ever met with;” and says, that my “mind is stored with acquired ignorance.” Can any one understand these forms of speech, farther than that they are intended to insult me? And why am I

* Du Cange gives us the following inscription, taken from an ancient Roman monument:—“*Malleo/lo et Celte literatus Cilex.*”

† The Celts in our cabinets are proved to be a composition of brass and tin, and therefore are of two soft a nature to form gratvers or chisels. If they have sometimes been found in quarries, they have oftener been found in military entrenchments. I myself am possessed of a Celt and a brazen spear-head, which, with others of the same kind, were found at the Castra Exploratorum, near the Grampian hills, by Colonel Hume

‡ Hist. Manch. vol. I, p. 196, 8vo.

thus insulted? For no other reason, than because I have not adopted the wild conceit of some nameless writer, that St. Ursula had a companion called *Undecimillia*; so that instead of 11000 brides for the British colony in Armorica, only two were sent over: "a fancy," says the learned Butler, "destitute of all shadow of foundation, and exploded by all."* It were well, however, if the Critic had confined his indecent abuse to me, with whom he was angry, and had not insulted public morality and Christianity; where, speaking of the illustrious heroines, who are not otherwise known than as having died in defence of their faith and chastity, he profanely exclaims: "What a prize for the devil's maw!"

But to make as short work as I can with this angry Critic, (though I should be sorry to leave any of his objections unrefuted,) the assertions of our original historians, respecting the vast size of the Saxon transports called *cuyles*, and the number of men embarked on board of them, are by no means improbable,† when we find that the hosts which issued from five, or even from three of them, were sometimes sufficient to beat whole armies of Britons.‡ Nor is there any impropriety in calling the poets, who used the Runic dialect and character, *Runic Bards*. Much less is it a proof of ignorance, to illustrate the manners of our Pagan ancestors, by a story taken from Mathew of Westminster, notwithstanding the same story is, to my knowledge, related by Paul the Deacon. The miracle related of St. Birinus I have discussed above, with another critic, and therefore need not mention it here. It is demonstratively evident, from Bede, St. Prosper, Fordun, and all ancient writers, that the Scotch Highlanders were converted by St. Palladius, at the very same time that St. Patrick was employed in converting the Irish Scots, with the other inhabitants of Ireland; but this carping Critic, who reproaches me with ignorance, is himself evidently ignorant that there was a people of Scots in *Scotland*, and a people of Scots in *Ireland*, at the time in question, namely, in the fifth century. I repeat it, that St. Ninian was the apostle of the Picts, who inhabited from the borders of Westmoreland to the Grampian mountains; at the same time that I have not to learn from the Critic, that the Northern Picts were converted by St. Columba Columbkille, as late as the year 636.

The Critic must excuse me, if I rather credit Higden in the 14th century, and Rudborne in the 15th, affirming that Egbert was crowned king of all England,|| than him denying it at the present day. To deprive him of his only ground for this denial, namely, the co-existence of an alleged independent kingdom of Northumberland, it will be sufficient for me to refer to the note below.§ The reader will judge, from a future article,

* Saints' Lives, Oct. 21.

† Hist. vol. I, p. 50.

‡ The Critic says, "We have in vain explored the passage of Verstegan;" which says that each of the three vessels of Hengist and Horsa contained 3000 men. The truth is, he asserts the same thing, where he says that the three vessels contained 9000 men.—*Recitation of Decayed Intelligence*, by R. p. 93 If called upon by any gentleman, I will deposit the work with some bookseller in London.

|| Hist. vol. I, p. 83.

§ "Eodem anno Northanimbri, qui se solos remanisse cernerunt, timentes ne diu conceptam iram in ippos effundenter (Egbertus), tandem, datis obsidibus, faverunt deditio[n]i. Ita tota Britannia potitus, reli- quum vitae, per annos novem tranquille cururit."—Gul. Malm. De Gest. Reg. Angl. l. II, c. I.

what reason I had for accusing Carte, Rapin, Guthrie, and Hume, of a malicious perversion of history, with respect to the transaction between St. Dunstan and King Edwy.* In the mean time, if the Critic, by way of giving vent to his spleen, chooses to call "Dunstan a knave, and Edwy a fool," I must remind him, that this is nothing to the purpose; whilst he proves himself incapable of shaking any one of my arguments or authorities, relating to this transaction. When this Critic (who did not know the meaning of the word *Celtis*,) reproaches me with not understanding the Latin inscription of the city seal, which I have decyphered,† I may be allowed to tell him, in return, that he knows nothing of those *Jura Regalia* implied by that legend: and I repeat it again, as a fact, to which I myself have been witness within these late years, that this very seal is still used by the magistrates of the city, in deeds of importance. With equal modesty, the Critic accuses me of an error, in saying that Edward I conducted his *daughter* (instead of saying his *sister*) to take the veil at Amesbury.‡ I will give my authority, and then leave the reader to judge, whether I or the Critic has cause to blush.||

The Critic now takes breath, in some long extracts from the History, which he gives without comment; but, returning to the charge, he concludes in his usual style, by comparing me to "a man fighting in the dark, who mistakes his friends for his foes;" and to "a scorpion enclosed with fire, which (he tells us) wounds its head with its tail." The occasion of this abuse is, that I have censured, as ungraceful, the taste of the citizens in building their houses with *bow-windows*.§ This the Critic calls "a light and elegant style of architecture;" and sarcastically asks me if I "never heard of an Oriel window, the peculiar feature (he says) of the Author's favourite Gothic?" To this I answer, that I never informed him that the Gothic is my favourite style for dwelling-houses; that I know well what an Oriel window is; that it is a feature in the last and worst style of what is called Gothic, and that it is as different from a bow-window as it well can be; the latter being the segment of a circle, whilst the former is made up of angles and straight lines; being generally the half of a pentagon, hexagon, or octagon.

With his usual candour, and uncommon sagacity, the writer infers, from my regretting the destruction of Winchester's distinctions as a city, namely, its gates, walls, and military fosses,¶ in order to make place for a few flower-gardens, that I am "an enemy to the progress of knowledge, improvement, and national prosperity!"—But it is time to take leave of the "Critical Review," with a caution to the conductors of it, not to open their pages in future to the effusions of private animosity, to the bare-faced impugning of printed records, or to indecent and intemperate language of any kind.

My CRITICAL REVIEWER, for July 1800, (if perchance he be the same

* Hist. vol I., p. 116.

† Ibid, p. 203.

‡ Ibid, p. 204.

|| "Anno 1285, Rex die Assumptionis fecit filium suum, nomine Mariam, velari apud Ambresbury, cum 13 pueris, filiis nobilium."—Annales Wigorn, Anglia Sacra, vol. I, p. 508.

§ Vol. II, p. 48.

¶ Ibid.

man who abused me in the preceding April,) having fired away all his sulphureous vapours, becomes as serene and placid as the sky after a thunder storm, when he reviews my second volume. He no longer feels any "disgust from my general manner;" and, instead of "shrinking from the chase by the exerted fætor," he follows it, with apparent satisfaction, through twelve closely-printed pages of quotations. He begins his account with acknowledging that "The descriptive part is executed with considerable care and accuracy;" and he ends it, with allowing that "The second volume is deserving of praise." There are but two points which he seems inclined to contest with me. In the first of these, alluding to my account of Arthur's Round Table, he says, "We know of no authority for the use of a round table at festivals. All the ancient authors use the expression in the sense of a kind of tournament, or for the spot where such kinds of tournaments were solemnized." If the Critical Reviewer *knows of no such authority*, it is a proof of *his* ignorance, not of *mine*; as, in looking no farther than Du Cange's Glossary, and the authorities there referred to, he will find, that the species of tournament, called the *Round Table*, derived its name from the custom of placing the high-mettled knights who came to practise it, at a round table, when they dined together, in order to prevent disputes amongst them about precedence.

Still I am of opinion, that the Critic knows more about *eating-tables*, than he does about *cathedrals*. This I gather from his remarks on my Survey of the Cathedral of Winchester. He professes, in common with myself, to have been always "struck with uncommon awe by the interior of this sacred edifice;" and yet he is a professed advocate for the modern system of demolishing altar-screens, banishing altars and rails, leveling chancels, and, in short, for taking away everything that constitutes the retirement, dignity, and solemnity of the choir, and for reducing it to a long, disproportioned, unmeaning ambulatory! The Critic professes to have contested this point with me on a former occasion;* and adds, that he suspects me to be actuated by "personal pique," in my observations on this subject. It is true, this Critic, or some one else under his name, announced my Dissertation,† and recapitulated some of my arguments; whilst others, particularly that which regards the first Rubric in the Book of Common Prayer, he did not so much as mention; but he proved himself to be utterly incapable of discussing any one of the arguments. He is just as destitute of grounds for his suspicions, as for his system. I have not the least knowledge of, or prejudice against, the celebrated architect who has been employed in making the alterations which have taken place in the cathedrals of Salisbury, Lichfield, &c. I believe him to be at the head of his profession in the *Grecian* style; but a regard for truth and antiquity, obliges me to express my conviction, that he is but half learned in the *pointed order*; and, to make use of the words of a learned bishop of the establishment, that "he is ignorant of the nature and purposes of a cathedral."‡ I respect

* Critical Review, vol. XXVIII, p. 331.

† On the Modern Style of altering ancient Cathedrals. ‡ Dr. Douglas, formerly bishop of Salisbury.

the munificent prelate, whose progress is everywhere marked by a zeal for improving the works of our ancestors ; but I should not think so highly of him as I do, if I thought him capable of being offended with any one, for difference of opinion in matters of taste and literature.

It is with heartfelt satisfaction, I now turn from a *soi-disant* critic, to a writer who is really deserving of that title, for his moderation, judgment, equity, and erudition. I speak of THE BRITISH CRITIC, who reviewed THE HISTORY OF WINCHESTER in his three successive numbers for February, March, and April, 1800. It is true, he enters upon his task with what he calls “ some excusable prejudices ;” but these he promises “ to resist ;” and indeed he keeps his word. Speaking, on the other hand, of the prejudices which he attributes to me, he thus expresses himself : “ We find the Author, though too dignified in mind to suppress his religion, or to conceal his prejudices, yet often acting ingenuously under both.” When writers of different opinions, but entertaining sentiments of liberality and respect for each other, thus meet in candid discussion, the cause of truth is sure to gain ; and the public will not be disgusted with terms of vulgar and indecent abuse.

The Reviewer’s first remark on my work consists of verbal criticism. He is offended at my “ profaneness,” when I say, in one place, that “ The memory of the late duke of Chandos is still *adored* at Winchester;”* and, in another, that “ his Majesty is *adored* by all descriptions of his subjects.”† Thus, many of my neighbours, who would think themselves guilty of idolatry were they to acknowledge *worship* to be due to St. Paul in heaven, or to the book of Gospels which they kiss in the courts here upon oath ; yet scruple not to *worship* their yoke-companions,‡ and to own worship to be due to their lowest order of magistrates.|| What a pity that religious disputes should be raised, and kept up, about mere words, when the sense is clear ! To prevent this, however, as much as lies in their power, Catholics now are careful in confining the words *adoration* and *worship* to the service due to the Deity ; and accordingly I myself have qualified, in the present edition, the two sentences objected to.

Nothing can surprise me more, than to hear this respectable writer objecting to me at the very outset of my work, that “ I move awkwardly,” when I derive the syllable *Win* in *Winchester*, from *Gwent* or *Gwin*,§ signifying *White* in the Celtic language ; a derivation which has been admitted by almost all philologists, ancient and modern : ¶ whereas his deduction of it from the Latin word *Venta*, as its original root ; and his supposition that this word meant “ the chief city of a certain people, as *Venta Silurum* (the metropolis of the Silures), *Venta Icenorum* (the metropolis of the Iceni),” is destitute of all authority,** and all argument. For, surely he will allow, that Winchester had a *British*, before it had a Roman, name :

* Dedication.

† Vol. II, p. 40.

‡ “ With my body *I thee worship*.”—Form of Matrimony in the Common Prayer.

|| The *worshipful* Mr. Alderman, or Mr. Justice N.

§ Vol. I, p. 4.

¶ Bede, Huntingdon, Gal. Monum., Mat. West, Beverley, Higden, Rudborne, Camden, Gale, &c.

** Except Whitaker.

secondly, *Venta Silurum* was most assuredly not the principal place of the Silures, but the neighbouring city of *Cuer-Leon*;* and there is some reason to doubt, whether *Venta Icenorum*, Caster in Norfolk, was the chief city of the Iceni, and not rather *Caer-Grant*, Cambridge, or *Caer-Colun*, Camulodunum. Thirdly, if *Venta* meant the metropolis of a people, we should have a *Venta Trinobantum*, a *Venta Atrebatum*, and above twenty other *Ventas*, during the Roman period. I have equal authority for asserting, that *Caer-Segent*, or *Seient*, the capital of the Segontiaci of Cæsar, was Silchester; though I have only modern authority for saying, that it had also another name, and was the *Vindonum*, or *Vindomium* of Antoninus.† The Critic will find, upon a second review, that I neither have changed, nor have had occasion to change, my opinion, on any of these heads.

Passing over the compliment which the Critic pays me upon my conjecture concerning a ceremony lately practised on the Continent, in memory of the destruction of the horrid rites of Druidism,‡ I proceed to his censure of another conjecture of mine, namely, that the manufacture of our Winchester loom, in the time of the Romans, was woollen, rather than linen. As all that he, or I, or Camden, or Pancirellus himself, can say on the subject, is merely conjectural, I may be allowed to retain the opinion I have laid down in my History,|| upon the grounds there mentioned. Nevertheless, as it is a mere possibility that the British workmen were as famous for their broad-cloths, at the period in question, as they are now, I have here qualified the sentence in my first edition, intimating the probability of the Roman Emperors wearing the manufacture of our city.§

The Reviewer next enters upon a long argument concerning the existence of King Lucius. Though he himself doubts of it, yet he admits there is a great weight of authority for it. The truth is, all our original writers, British, as well as Saxon and Norman,¶ together with the records of our ancient abbeys, the martyrologies and histories of foreign countries, and existing MSS.** of the most ancient date, (to say nothing of coins) prove that the first Christian *King* reigned in our Island, as the first Christian *Emperor* was afterwards born in it.

To these authorities the British Critic makes no sort of reply; he barely disputes the genuineness of certain coins of King Lucius, which, as I have said before, have been received by an Usher, a Camden, and a Gibson,†† and are “more or less depended upon by all.”‡‡ The foundation upon which he and Whitaker ground this opinion, is a certain short sentence in Gildas,

* This is demonstratively proved from Higden, Polychron, l. 1.

† Gale, Camden, Stukely.

‡ Vol. I, p. 6.

|| Vol. I, p. 22.

§ Vol. I, p. 23.

¶ Gildas, Nennius, Bede, Asserius, Malmesbury, et deinceps. N. B. There is no improbability in the account of Nennius, as the British Critic supposes. If Lucius was a king, he must be supposed to have had governors, *reguli*, under him.

** See a reference to two of these, in the learned Butler's Saints' Lives, Dec. 3, one of which is as old as the reign of Justinian.

†† The British Critic denies that one of these coins is to be met with in Gibson's Camden, though he owns it is in Stukely. If he will call for my copy of this work, which is at St. Peter's House, Winchester, I assure him he will find it there.

‡‡ See Whitaker, above.

which, to my deliberate judgment, signifies nothing more than that, upon the suppression of Boadicea's rebellion, the Romans reduced Britain into a state of servitude; and required all their former money to be re-coined, with the impression of the reigning Roman emperor. But certainly it is not natural to suppose, that a Marcus Aurelius would treat his British subjects with the same jealous severity, when they were completely subdued and Romanized, with which a Nero treated them, 120 years before, upon the suppression of an exterminating rebellion. If that philosophic emperor permitted certain tributary kings to reign under him, as we have positive proofs he did,* we may presume he would indulge them with the petty privilege of coining.

The Reviewer gives me credit for discovering the barrow of King Quilchelm upon Ilesley downs,† which has escaped the notice of Camden and Gibson. But, perhaps, there is as much merit in the light which this History throws upon the Anton of Tacitus;‡ the Ytene, the Cerdicesora,|| the Notanleag,§ and the Ethandune,¶ of the Saxon writers; concerning all which places our topographers have given into as strange errors, as in the discovery which he praises.

The chief praise, however, which the British Critic bestows upon me, is that of having detected and exposed the barefaced perversion of history which, not only Hume, but also Rapin, Guthrie, and Carte, have been guilty of, in relating the well-known transaction between young King Edwy and St. Dunstan;** whilst they not only tell deliberate falsehoods about it, but also undertake to confirm them by bold appeals to the original writers, namely, to a Malmesbury, a Wallingford, an Osbern, a Westminster, &c. This learned Reviewer is at the pains of comparing the ancient authorities to which these modern historians, equally with myself, appeal; and he acknowledges, without restriction, that he has verified in the former all that I have alleged against the latter. The British Critic concludes his article in the following manner:—"Hume was seduced by 'the spirit of irreligion,' which Mr. M. has indiscriminately applied to all; and Carte, by an aversion to Dunstan, as the grand patron of monstery in this Island. But whatever were the motives of any of them, or all of them, they have evidently been seduced from the truth, have falsified grossly the real history of this transaction, and have misled numbers into their falsified opinions concerning it. We, in particular, acknowledge ourselves to have been long seduced into these opinions, not by the man, but by the master, even by Carte, to whom we consider Hume as the mere train-bearer, in all our ancient history. We honestly confess we retained these opinions, till Mr. M.'s powerful detection of their falsehood convinced us of our mistake; and now, on examining the original authors, for the first time, we stand amazed to think how any man of common sense, with those authors before him, reading the circumstances, there related of Edwy and the two women, could ever have allowed

* See Julius Capitolinus, quoted vol. I, p. 29.

† Vol. I, p. 69.

‡ Ibid, p. 52.

§ Ibid, p. 17.

¶ Ibid, p. 98.

|| Ibid, p. 51

** Ibid, p. 116.

himself to suppose one of them his wife, and the connection merely matrimonial. History was inverted and virtue outraged by the supposition."

The article relative to the History of Winchester, which occurs in the British Critic for March, 1800, is almost entirely made up of controversial theology, growing out of the dispute between Henry I and Archbishop St. Anselm, concerning Investitures *per Baculum et Annulum*.* This he pursues through almost nine pages, "in the candid hope," as he says with respect to me, "of correcting the Author's prejudices, and rectifying his opinions." In answer, however, to this very liberal and learned writer's dissertation, I must say, in general, that it would be strange and disgraceful, were there a necessity for my being instructed in the tenets of *my own religion*, by a gentleman of a different communion: for it must ever be remembered, that the question between Henry I and Archbishop Anselm, proceeded upon, and, in equity, must be judged upon, *Catholic grounds*, as is the case also with the other dispute between Henry II and Archbishop St. Thomas.

To follow my respectable opponent through all the labyrinth in which he has lost himself, would be a needless, as well as an endless, trouble. It is sufficient for me to point out the general mistake which pervades his whole system. He has no idea of anything else being necessary to constitute a canonical and completely authorised bishop of any diocese, than *nomination*,† which he supposes belongs to the king, in quality of lay patron; and *consecration*, which he thinks any other consecrated bishop may lawfully perform with respect to a prelate duly nominated: whereas, in the Catholic system, besides these two things, there is essentially required a third thing, called *institution, appointment, mission, or confirmation, To Kupos*. By mere *consecration*, the prelate receives the *bare power* of conferring the sacraments of confirmation and holy orders; but does not receive the *authority* to confer even these; much less the authority requisite for excommunicating, absolving, &c., called the *power of the keys*; because, in fact, from mere consecration, he derives no jurisdiction or spiritual commission whatsoever, with respect to any *particular* place or person. This jurisdiction can only be obtained by canonical institution or appointment, which, in the case of a prelate, may be conferred as well *before*, as *in or after* the ceremony of consecration. The point, however, principally to be considered is, that the authority in question can never be derived from any other source than from the *Church*. Hence, whatever power the sovereign may have in presenting a bishop, he can no more give him institution, or confer spiritual authority upon him, than he can consecrate him. Of course, it was an evident usurpation in the sovereigns of Germany and England, about the 12th century, when they invested their prelates with their respective temporalities, to insist upon performing this, through the received and consecrated em-

* Hist. vol. I, p. 153

† *Presentation Postulation, Election*, by whatever name it is called, is, after all, nothing more, in the eyes of the Church, than a public testimony borne to the merits of the candidate. In our country, where no Concordate ever took place, the Sovereign had no other rights in this business, than those of granting to the Chapter a *Conge d'Elire*, and of recommending a person for their choice.

blems of *spiritual jurisdiction and orthodox faith*—the *crosier*, and the *ring*.^{*} It was accordingly resisted by St. Anselm, Bishop Giffard, and by other conscientious bishops in general.

I must make as short with the Critic's illustrations of his system, as I have made with the system itself. When King Edwin, therefore, built a church for Paulinus, at York, he did not make that city an episcopal see. It had been constituted such, and even a metropolitical see, by Pope Gregory the Great, long before. And when King Kinergils and King Oswald gave St. Birinus a residence at Dorchester, in Oxfordshire, they barely furnished him with the temporal means of executing that spiritual commission, which he had received from Pope Honorius, with respect to the West Saxons and Mercians. Hence, when our second Christian king undertook, by his own authority, to make Winchester an episcopal see, separate from that of Dorchester, he was resisted, and forced to desist from his design.

The British Critic, having at last got through his theological dissertation, says, “ We must now turn away from Anselm, and show Mr. M. under that appearance of ingenuousness which he frequently assumes, and in which we shall take an honest pleasure to show him. For this purpose we shall select his account of the two royal restorers of Popery in England, Mary and James. These are the reigns peculiarly seductive to a Popish historian; yet Mr. M. acquits himself in both with eminent fairness.” The writer then cites at large, that passage of the History, which proves that, if Mary unfortunately became a persecutor, it was not from any tenet of her religion that she became such, but from other motives, which are there assigned;† and, secondly, that the nation is and has been, during two centuries and a half, grossly imposed upon by Fox‡ and his followers, with respect to the number and cases of the sufferers in her reign. “ All this,” says the British Critic, speaking of this passage, “ is judiciously and fairly said.” He then proceeds to quote my account of James II, in which I show that, whatever this prince was in other respects, he was uniformly the friend of toleration, in regard to Protestants as well as to Catholics,|| and that he lost his crown for publicly disavowing every kind of persecution.¶

The review of the Second Volume of the present Work, by the British Critic, contained in his number for April 1800, is almost one continued panegyric upon it; a great deal of which is conveyed in terms too flattering to be here repeated. He praises, amongst other things, “ the accuracy of perception, nicety of discrimination, and multiplicity of observations, as just as they are various, concerning the forms and the fashions of the Gothic style; which,” he says, “ the present work traces out and embodies into one regular history of (ancient) architecture, from the Conquest to the Reformation.”

* If the Reviewer had looked into the Roman Pontifical, he never would have denied the meaning of these emblems. He would have seen that, when the consecrating bishop delivers the crosier to the consecrated, he says, “ Accipe baculum, pastoralis officii, ut sis in corrigendis vitiis pie sœviens, judicium sine ira tenens.” In giving the ring, he says, “ Accipe annulum, fidei signaculum,” &c.

† Vol. I, p. 272.

‡ In his “ Acts and Monuments,” the great storehouse of the annual martyrologies, and of bigoted historians and preachers.

|| Vol. II, p. 39.

¶ His Declaration of Liberty of Conscience.

mation." The only point on which he hesitates to agree with me (and that barely on the credit of an unseen work of the Rev. Mr. Whitaker) is my account of the rise and progress of the Pointed Arch, together with the origin of Spires; * being precisely that part of my Work which has been most commended by other literati, and which therefore has been published apart.†

The Reviewer bestows still loftier praises on the survey of the inside, than on that of the outside, of the Cathedral; as indicating "feeling, taste, and genius," in the writer of it: and he closes the whole of his strictures on the two volumes of the present work with confessing that "they contain much original information." He finds, indeed, great fault with the style of the first volume; a fault which, as far as it existed, was owing to the multiplicity of ancient books that I was obliged to attend to at the same time that I was composing it, and which I have endeavoured to correct in the present edition. But in the second volume, in which I had principally to attend to the expression of my own conceptions, he says, "the style is vigorous, lively, and sometimes luminous;" adding, that "the knowledge" contained in the History "is accurate, manly, and dignified;" and that, "with all (his) exceptions to some parts of the work, it is a very valuable addition to the stock of historical knowledge amongst us."

I have elsewhere observed that, "on one particular occasion, Catholics are considered as fair game to be assailed by every kind of weapon; and that what is false on every other day in the year, is held, by many controve-
rtists, to be true on the *fifth of November*."‡ Accordingly, one of these Pulpit Critics, who has preached and published a Sermon, of which I have the honour of making the subject, has not blushed to assert concerning the present work, that, "notwithstanding the specious show of notes and quotations, there is scarcely a single fact advanced, that is not unfairly stated, unsupported, or untrue."|| The reader will judge for himself of the nature of this charge, from the several accounts of well-known and respectable writers and reviewers, quoted above. For my part, I disdain to reply to such an accusation, or to such a preacher. Had he said anything against my writings which bore the semblance of truth, I should have soothed myself under it, with the very handsome eulogium paid to the History of Winchester, by the intelligent and spirited Mr. PRATT, in the first volume of his HARVEST HOME.

* Vol. II, p. 161.

† Essays on Gothic Architecture, 2d edit.—Taylor, High Holborn.

‡ Letters to a Preb., p. 333, 2d edit.

|| A Sermon preached before the University of Oxford, Nov. 5, 1805, by R. Churton, M.A. &c.

APPENDIX.

APPENDIX, No. I.

COPY OF THE CITY TABLES, SUSPENDED IN THE PUBLIC ROOMS AT ST. JOHN'S
HOUSE, WITH THE CORRECTION OF THEIR PRINCIPAL ERRORS.¹

TABLE I.

CAERGVENT, by the Brittynes; VENTA BELGARU,² by the Romans; VIN-ZANIOZER,³ by the Saxons; WINTONIA, by the Latin Historians; WIN-CHESTER, by the Normans.

1st. This city was first built by Ludor Rouse Hudibras,⁴ the son of Liel,⁵ the son of Brute Greenchild,⁶ the second⁷ son of Elbranke, the great-grand-child⁸ of the first Brute, 892 years before the birth of Christ, in the age of the world 2295; 99 years before the first building of Rome.⁹

2d. It was first environed with stone walls by Mulvutius¹⁰ Dunwallo, Anno Mundi 3528.

3d. It was first trenched round and fortified with battlements by Guiderius, A. D. 179.¹¹

¹ These corrections have been adopted by the Magistrates. The Tables, however, are given in their original state, and this is often referred to in the present work. The principal errors alone are here reformed; and the authority of Geoffrey of Monmouth is not here rejected; but only the facts and chronology are made conformable to his account.

² Read Belgarum.

³ Read Wintanceaster.—See Chron. Sax. *passim*; Bede; Camden, *Britannia*, &c.

⁴ Read Rudhudibrass.—See Mat. West., Rad. Dicet. ⁵ Read Leyl.—Ibid.

⁶ Read Greenshield. “Brutus cognomento Viride Scutum.”—Mat. West., Rad. Dicet.

⁷ Dele “the second.”

⁸ Read, who was son in the fourth degree. According to Geoffrey and his followers, this is the series of the first British kings:—Brutus I, Locrinus, Maddan, Mempritius, Ebranc, Leyr, or Leyl, Rudhudibrass, Bladud, &c.

⁹ It seems plain, from Matthew of Westminster, who may be considered as the chronologer and reformer of Geoffrey of Monmouth, that Caergwent was built about the same time with the temple of Solomon, which event is now placed in the year of the world 3000, as that of the birth of Christ is in 404, viz. 750 years after the foundation of Rome. According to this computation, we must reform the chronology of the tables in the following manner:—1004 years before the birth of Christ, in the year of the world 3000, and 254 years before the building of Rome. It is to be understood that we are here endeavouring to rectify the tables, so as to make them consistent in themselves; for in the outset of our History we have rejected the whole of this account as spurious.

¹⁰ Read Mulmutius.

¹¹ Read A. D. 44. Guiderius was contemporary with the Emperor Claudius.

4th. It was defaced by fire, by Dorus the Dane, in the time of Constance, A. D. 315.¹

5th. It was nigh consumed with fire by Hengist, Anno 462.

6th. It was re-built and again re-fortified by Aurelius Ambrose, Anno 470.

7th. It was enlarged, and a strong and stately castle adjoyning to it, by King Arthur, Anno, Dni. 523.²

8th. It was made a bishop's see by King Rinigellus,³ Anno Domino 636.⁴

9th. The Guild of Merchants here tempore King Ethelwald, Anno 96,⁵ first confederate.

10th. The Hock Tide Merriments began here tempore King Etheldreda, Anno 979,⁶ but being let fall were here first revived in Edward the Confessor's time, Anno 1043.⁷

11th. Doomsday Book was collected and made here, Anno 1076.⁸

TABLE II.

12th. The Great Seal of England, and the office of keeping thereof first agreed upon, made and used in this city, Anno 1044.

13th. The first tryal of the nobility in criminal causes per pares was here, Anno 1077.⁹

14th. It was burnt and the guild hall with most of the records, Anno 1112.

15th. The first charter, under the great seal of England, was granted unto the citizens free of the guild of merchants of Winchester, to be toll and custome free through all the king's dominions, by H. the first, Anno 1113.¹⁰

16th. King John, Anno 1210,¹¹ granted the mint and exchange of money to be kept in this city, with many other privileges.

17th. The king incorporates this city by the name of the Mayor and Burgesses; and, for 200 marks rent, granted Jura Regalia in fee farm for ever.

18th. The liberty to have and to use a Common Seal, granted them by Henry the 2d,¹² Anno 1242.

19th. It gave title of Earle of Winchester to Saer de Rumsey,¹³ Anno 8^o. Rin.¹⁴ Johis.

20th. It gave the first precedent of punishment of one that wounded another in the presence of the Judge of Assize. Mag. Ed. 3d.

21st. It gave title of Marquis of Winchester to Wm. Lord Paulet, Earle of Wilts, Anno 5^o E. 5th and hath given place of Birth, Education, Baptism,

¹ Read by Porrus, a Saxon, in the time of Constans, who of a monk was made emperor in the year 445. This account rests on the authority of Trussell's MSS.

² The whole of this account is erroneous, as we have proved, vol. I, p. 56, &c.

³ Read Kinegils.

⁴ It is not accurate that Kinegils made this city a bishop's see immediately upon his conversion; nor was it in his power, strictly speaking to make it a bishopric at all.—See vol. I, p. 70, 73.

⁵ Read 856.

⁶ Read 1002.

⁷ Read 1042. The nation shook off the Danish yoke at the death of Hardicanute, in 1041.—Chron. Sax.

⁸ Read 1083.—See Mat. West., Rudb.

⁹ Read 1076.—Chron. Sax., &c.

¹⁰ Read 1102.—See vol. I, p. 152.

¹¹ Read 1208. "In the nyth year of his reign."—Trussell's MSS.

¹² Read, Henry III. Henry II, at this date, had been dead above half a century.

¹³ Read, Saer de Quincey.

¹⁴ Read Anno 13^o Regni.

Marriage, Micholgemots, Gemots, Synods, National and Provincial, and Sepulchre, to more Kings, Queens, Princes, Dukes, Earls, Barons, Bishops, and Mitred Prelates, before the year of our Lord 1239, than all the then citys of England together could do.

No. II.

THE (SUPPOSED) CHARTER OF HENRY I.*

Henricus rex Angliae, dux Normaniae, et Aquitaniae, comes Andalusiae, archiepiscopis, abbatibus, comitibus, vicecomitibus, et omnibus fidelibus suis Francis et Anglis et Ministris totius Angliae et omnium portum maris salutem. Praecipio quod cives mei Winton, de gilda mercatorum, cum omnibus rebus suis sint quieti de omni thelonio, passagio, et consuetudine. Et nullus super hoc eos disturbet, neque injuriam neque contumeliam, eis faciat super foris facturam meam, his testibus. Tho. Cantuarie, Rich. London, Gil. Winton, &c.

No. III.

CHARTER OF KING RICHARD I, TO THE CITY OF WINCHESTER.†

Richardus Dei gratia rex Angliae, dux Normanniae, &c., archiepiscopis, episcopis, abbatibus, comitibus, baronibus, justiciariis, vicecomitibus, ministris, et omnibus ballivis et fidelibus suis totius terrae sue, salutem. Sciatis nos concessisse civibus nostris Wintoniae de gilda mercatoria, quod nullus eorum placet extra muros civitatis Wintoniae, de ullo placito prater placita de tenuris, exterioribus exceptis monetariis et ministris nostris. Concessimus etiam eis quod nullus eorum faciat duellum et quod de placitis ad coronam nostram pertinentibus, se possint disrationare secundum antiquam consuetudinem civitatis. Haec etiam eis concessimus quod omnes cives Wintoniae de gilda mercatoria, sint quieti de Thelono et Lestagio et Pontagio in feria et extra et per portus maris, omnium terrarum nostrarum citra mare et ultra et quod nullus de misericordiae pecunia judicetur nisi secundum antiquam legem civitatis, quam habuerunt tempore antecessorum nostrorum; et quod terras et tenuras suas, et vadimonia et debita omnia juste habeant qui-cunq. eis debeat; et de terris suis et tenuris, quæ infra urbem sunt, rectum eis teneatur secundum consuetudinem civitatis et de omnibus debitis suis, quæ accommodata fuerint apud Wintoniam, et de vadimonij ibidem factis placita apud Wintoniam teneantur, et si quis in tota terra nostra Theloneum vel consuetudinem ab hominibus Wintoniae de gilda mercatoria, ceperit, postquam ipse a recto defecerit, Vicecomes de Southampton, vel præpositus Wintoniae Hamium inde apud Wintoniam capiat. Insuper etiam ad emendandum civitatem eis concessimus quod omnes sint quieti et de Jeresgiene et de Scotteshale, ita quod si vicecomes noster vel aliquis alius ballivus Scotthale faciat. Has predictas consuetudines eis concedimus et omnes, libertates et liberas confuetudines quas habuerunt temporibus antecessorum nostrorum quando meliores vel liberiiores habuerunt, et si aliqua consuetudines injuste levatae fuerunt in guerra cassatae sint. Quicunque petierint civitatem Wintoniae cum mercatu suo de quocunque loco sint sive extranei sive alii veniant morentur et recedant, in salva pace nostra, reddendo rectas consuetudines, et nemo eos disturbet super hanc cartam nostram. Quare volumus et firmiter præcipimus, quod

* We have thought it best to insert this charter exactly as it stands in Trussel's MSS. leaving the learned reader to form his own opinion concerning it. In the mean time, we have said, vol. I, p. 152, that for our own part, we cannot receive it as a charter of Henry I, on account of the title there ascribed to him, and the names of the attesting bishops, which do not agree with the period in question. However, as it is certain that Trussel, who congratulates himself on the discovery of this charter amongst the city archives, was not a man capable of forging it, we may admit it to have been granted by Henry II, in the 9th year of his reign, when there actually were a Thomas of Canterbury and a Richard of London; provided we suppose that this author, who was a very indifferent critic, may have written *Andalusiae* for *Andegaviae*, and *Gil. Wint.* for *Hen. Wint.*

† Extant in Bohun's Collection of Debates, &c.

ipsi et hæredes eorum hæc omnia prædicta hæreditaria habeant, et teneant de nobis et hæredibus nostris. Testibus Waltero Rothomagensi, archiepiscopo; R. Bathoniensi, H. Conventensi, episcopi; S. Bertram, De Verdum Johanne Marescallo; W. Marescallo. Data per manum Johannis de Aleucon, archidiaconi; Lexovia, vicecancelarii nostri apud Nunancurt decimo quarto die martii, anno primo regni nostri.

No. IV.

**CHARTER OF KING JOHN TO THE CITY OF WINCHESTER, GRANTED IN THE
NINTH YEAR OF HIS REIGN.***

Johns, Dei gratia, rex Angliae, dux Normandiæ et Aquitan. comes Andegav: archiepiscopis &c. salutem. Sciatis nos concessisse et hac præsenti charta mea confirmasse civibus nostris Wintou et hæredibus eorum, quod monetarium nostrum et excambium nostrum monetæ in perpetuū sint in civitate nostra Winton, cum omnibus liberatafibus ad monetarium nostrum et excambium monetæ nostræ, &c. pertentibus. Et quod habeant sedem duorum molendinorum infra eandem civitatem apud Coybury ad emendationem ejusdem civitatis. Concessimus etiam eisdem civibus nostris et hæredibus suis in perpetuum quod nullus eorum per aliquem distingetur extra eandem civitatem, ad reddendum alicui aliquod debitum, unde nou sit capitalis debitor aut plegius. Et præterea concessimus, et charta nostra confirmamus eisdem civibus nostris et hæredibus eorum, quod nullus eorum, qui fuerit de gilda mercatorum, placitur extra muros ejusdem civitatis, de ullo placo, præter placita de terminis exterioribus, exceptis monetariis et ministris nostris. Concessimus etiam quod nullus eorum faciat duellum. Et quod de placito ad coronam nostram pertinentibus disrationare possint, secundum antiquam consuetudinem ejusdem civitatis. Et quod omnes cives ejusdem civitatis et hæredes eorum, de gilda mercatoria, quieti sint de theolonia, lastagio, pontagio, et passagio, tam infra feriam quam extra, et per omnes portus maris, omnium terrarum nostrarum, tam citra mare quam ultra. Et quod nullus de misericordia pecunia ad judicetur, nisi secundum antiquam legem ejusdem civitatis, quam habuerunt temporibus antecessorum nostrorum. Et quod terras suas et vadimonia et omnia debita sua juste habeant quicunque ea debeat. Et de terris et rentis suis quæ ultra urbem sunt rectum eis teneatur, secundum consuetudinem ejusdem civitatis. Et quod de omnibus debitis suis et vadimoniis suis factis placita apud Wintoniam teneatur. Si quis autem, in tota terra nostra, theolonium vel consuetudinem ab hominibus Wintoniæ de gilda mercatoria cepirerit, postquam ipse de recto defecerit vicecomes Suthan. et præpositus Winton nannum inde apud Winton capiant.

No. V.

**KING JOHN'S CHARTER, ALLOWING CERTAIN DUTIES TO BE COLLECTED ON
THE RIVER ITCHEN, BY THE BISHOP OF WINCHESTER.†**

Johns, Dei gratia, Angliae, &c. archiepiscopus, &c. salutem. Sciatis nos &c. concessisse venerabili patri nostro Galfrido Winton et epiecopo successoribus suis, quod possint capere apud civitatem Winton, per ballivos suos subscriptas consuetudines de rebus subscriptis venientibus Winton de mare vel descendantibus ad mare per aquam de Itchyn, per trancheam quam dictus episcopus fieri fecit: videlicet de coriis siccis, de lasto duos denarios, &c.

No. VI.

THE CHARTER OF QUEEN ELIZABETH TO THE CITY OF WINCHESTER.

Know all men by these presents, that whereas the city of Winchester, being an ancient city, and having for times out of mind been governed by a mayor, six aldermen, two bai-

* From Trussel's MSS.

† From Trussel's MSS.

liffs, two coroners, two constables, and other public officers; and whereas there have been as aunciently divers lands, liberties, jurisdictions, and privileges granted to the said citizens; and whereas the said citizens have peaceably enjoyed divers franchises, freedoms, privileges, customs, immunities, and exemptions, whereof the memory of man is not to the contrary; and in consideration of our city of Winchester having been most famous for the celebration of the nativities, coronations, sepulchres, and for the preservation of other famous monuments of our progenitors, and now is fallen into great ruin, decay, and poverty, and also at the humble petition of our faithful and well-beloved counsellor, Sir Thomas Walsingham, Knt. our principal secretary, and high-steward of our said city, we ordain, constitute, grant, and declare, that our said city of Winchester shall be and remain for ever hereafter, a free city of itself, and that the citizens and inhabitants thereof, from henceforth and for ever, shall be one body politic, incorporate by the name of mayor, bailiffs, and commonalty of the city of Winchester, by which name they shall remain in perpetual succession, with full power to receive and hold lands, tenements, liberties, privileges, &c., and that they, the said mayor, bailiffs, and commonalty, may for ever have a common seal, to serve for the doing and executing their demises, grants, &c., which seal the said mayor, bailiffs, and commonalty, and their successors, shall and may at their own pleasure, from time to time, break, change, or new make, as to them shall seem most expedient. And further, by these presents, for us, our heirs and successors, we grant, that from henceforth and for ever, there shall and may be in our city of Winchester aforesaid, one mayor, one recorder, six aldermen, one deputy recorder or town-clerk, two bailiffs, two coroners, and two constables, chosen of the elder and principal and more honest sort of inhabitants and citizens of the city; and that there shall and may be twenty-four persons of the said city, of the better, discreeter, and more honest sort, assisting or aiding to the mayor, who shall be called the Four-and-Twenty Men; and that every mayor of the said city shall, immediately after his election, take a corporal oath in the guildhall of the said city, before the preceding mayor, and recorder, or his deputy; and that every recorder, alderman, bailiff, and every other of the corporation, shall, at the time of entering into their respective offices, take the same corporal oath in the guildhall aforesaid. And we hereby empower the said mayor, recorder, aldermen, bailiffs, and commonalty, to depose, amove, or degrade any of their brethren, so often as they shall misbehave, or betray the trust reposed in them; and in the place of him or them so anoved or deposed, putt out or deceased, the mayor, aldermen, commonalty, and assistants for the time being, shall and may, so often as need shall be, choose, make, and create one or more other or others of the honest and circumspect citizens of the said city, in the place or stead of him or them so departed or amoved. And further, we do, for us, our heirs and successors, grant unto the said mayor and commonalty of the city of Winchester, and their successors, that from heneceforth and for ever, the mayor, recorder, and aldermen of the said city, shall and may be justices of us, our heirs and successors, for the preserving of the peace, and to hear and determine within the city aforesaid, and liberties of the same, as well in the presence of us, our heirs and successors, as in our absence, all manner of murders, felonies, misprisons, riots, routs, oppressions, extortions, forestalling, regrating, trespasses, and all other things whatsoever, from time to time arising in the said city, which to the office of justice of the peace do or shall belong. And that the justices of the peace for the county of Southampton, shall not hereafter in anywise intermeddle with the said city, or liberties thereof, nor shall have or exercise any jurisdiction or authority concerning any causes, matters, or things whatsoever, arising or appertaining to the said city. And that the mayor, bailiffs, and commonalty of the said city shall have power to receive all fines, issues, redempcions, and amerciaments before the said justices of the peace, within the said city, assessed, forfeited, or arising therein; and that it shall and may be lawful for the said mayor and commonalty to levy all such fines, issues, redempcions, &c., assessed, or to be assessed, by the chamberlain of the said city, and applied to the use of the said mayor and commonalty, who have hereby full authority to put themselves into the present possession of the same, without any account or other thing to us, our heirs and successors, to be yielded, paid, or done for the same. And further we will, and by these presents

confirm, that every mayor of the city of Winchester for the time being, from henceforth, and for ever, shall be escheator for us, our heirs and successors, within the said city and precincts thereof; and that he the said mayor have full power and authority to do and perform all singular things within the city, which to the office of escheator shall or do belong. And further, the said mayor and commonalty shall have full authority to hold for us, our heirs and successors, and in our name, a Court of Record, in the guildhall aforesaid, every Wednesday and Friday in every week, of all manner of pleas, plaints, and actions, covenants, contracts, &c. &c., arising or happening within the city aforesaid, and the same pleas, and plaints, and grievances, to hear and determine, and give judgment therein; and that all juries, pannels, inquisitions, attachments, &c. &c., touching or concerning the causes aforesaid, may be done and executed by the serjeants at mace, deputed and assigned by the mayor of the said city, according to the rule of law, and as heretofore in the said city hath been in like cases used; and further, that the said mayor and commonalty shall and may have to the use and behoof of the city, all manners of fines, amerciaments, and profits of or in the said court. And moreover, we have granted to the said mayor, bailiffs, and commonalty, full power and authority, from henceforth and for ever, to hold in the guildhall of the said city, one court, called the Borough-mote court, to be kept twice in the year, in manner and form as hath been heretofore accustomed. Also Leet and Law-days, and Views of Frankpledge, of all and singular the inhabitants of the said city, to be kept every year all the days accustomed. And further, of our abundant grace, we will and grant unto the said mayor and commonalty, and their successors, that they shall for ever have and hold, and shall be enabled to hold two markets every week, on Wednesday and Saturday; and three fairs annually, one to be holden on the feast-day of St. Edward, and on the eve and morrow of the same day; another on Monday and Tuesday in the first week of Lent; and a third, on the feast-day of St. Swithun, and on the eve and morrow of the same; together with a court of Pyepowder, to be there held during the time of the said fairs; and also with piccage, stallage, fines, amerciaments, and all other profits arising from the said markets, fairs, and courts of pyepowder. And moreover we have hereby granted to the said mayor and commonalty, and their successors for ever, the goods, chattels, and effects of all felons, fugitives, and persons outlawed, tenants and resiants, within the said city; and that it shall and may be lawful for them and their officers, without the let of us, our heirs, sheriffs, or others our bailiffs, to put themselves in seizure of the said chattels, and the same to receive for the use of the said mayor, and their successors. And for the better support of the said city, we grant unto the said mayor and commonalty, all fines for trespasses, and for all other offences whatsoever. And also all fines for licence to compound, and all amerciaments, redemptions, issues, and forfeitures, a year and a day waste and spoil, and all things which to us, our heirs and successors doth belong, of and concerning such year, day, and waste, and trespasses, without the let of us, our heirs and successors, or any of our justices, sheriffs, or other officers whatsoever. And also we will and grant unto the mayor and commonalty aforesaid, that from henceforth they shall and may have return of all writs and precepts of us, our heirs and successors, and the executing of the same, and the summoning of the exchequer of us and our heirs within the said city, so as no sheriff, or others, our bailiffs or ministers, shall at any time enter into the city or liberties aforesaid, to execute the same writs and summonses. And further we will and grant unto the said mayor and commonalty, that they, and all the inhabitants of the city of Winchester aforesaid, shall from henceforth be acquitted and discharged from the suit of the county and hundred courts, to the sheriffs belonging; and that they from henceforth shall be acquitted from all tolls, lastage, passage, pontage, piccage, stallage, murage, and charge, and such like duties and other customs whatsoever, throughout our realm of England, as the citizens and inhabitants within the said city before this time hath been accustomed to be acquitted and discharged from. And we have moreover granted, that none of them, nor any inhabitant or resiant within the said city, or the liberties or precincts thereof, shall be put and impanneled with foreguers, or foreigners with them, in any assizes, juries, or inquisitions happening within the said city; but such assizes, juries, or inquisitions, shall be made and

taken only of the citizens themselves. And moreover, we have granted and ordained, for us, our heirs and successors, that every mayor of the city of Winchester, for the time being, shall and may be our clerk of the market within the said city, with full authority to do and execute all such things as to the office of clerk of the market doth appertain, without any molestation from us, our heirs and successors, or any of our ministers or officers whatsoever. And further, by these presents we grant unto the said mayor and commonalty, and their successors for ever, that they shall and may be enabled to make and have within the city and liberties aforesaid, assizes of bread, wine, and other victuals, and all weights and measures whatsoever. And that they, for the better keeping the assizes aforesaid within the said city, shall and are hereby empowered to inflict and give such punishments to bakers and others breaking the said assize, as to them shall seem fitting, viz., to draw such offenders upon hurdles through the streets, or to chastise them in any other manner, as is now used by the citizens of our city of London. We also grant unto the said mayor and commonalty, that our steward and marshal, and clerk of the market of us and our heirs, shall not from henceforth sit within the city, nor liberties thereof, nor exercise any authority; nor shall draw any of the inhabitants into any cause or suit without the city or liberties thereof, for anything happening within the city, by any means whatsoever. And further, of our more abundant grace, we will and grant unto the said mayor and commonalty, that from henceforth they shall and for ever may have full power and authority to take any recognition of debts, and to make execution thereupon, according to the force of statute merchants of Acton Burnell, lately made; and that for ever hereafter there shall be a clerk within the said city, named and appointed by the mayor and commonalty, to serve for such recognizances and statutes, according to the said act, and that they have full power to take and record acknowledgments of charters, and all other writings concerning lands, tenements, rents, and hereditaments whatsoever within the said city, or suburbs thereof. And further, we will, and by these presents grant, for us, our heirs and successors, unto the said mayor, bailiffs, and commonalty, and their successors for ever, that they shall and may, from time to time, ordain, create, and establish a society, guild, or fraternity, of one master and wardens of every art, mystery, and occupation, used or occupied, or hereafter shall be used or occupied within the said city, and the suburbs thereof; and that they, with the assistance of the wardens of the said arts and mysteries, may make, constitute, ordain, and establish laws, constitutions, and ordinances for the public utility and profit, and for the better rule and regimen of our city of Winchester, and of the mysteries of the citizens and inhabitants of the same. And the said mayor and commonalty, so often as they shall make, ordain, or establish such laws, constitutions, &c., may limit and appoint such like pains, punishments and penalties, as shall seem to them to be requisite and necessary for observing of the said laws and constitutions, all which punishments may be inflicted and levied without the leave of us, our heirs and successors, so as the same be not contrary or repugnant to the laws of our realm of England. And moreover we ordain, that as well the mayor, recorder, aldermen, bailiffs, as all and singular coroners, constables, chamberlains, and all other officers of the same city, shall always hereafter be chosen at the times, and in the like manner and form as they have been formerly chosen; so that, if any coroner or other officer should die within the year, the commonalty for the time being shall, within twenty days after the death or displacing of any such officers, choose one or more of the well-disposed citizens of the said city, in the place of him or them so departed or removed. And further know ye, that, in consideration that the mayor and commonalty of the said city of Winchester, and their successors, may be the better able to sustain the charges of the said city, and for the relief of the poor within the said city, we, of our own abundant grace, have granted and gave licence unto the said mayor, bailiffs, and commonalty, as also to every citizen and inhabitant of the same city, that they and every of them shall and may hereafter freely use the faculty of and mysteries of making broad-cloths and kerseys, according to the measure, length, and weight, as by our laws and statutes is ordained. And further, of our said grace, and for the consideration aforesaid, we have granted and licensed unto all our subjects and liege people, and to all bodies politic and corporate,

that they or any of them may be enabled to give, grant, or sell, alien, or devise any messuages, lands, rents, reversions, or any other possessions whatsoever, within the city of Winchester, and suburbs of the same, unto the mayor and commonalty thereof and their successors for ever. And also, unto the said mayor, bailiffs, and commonalty, we grant special license by these presents, that they shall be hereafter enabled freely and lawfully to have, receive, and acquire for ever such messuages, lands, and tenements, rents, &c., of any of our subjects and liege people, and of any body politic or town corporate whatsoever, and that without any writ ad quod damnum, or prosecution from us, our heirs and successors. And we also give licence unto all and every of our liege subjects to sell, and to the mayor and commonalty of our said city to purchase, unto them and their successors, any messuages, lands, rents, reversions, &c., of any of our subjects in the said city, county, or realm of England, without any writ or prosecution of us, our heirs and successors. And, further of our own more ample grace, we will and grant, and by these presents, for us, our heirs and successors, ratify, confirm, and appoint unto the said mayor, bailiffs, and commonalty of our said city, and their successors for ever, all and singular, the customs, liberties, privileges, franchises, immunities, exemptions, freedoms, and jurisdictions to them and their predecessors heretofore granted by us, or any of our progenitors. And also all and singular customs, liberties, privileges, franchises, immunities, freedoms, exemptions, and jurisdictions, which the citizens, or mayor, bailiffs, or commonalty of the said city, or any or either of them, by any name or names, or by any incorporation, or by pretence of any incorporation whatsoever, they have had, held, or enjoyed, or ought to have, hold, or enjoy, by reason or pretence of any charter, grant, or letters patent, by us, or by Philip and Mary, late king and queen of England, or by any other of our noble progenitors, kings of this our realm of England, heretofore in anywise made, granted, or confirmed; or any other lawful ways, customs, prescriptions, or titles heretofore used, had, or accustomed, and in as ample manner and form, as if the same were in the premises especially and particularly expressed; any act, statute, ordinance, or restraint to the contrary notwithstanding. And we further give, grant, and confirm unto the said mayor and commonalty all and singular messuages, cottages, lands, tenements, rents, reversions, houses, edifices, buildings, shops, cellars, sollars, chambers, barns, stables, &c. &c. &c., and other hereditaments, with the appurtenances, within the city of Winchester and Soke, in the county of Southampton, which were heretofore granted unto the said mayor, bailiffs and commonalty, to hold of us, our heirs and successors, for ever. And know ye, that whereas there is a certain hospital, with divers lands and tenements to the same pertaining and belonging, from time whereof no memory of man is to the contrary, founded in pure and perpetual alms, commonly called the hospital of St. John the Baptist, wherein many poor people are relieved and provided for, as well in victuals as apparel, also with other necessaries, which hospital, with the lands and tenements thereunto belonging, always was and yet is in the government or custody of the said mayor and commonalty; and whereas also, for the better relief and sustenance of the poor and feeble persons living in the said hospital, divers lands and tenements have been granted to the use of the said hospital, as well by one Richard Lamb as by others, the mayor and commonalty by sundry and special names, of which many debates and ambiguities have arisen, and do daily arise, because the name of the said hospital is somewhat obscure and uncertain, we, willing that all doubts, strifes, and ambiguities should cease, and that the name of the said hospital hereafter may be certain, do found, establish, and ordain, the said hospital of one keeper of lay brothers and sisters, and that the mayor, bailiffs, and commonalty of the said city of Winchester, and their successors, shall and may be keepers of the said hospital, and that the said mayor and commonalty shall from henceforth be founders, called and incorporated by the same name, to be keepers of the hospital of St. John the Baptist of Winchester, and shall be so deemed and accounted in deed, in truth, and in law. And that they and their successors, by the said name of mayor, bailiffs, and commonalty of the city of Winchester, keepers of the hospital of St. John the Baptist, shall have perpetual succession, and be persons in law able and capable to sue and to be sued, to answer and to be answered, in all manner of pleas and plaints, real

and personal whatever, and that they and their successors shall have a common seal of the said hospital, for leases, grants, and other contracts of the said hospital. And moreover, of our special grace and favour, we grant, confirm, and appropriate unto the said mayor and commonalty, all manors, messuages, tenements, woods, &c. &c., within the kingdom of England, which were heretofore given or granted in any wise for the relief and support of the said hospital; the mayor and commonalty allowing to every brother and sister of the said hospital such alms, relief, and allowance, as hath in times past been used to be given. And also we will, for our heirs and successors, and do grant to the said brothers and sisters, and all other ministers and officers of the said hospital, that they shall be chosen, constituted, and governed by the mayor and commonalty aforesaid. And moreover we grant to the said mayor and commonalty, that this our present charter shall and may be in all and singular matters of the same force and effect, as it should be if all things before-mentioned had been more particularly specified and expressed, and that it shall be understood and adjudged for and on behalves of the said mayor and commonalty, and their successors, against us, our heirs and successors, as the same shall best be understood, notwithstanding any default herein whatsoever. And also of our more abundant grace, we have pardoned, released, and quit-claimed all manner of actions and suits whatsoever, and all other abuses, forfeitures, usurpations, &c. &c., committed or done before the last day of June last, by the mayor, bailiffs, and commonalty of the said city; and that they shall and be thereof acquitted and discharged against us, our heirs and successors, being willing that they or any of them be not hindered or molested, or in any sort vexed by us, or our justices, sheriffs, or officers whatsoever. Provided always, that by this our present grant, the reverend father in God, Thomas, lord bishop of Winchester, or his successors, bishops of Winchester, nor the cathedral church, nor any tenement, officer, or minister of the said bishop of Winchester, may not be damnedified, molested, or troubled, or in any sort wronged, under colour or pretence of this charter. And also we will, and by these presents grant, unto the said mayor and commonalty, that they shall and may have these our letters-patent under our great seal of England, in due manner made and sealed, without any fine or fee great or small to us in any wise paid, yielded, or done for the same, for that express mention is not made in these presents of the true yearly value or certainty of the premises, or of any other gifts or grants heretofore made unto the said mayor, bailiffs, and commonalty, by us, or by any of our predecessors or progenitors, or any statute, act, provision, or restraint heretofore made or provided to the contrary thereof, or any other matter, cause, or thing whatsoever in anywise notwithstanding. In witness of all which we have caused these our letters to be made patents. Witness ourself at Westminster, the three-and-twentieth day of January, in the year of our Lord 1587, and in the thirtieth year of our reign.

No. VII.

A LIST OF CHURCHES AND CHAPELS WHICH EXISTED IN WINCHESTER AND ITS SUBURBS ABOUT THE YEAR 1300, EXTRACTED FROM THE LITERA PRIORIS ET CONVENTUS S. SWITHUNI, APUD REGISTRUM JOANNIS DE PONTISSARA.

1. Capella S. Egidii. On St. Giles's hill.
2. Capella de Wylehall. The chapel of St. Martin at Wyneall.
3. Capella S. Catherinæ de Compton. The chapel on Catherine hill.
4. S. Mariæ de Valle. Without West-gate, probably at Fulfflood.
5. S. Anasttaiae extra Wynton. In the second field on the right-hand of the Stockbridge road.*

* The site of this ancient church and church-yard is ascertained by title-deeds. In the said spot many skeletons have been dug up.

6. S. Jacobi, de Albo Monasterio. The Catholic burying-ground on the Rumsey road.
7. S. Fidei. In a field on the east side of the road leading to St. Cross.
8. S. Crucis Wynton.
9. S. Stephani. Near Blackbridge, at the Wharf.
10. S. Michaelis extra Kingate. The parish church of St. Michael.
11. S. Petri extra Portam Australem.
12. S. Martini de Wode-strete. In a street near the Middle Brook.
13. S. Valerici. Without West-gate, near the Obelisk.
14. S. Mariæ extra Portam Occidentalem ; called, p. 189, in Fossato. The ruined chapel without West-gate.
15. S. Clementis. At the junction of St. Clement's and Southgate-streets to the north.
16. S. Elphegi. In Calpe, now St. Thomas'-street.
17. S. Petri de Macello. The Catholic chapel in St. Peter's-street.
18. S. Salvatoris. In Burden-street.
19. S. Mauritiæ. The parish church of St. Maurice.
20. S. Michaelis. At the north-east end of St. Peter's-street.
21. S. Johannis de Edera. In Tanners'-street, now the Lower Brook.
22. S. Rowaldi, alias Rombaldi, alias Ruel. Between the Middle and Lower Brooks.
23. S. Bonifacii. In Golde, now Southgate-street.
24. S. Mariæ. In Tanners'-street.
25. S. Nicholai, extra Kingsgate.
26. S. Mariæ de Linea Tela. To the east of the city gaol, facing St. John's house.
27. S. Petroci. In Calpe-street, now St. Thomas' church.
28. S. Pincii.
29. S. Martini juxta, Murum.
30. Omnia Sanctorum. In Golde-street, now Southgate-street.
31. S. Mariæ Magdalena juxta Wynton. Hospital on Magdalen hill.
32. Domus S. Crucis extra Winton. St. Cross Hospital.

OTHER CHURCHES SITUATED IN THE SAID CITY OR SUBURBS, MENTIONED
IN THE SAID REGISTER, FOL. 157.

33. S. Petri extra Portam Orientalem.
34. S. Joannis super Montem. The present parish church of St. John.
35. Omnia Sanctorum in Vineis. Within North-gate to the west.
36. S. Martini in Vico Parishment-street. In Parchment-street.
37. S. Petri de Albo Pane. Within West-gate to the north.
38. S. Mariæ de Kalendar. In the High-street, opposite the Pent house.
39. S. Margarita. In Jewry or Jail-street, just behind the Catholic chapel.
40. S. Pauli in Gar-strete.
41. All Hallows in Bukke-strete. Busket-lane.
42. S. Georgii. In the street of that name.
43. S. Michaelis. In Alward-strete.
44. S. Martini. In Alwarde-strete.
45. S. Nicholai infra Pisces. Probably in Swan-lane.
46. S. Mariæ in Cemeterio. At the carnary or bone-house, to the west of the Cathedral.
47. Omnia Sanctorum. In Wode-strete, near the Middle Brook.
48. S. Michaelis in Judaismo. In Jewry-street.
49. S. Mariæ. In Gar-strete.
50. S. Swithuni supra Kingsgate. The parish church of that name.
51. S. Mariæ infra Gold-strete. Close within the South gate.
52. S. Johannis de Hospitali. The present free-school of the boys.
53. S. Paucratii. In Wongar-strete or the Middle Brook.
54. S. Swithuni. In Mulward-strete.
55. S. Petri de Colebroke-strete.

56. S. Bartholomei. The parish church in Hyde-street.
 57. Capella de Wyke. Probably the church of Week, then part of the suburbs.
 58. S. Laurentii. The present parish church of that name.

THE NAMES OF OTHER CHURCHES OR CHAPELS, EXTRACTED FROM BISHOP
 ORLTON'S REGISTER, ABOUT THE YEAR 1340.

59. S. Petri de Chushul. The present parish church of St. Peter's Cheeshill.
 60. S. Gertrudis.
 61. S. Martini in Vico Carnificum. In Fleshmongers' or St. Peter's-street.
 62. S. Laurentii de Parchement-strete.
 63. B. Mariae extra Portam Borealem.
 64. S. Andreæ. In Gar-strete.
 65. S. Nicholai de Golde-strete.

MORE CHURCHES OR CHAPELS EXTRACTED, FROM WYKEHAM'S REGISTER,
 ABOUT THE YEAR 1390.

66. S. Swithuni in Vico Carnificum. St. Peter's-street.
 67. S. Swithuni in Shulworth-strete. Upper Brooks.
 68. S. Joannis in Portâ Latinâ in Bukkan-strete. Basket-lane.

CHURCHES OR CHAPELS WHICH HAD FALLEN TO DECAY IN 1452, DIS-
 TINCT FROM THOSE MENTIONED ABOVE, AND THEREFORE PROBABLY AS
 ANCIENT AS THEY.

69. S. Martyn's. In Mynster-strete. 70. S. Margarette's. In Gar-strete.

CHURCHES OR CHAPELS, WHICH ARE MENTIONED BY TRUSSELL AS HAV-
 ING FALLEN INTO RUINS, AND WHICH PROBABLY EXISTED IN THE 14TH
 CENTURY.

- | | |
|-------------------|--------------------------------------|
| 71. S. Leonard's. | 75. S. Botolph's. |
| 72. S. Barnaby's. | 76. S. Magdalen's. |
| 73. S. Dunstan's. | 77. S. Martin's. In the High-strete. |
| 74. S. Gregory's. | |

OTHER CHURCHES OR CHAPELS WHICH ARE KNOWN TO HAVE CO-EXISTED
 WITH THOSE MENTIONED ABOVE.

78. The Episcopal Chapel of Wolvesey palace.
 79. The Chapel of St. Stephen, within the City castle. Now the County hall.
 80. The Chapel of St. Thomas, within the keep of the same.

ALSO THE CHURCHES OR CHAPELS OF THE FOLLOWING RELIGIOUS COM-
 MUNITIES EXISTED AT THE SAME TIME WITH THE ABOVE-MENTIONED.

81. The Ealden Mynster, or Old Monastery. The cathedral church of S. Swithun, served
 by the monks of the order of S. Benedict.
 82. The Newan Mynster, or New Monastery. Hide abbey. Monks of the same order.
 83. The Nunna Mynster, or Monastery of Nuns. S. Mary's-abbey. Benedictines. The
 Abbey.
 84. The College of S. Mary, founded by William of Wykeham.
 85. The College of S. Elizabeth. In S. Stephen's mead, near the Wharf.
 86. The Sustern Spital. The hospital of S. Swithun, in the south-west part of College-
 street.

87. The Collegiate Chapel of the Holy Trinity. At the carnary in the High-street, where the City gaol stood.
88. The Franciscans, or Grey Friars. At the north-east end of the Middle Brook.
89. The Dominicans, or Black Friars. Within East-gate. Sir Henry Mildmay's house.
90. The Carmelites, or White Friars. In Kingsgate-street, near the College infirmary.
91. The Hermits, or Friars of S. Augustine. Without South-gate.
92. The Canons of the Order of the Holy Sepulchre.*

No. VII.

A LIST OF THE MAYORS OF WINCHESTER, FROM THE FIRST INSTITUTION OF THAT OFFICE, IN THE YEAR OF OUR LORD 1184, TO THE PASSING OF THE MUNICIPAL REFORM BILL.†

Florence de Lunn	1184	Thomas de Slayden	Laurence de Blaine	60
Ditto	85	Roger le Canacre	Nich. Luben	
Ralph de Mullings		John de Wareham	Jeffery Delaroone	
Philip Lubin		W. de Mitcheldever	Hugh le Crosse	
Roger de Ingepen		John de Pelbar	Walter de Nicholas	
Laurence de Lunn		Ralph le Spicer	Hugh le Sparkford	65
John le Cross	90	John Terrill	Ade de Froyle	
Ditto		William Winsflud	Marke de Draper	
Ditto		Walter Chamberlain	Robert le Irenmonger	
Peter de Flitchley		Stephen Tisted	Nich. de King	
Peter Lubin		John Blake	Marke de Flitchley	70
Ade de Cheriton	95	Nich. de Exton	Ade de Exton	
Roger de Long		Walter Delaroone	Richard Davenish	
Edward de Draper		Roger de Long	Jeffery de Froyle	
John Gabriell		Ade de Kilmeston	Math. de Bollenden	
Ade de Cloiffe		John le Sherfield	Roger de Long	75
Ralph Francis	1200	Florence le Grasse	Ralph Francis	
Philip Lubin		Laurence de Luce	Garret de Issington	
Nich. De Mullings		Garr. de Sparkford	Ralph de Hockley	
Edward de Draper		Ralph de Sheffield	William de Wodere	
Nich. Gabriell.		Hugh le Weaver	Henry Jordan	80
Nich. de Exton	5	Philip Lubin	William de Parnfold	
John de Hockley		Thomas Attzard	William de Nortley	
Johu de Lunn		Robert Attrooke	Nich. le Devinish	
Robert de Froyle		Roger de Winsflud	John Wickon	
John de Hockley.		Nich. de Devenish	Stephen le Weeke	85
Jeffery de Ring	10	John Attbrad	Reynard Wigg	
Edward de Draper		Ralph Clavell	Ralph de Mullins	
John de Royle		Nich. de Sherfield	William le Mercer	
Jeffery att Lamden		Jeffery de Wareham	William de Wareham	
Richard Fry		William Moraine	John de Hannytton	90
William Atbolme	15	J. de Mitcheldever	John Spragg	
John de Mandé		Roger de Winsflud	Henry Wickby	
Marke de Ring		W. le Harrington	Stephen Crane	
Ade de Burnett		Robert de Fraunoide	Stephen att Lamden	
Marke Dalaroone		Marke le Weaver	Walter de Vayre	95
Ralph de Milner	20	John Ingepen	Raynard Read	
Robert de Froyle		Garret Marleborough	William de Mullings	

* We learn, from the *Monasticon*, vol. I, p. 185, that a house of this order existed at Winchester. It is probable, however, from what is there said, that being greatly decayed, its possessions were transferred to the Trinitarian order. N. B. In making out the above list from different registers, the utmost care has been taken that the same church should not be mentioned twice. Hence, all such have been omitted as, by their titles or situations, are not clearly distinguished from others of the same name. This and other circumstances lead us to believe, that the number of churches and chapels was much greater than those here enumerated, especially before the destructive civil war in King Stephen's reign.

† Copied from the Catalogue extant at St. John's House. This has since been removed to the muniment room over the West-gate of the city.

APPENDIX.

Jerman Hardy		Richard Wigg		John West	30
John Clavell		John Bickton	65	Wm. Sutton	
Raymond Wilson	1300	Hugh le Crane		Thomas Froyle	
Walter de Hill		William Jugg		Richard de Warmburg	
Thomas Bickton		John Bett		Thomas Lacy	
Thomas Jerman		Walter Boles	70	Robert Hooper	35
Walter Bolt		Hugh Crane		Robert Hockley	
Ralph Francis	5	Ralph Ford		John Smith	
John de Hockley		Richard Wigg		Wm. Hoar	
Robert de Sherfield		Richard le Frye		John Clavell	
John de Exton		John att Zerd	75	Robert Foster	40
Robert de Farnfold		William Jugg		William Goffe	
Walter le Fox	10	John Bett		Thomas Harvye	
Ralph de Hannytion		John Devenish		Thomas Attrooke	
John le Devenish		Jerman Fardy		Wm. Bett	
John Patchford		John Haywood		John West	45
Rich. le Devenish		Ditto	80	John Randye	
J. de Mitcheldever	15	Richard Frye		Thomas Hoimes	
John Parnfold		Richard Wigg		Thomas Plaine	
Thomas le Mayne		Robert Mayhew		Thomas Froyle	
Laurence le Weeke		Wm. Jugg		Thomas Pool	50
Thomas Smith		John Blake	85	Wm. Ford	
Walter Chandlier	20	Wm. Castle		Wm. Attoake	
Rich. Chamberlain		Walter Boles		Thomas Blake	
John Spragg		Richard Clavell		John Woole	
John Copping		Richard Chamberlain		Thomas Jordaine	55
John Browne		Robert Attooke	90	John Warner	
Nich. le Devenish	25	Wm. Mourym		Gilbert Blake	
Robert Foster		Wm. Wigg		John Spicer	
Laurence le Fox		Wm. Jugg		John Attechurch	
John Le March		Robert Attooke		John Wigg	60
Leonard Taylor		John Blake	95	Philip Ring	
John le Grasse	30	Wm. Wigg		John Gater	
John de Nicholl		Wm. Bolter		John Tanner	
Nich. de Exton		Gilbert Foster		Wm. Chase	
John de Hockley		Thomas Smith		Thomas Harvey	65
Ralph de Mullings		Marke le Fayre	1400	John Bednam	
John Gabriell	35	Ditto		John Terrill	
Robert de Farnfold		Thomas Smith		John Lacy	
Ralph de Mullings		Edward Pickard		John Pratt	
John Gabriell		Marke le Fayre		Wm. Blake	70
Nich. le Devenish		John Blake	5	John Jugg	
Ditto	40	Gilbert Foster		John Mitcheldever	
John Gabriell		Wm. Bolt		John Hayne	
John Lumen Draper		Wm. Wigg		Wm. Holt	
Nich. de Exton		John Blake		Thomas Reason	75
W. de Mitcheldever		Marke le Fayre	10	John Froyle	
W. de Parnfold	45	John Bayley		John Foster	
Jeffery att Lambden		John Attoke		John Collins	
W. de Mitcheldever		Marke le Fayre		Wm. Chandelie	
John Russell		Wm. West		Thomas Thorne	80
John de Nortley		Thomas Veale	15	John Shelden	
Stephen de Fox	50	Wm. Esteed		John Brown	
William de Winsflud		John Jourdain		Richard Bolt	
Walter Chamberlain		John Attoke		John Bramdine	
Nich. de Hannytion		Richard Bolt		John Calcroft	85
John Wickley		Richard Turnant	20	Richard Butler	
Ralph Attechurch	55	Thomas Sutton		Stephen Bramdens	
Henry Read		Wm. Reason		Roger Wilde	
Stephen Hayne		John Veale		Richard Bull	
Hugh le Crane		John Summerford		Nicholas Biggs	90
Ralph de Mullings		Ditto	25	John Stratford	
William Haselwood	60	Walter Hoare		John Gander	
Thomas le Spicer		Richard Turnant		John Stocker	
Nich. de Hannytou		John Blake		Stephen Bramdeane	
Stephen Hayne		John Bye		Simon Finch	95

John Beedle		Thomas Colly		Thomas Godson	
John Calcross		Wm. Lane		Ralph Riggs	
John Wheeler		Robert Hodson		Wm. Longland	30
John Blake		John White	65	Christopher Hussey	
John Stratford	1500	Wm. Hall		Edward White	
Richard Biggs		John Edmunds		John Trussell	
Thomas Colvill		Richard Burton		Martin Yaldes	
Ditto		John Skinner		Thomas Godson	35
John Gander		Wm. Lane	70	Ralph Riggs	
Walter Wood	5	Richard Bird		Robert Toocer	
John Litchfield		Wm. Badger		Wm. Hancock	
John Bellingham		Stephen Ashton		Joseph Butler	
John Butler		Wm. Lawrence		Edward White	40
John Bird		Wm. Simonds	75	Wm. Longland	
John Butler	10	Wm. Hall		Thomas Godson	
John Bellingham		Richard Bird		Richard Braxtome	
Thomas Clarke		Wm. Bethell		Wm. Longland	
John Webb		Richard Cooke		Ralph Riggs	45
Adam Watts		Ditto	80	Robert Matthews	
Thomas Baker	15	Wm. Hudson		Edward White	
Thomas Hayne		Anthony Bird		Joseph Butler	
John Butler		John White		Edmund Riggs	
Wm. Jennings		Richard Bird		Thomas Muspratt	50
John Bellingham		Wm. Symonds	85	John Champion	
Thomas Webb	20	Wm. Badger		Edward Hooker	
Thomas Baker		Edward Cole		Wm. Harwood	
Thomas Vincent		Charles Newbold		Edmund Riggs	
Peter Bird		John Paice		Nich. Purdue	55
Wm. Gryme.		Wm. Hodson	90	Richard Dennett	
John Lawrance	25	Richard Cooke		Thomas Muspratt	
John Butler		John Luke		John Champion	
John Bellingham		John White		Edmund Fyfield	
Thomas Webb		Wm. Beacham		John Munday	60
Adam Watts		Richard Emery	95	James Guy	
Walter Williamson		Wm. Symonds		John Colson	
Walter Chandelier		Wm. Badger		Benjamin Clarke	
John Laurance		Edward Cole		Wm. Taylor	
Thomas Lurkin		Anthony Bird		Nich. Purdue	65
John Skillicorne		Charles Newbold		Richard Dennett	
Robert Badger	35	Richard Cooke		Edmund Fyfield	
Thomas Vincent		Wm. Hodson		Thomas Muspratt	
John Hall		Wm. Beacham		Wm. Craddock	
Wm. Farringdon		Richard Adderly		Wm. Smith	70
John Godfrey		John Luke	5	Thomas Wavell	
Edmund Foster	40	George Pemerton		Benjamin Clarke	
John Skillicorne		Simon Barksdale		Wm. Taylor	
Robert Badger		Thomas Bedham		Anthony Yalden	
John Hall		Christopher Hussey		Godson Penton	75
Arthur Robbye		Wm. Budd	10	John Warner	
Robert Hodson	45	Thomas Child		Edmund Fyfield	
Gilbert Laurance		Edward Cole		Wm. Craddock	
Stephen Bedham		Edward White		Thomas Wavell	
Wm. Lawrance		Richard Adderly		Benjamin Clarke	
Edmund Foster		Lancelott Thorpe	15	Wm. Taylor	
John Edmunds	50	George Pemerton		Thomas Coward	
Robert Hodson		Simon Barksdale		Anthony Yalden	
Robert Beathell		Christopher Hussey		Godson Penton	
Wm. Lawrance		Wm. Budd		John Warner	
Ditto		Thomas Child	20	Ellis Mews	85
Robert Bethell	55	Edward White		James Earle	
John Edmunds		Wm. Longland		Thomas Wavell	
Giles White		Lancelott Thorpe		Ditto	
Wm. Godwin		John Trussell		Thomas Pink	
Richard Burton		John Lamphiere	25	Matthew Imber	
John Skinner	60	Edward Cole		James Barfoote	90
Thomas Bath		Martin Yalden		John Purdue	

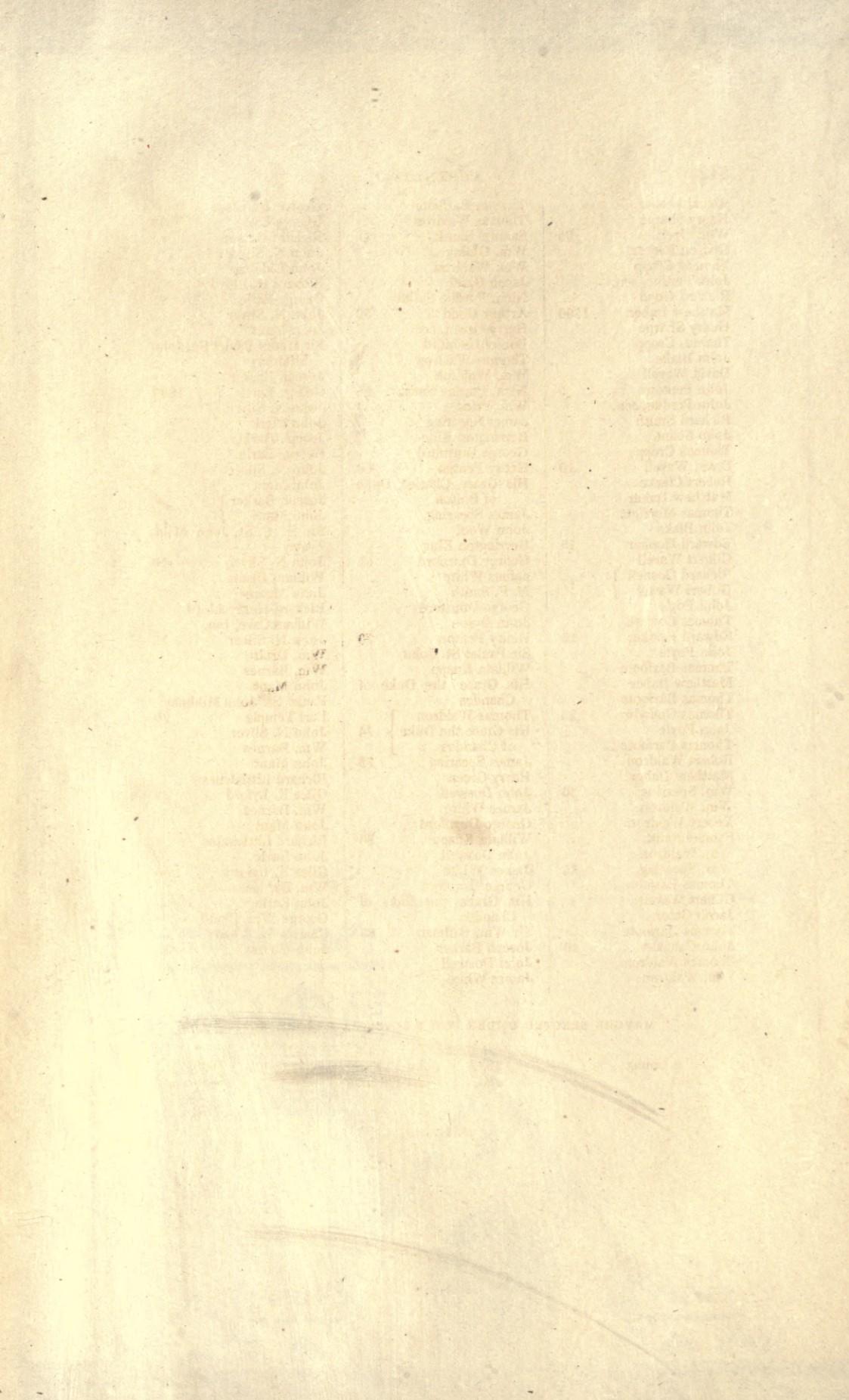
APPENDIX.

Richard Good		Thomas Barfoote		George Durnford	
Henry Sharpe		Thomas Waldron		George Earle	90
Wm. Over	95	Samuel Smith	45	Richard Gamon	
Godson Penton		Wm. Olding		John N. Silver	
Thomas Cropp		Wm. Waldron		John Riddings	
John Perdue, sen.		Jacob Gater		Richard H. Lloyd	
Richard Good		Nich. Purdue Smith		George Earle	95
Matthew Imber	1700	Arthur Good	50	John N. Silver	
Henry Sharpe		Harry Green, sen.		John Mant	
Thomas Cropp		Daniel Lashford		Sir Henry Paulet St. John	
John Blake		Thomas Waldron		Mildmay	
David Wavell		Wm. Waldron		Joseph Barker	
John Penton	5	Nich. Purdue Smith	55	George Earle	1800
John Perdue, sen.		Wm. Prior		John N. Silver	
Richard Smith		James Spearing		John Clerk	
John Soane		Berrington King		Joseph Barker	
Thomas Cropp		George Durnford		George Earle	
David Wavell	10	Henry Penton	60	John N. Silver	5
Robert Clarke		His Grace, Charles, Duke		John Mant	
Matthew Imber		of Bolton		Joseph Barker } John Mant }	
Thomas Merriott		James Spearing		Sir H. C. St. John Mild-	
John Blake		John Wool		may	
Edward Hooker	15	Berrington King		John N. Silver	10
Gilbert Wavell		George Durnford	65	William Druitt	
Richard Gosnell } Gilbert Wavell } <td>17</td> <td>James White</td> <td></td> <td>John Meare</td> <td></td>	17	James White		John Meare	
John Foyle		N. P. Smith		Richard Henry Lloyd	
Thomas Coward		George Durnford		William Cave, jun.	
Edward Hooker	20	John Dyson		John N. Silver	15
John Foyle		Henry Penton	70	Wm. Druitt	
Thomas Barfoote		Sir Paulet St. John		Wm. Barnes	
Matthew Imber		William Knapp		John Mant	
Thomas Barfoote		His Grace the Duke of		Paulet St. John Mildmay	
Thomas Godwin	25	Chandos		Earl Temple	20
John Foyle		Thomas Waldron } His Grace the Duke } <td>74</td> <td>John N. Silver</td> <td></td>	74	John N. Silver	
Thomas Barfoote		of Chandos		Wm. Barnes	
Robert Waldron		James Spearing	75	John Mant	
Matthew Imber		Harry Green		Richard Littlehales	
Wm. Spearing	30	John Doswell		Giles K. Lyford	25
Wm. Waldron		James White		Wm. Barnes	
Robert Waldron		George Durnford		John Mant	
Samuel Smith		William Knapp	80	Richard Littlehales	
Wm. Waldron		John Doswell		John Earle	
Wm. Spearing	35	James White		Giles K. Lyford	30
Thomas Barfoote		George Durnford		Wm. Barnes	
Gilbert Wavell		His Grace the Duke of		John Earle	
Jacob Gater		Chandos		George Wm. Chard	
Thomas Barfoote		Sir Wm. Hillman	85	Charles W. Benny	
John Gauntlet	40	Joseph Barker		John Young	35
Thomas Waldron		John Doswell			
Wm. Waldron		James White			

MAYORS ELECTED UNDER THE MUNICIPAL REFORM ACT.

John Young	1836	John V. Earle	1838
Ditto	1837	John Parmiter	1839

FINIS.



Incorporated in the new church as a north porch, will be the Norman arch which once belonged to Magdalen Hospital, built by Bishop Todive in 1174, and acquired by Milner in 1792 to serve as an entrance to the passage leading to his church.



THE CATHOLICS OF WINCHESTER have a continuous history, as an organised unit, going back into the very heart of the Penal Days. After being served by priests who were, perchance, constantly on the move, a definite establishment for a resident priest was made in 1674 by Roger Corham, who built St. Peter House and thereby gave its present name to the street which was formerly known as Fleshmonger Street. About 1740 a shed at the back of the house was converted into some kind of a Chapel, and this served until the coming of Dr. John Milner, who, after enlarging it in 1784, at length, upon the passing of the Second Relief Act in 1791, permitting the Mass as "legal" and the erection of Catholic Chapels, built the Church still in use, upon the same site as the first in 1792. He was practically his own architect and as his master carpenter he had the father of the historian, Dr. Lingard. This Church was a definite step forward in the ecclesiastical architecture of the times, being one of the very earliest attempts to return to the Gothic style. But its present condition, after more than 130 years of use, can easily be imagined. A view of it is given on Page 3, as seen from the South. It is now too old and too decrepit to be satisfactorily repaired or enlarged. Further, it is far too small for a Congregation of 1000 souls, seeing that it barely seats 200. Again, the only approach to it is up an alley, it being hidden away behind blocks of houses. Such a condition of things was easily understandable when Catholics were just emerging from the terror of the Penal Laws, but nowadays the Church of God should surely be in the open—"A City set upon the hills"—to attract the wanderers back to the Fold.

